

BA/BSS PROGRAMME

ISLAMIC STUDIES-3

BA/BSS PROGRAMME

الدراسات الاسلامية - 3
النظام الاجتماعي في الاسلام

BIS-4303



BA/BSS PROGRAMME
ISLAMIC STUDIES-3



This book is licensed under a
Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International License.

বাংলাদেশ উন্মুক্ত বিশ্ববিদ্যালয়
BA/BSS PROGRAMME

School of Social Science, Humanities and Language
Bangladesh Open University

বিজ্ঞান বিভাগ ÷ WLR-3
ISLAMIC STUDIES-3

বিজ্ঞান বিভাগের

তালিকা

১. তত্ত্ব আদি তত্ত্ব মীকবি

মুহাম্মদ আ'রকান, এসজি'ক ডিগ্রী কলেজ, ঢাকা

২. তত্ত্ব: মুহাম্মদ

মুহাম্মদ আ'রকান, এসজি'ক ডিগ্রী কলেজ, ঢাকা

৩. তত্ত্ব আদি তত্ত্ব

মুহাম্মদ আ'রকান, এসজি'ক ডিগ্রী কলেজ, ঢাকা

৪. তত্ত্ব আদি তত্ত্ব

আমি'রকান, এসজি'ক ডিগ্রী কলেজ, ঢাকা

মুহাম্মদ আ'রকান

১. তত্ত্ব আদি তত্ত্ব মীকবি

২. তত্ত্ব মুহাম্মদ

৩. তত্ত্ব আদি তত্ত্ব

চলিত

চলিত তত্ত্ব আদি তত্ত্ব, মুহাম্মদ, মুহাম্মদ

চলিত ৩. তত্ত্ব আদি তত্ত্ব, মুহাম্মদ, মুহাম্মদ

Bmj ugK ÷ wWR-3

Bmj ugx mgvRe`e`v

(mKj `Z;e;sj u`k DŠšy nekte``vj q KZš msim|Z)

cŪg cKvk : 2003

wZxq cKvk : 2005

ZZxq cKvk : 2007

PZz@cKvk : 2008

cĀg cKvk : 2008

Iô cKvk : 2009

mBq cKvk : 2011

Aóg cKvk : 2013

bfg cKvk : 2014

cŪ` wWRvBb

gmÿgngÿgij K

cŪ` Mācd.

Avāj gūj K

KwpcDŪvi Kt̄pcvR GŪ t̄cBR tgK-Avc

t̄gvt euvvi Dūl̄b gRg`vi

t̄gunvš RuKij Bmj ug mi Kvi

cKvkbuq

cKvkbu, gÿY I neZiY nefm

e;sj u`k DŠšy nekte``vj q

MvRvcj-1705, t̄dub: 92910818

v̄cGneG. : 9291801-4

G. t̄Ubb-282, 284

gÿY

`feY@cŪm©

18/26/4 iKvj `vm tj b

XvKv-1100|

ISBN-984-34-1031-9

mPacĪ

		cōv
BDĭbU-1	: Bmj vtgi `wōtZ gvbly I cwi evi	1
cvV-1	: gvbe mĭó	2
cvV-2	: gvbŷl i ghPv	9
cvV-3	: cwi evĭi i ,iaZ; I cĭqvRbxqZv	13
cvV-4	: cwi evĭi i DrcvĒ I μgĭeKvk	18
cvV-5	: cwi evĭi i MVb I tkYĭeb`vm	24
cvV-6	: cwi evĭi i Kvĭhej x	29
cvV-7	: Av`k©cwi evĭi i `tfc	33
cvV-8	: Bmj vtg bvi xi ghPv I AwaKvi	41
BDĭbU-2	: Bmj vtg cwi ewi K msMVb	51
cvV-1	: weevn I Gi cĭqvRbxqZv	52
cvV-2	: weevĭn cvĪ-cvĪx ŭbePb	58
cvV-3	: `vqk-`xi AwaKvi I KZĒ	62
cvV-4	: gvZv-ŭcZv I mšĭtbi m©cK©	69
cvV-5	: Mĭ cwi Pvi K I MĭKZĭ m©cK©	75
BDĭbU-3	: Bmj vtgi cwi ewi K wearb	81
cvV-1	: weevn	82
cvV-2	: t`b tgvni	88
cvV-3	: hvĭ` i mĭ½ weevn A%a	95
cvV-4	: weevn weĭPQ` ŭK I tKb	99
cvV-5	: weevn weĭPQĭ` i c×ŭZ	104
cvV-6	: cĭytweevn	110
cvV-7	: weevn weĭPQ` msμvšĭki xĭAvĭZi cwi fvlv I wearb	114
BDĭbU-4	: Bmj vtg cwi evi cwi Kĭ bv	119
cvV-1	: cwi evi cwi Kĭ bv	120
cvV-2	: RbŭbqšY I Avhj	126
cvV-3	: Mfĕvi Y I mšĭb cĭZcvj b	131
cvV-4	: mšĭtbi ŭkŭv`vb	136
BDĭbU-5	: Bmj vtg m©cĭ` i DĒiwaKvi i wearb	141
cvV-1	: m©cĭ` i DĒiwaKvi	142
cvV-2	: cĭjĕt` i ŭbaŭi Z Ask	145
cvV-3	: bvi xĭ` i ŭbaŭi Z Ask	147
cvV-4	: ŭner-`vbcĭĪi wearb	151
cvV-5	: I ŭmqĭZi wearb	156

بسم الله الرحمن الرحيم
نحمده و نصلي علي رسوله الكريم

tKvm@Kv-AwW#bU#i i K_v

uc@ uk@v_x

evsj v`k Dbk# nek#e`ij tqi mvgwRK weAvb, gvbweK I fvlv `g KZK cwi Pwj Z weG/weGmGm
tc@M#gi GKRb QvI mnt#te Avcb#K `MZ RvbwPQ| @Bmj vgx mgvR e`e`v eBwU weG/weGmGm
tc@M#gi tKvi nelq @Bmj vwgK ÷wWR@-Gi cAg tKvm@Gi uk@v_x# i Rb` c@qb Kiv ntqtQ|
G eBwU c@q#bi t#t#i gWz# vi c#Z Aej #b Kiv ntqtQ| gWz# vi c#Z ntPQ GKwU `@kLb c#Z|
G#Z uk@v_x#m#uq#f#e #b#R uk@v_M#Y K#b| Kvi Y G c#Z#Z cvMvgM# GKv#i eB I uk@#Ki
fvgKv cvj b K#i _#K| G eBwU GKRb uk@v_x#Z#i Kg#j Z`vM bv K#i #b#Ri N#i e#m ev #b#Ri
Ae`#b #_#K Dch# mgq I m#eav Ab#vq# uk@#Ki m#h#MZv OvovB e#Z Ges Gi cv_#jv Avq#
Ki#Z m#q# n#b|

G eBwU c@ZwU cv i PbvK#j Ggb me nel#qi c@Z j # i vL#v ntqtQ hv c#v#j Z uk@v e`e`vq GKRb
uk@#K K#m M#Y#i mgq Aej #b K#i _#Kb| thgb-

- ◆ cv#Vi D#i k` #Pb#ZKi Y
- ◆ cv#Vi gj- Av#j vP` nelq #ba#Y
- ◆ cvM mgw#i ci gj`vq#bi D#i k` `be#K, m#v#B I i Pbv#j-K c#k#Kiv
- ◆ cvM mgw#i ci G c#k#j# vi Av#j v#K cv m#c#K#avi Y#jvf Kiv|

wK G nelq_#jv `i-uk@Y c#Z#Z i#PZ @Bmj vwgK ÷wWR tKvm@3: Bmj vgx mgvR e`e`v
eBwU#Zi Aej #b Kiv ntqtQ| ZvB G eBwU#K ej v P#j `qsm#c#Y# c#Y# GKwU cvMvgM#| c@Z`K
uk@v_x# #bR `vq#ZB cv_#jv Avq# K#i #b#Z n#e| g#b i vL#eb, `i-uk@Y c#Zi GKRb
uk@v_x#m#uq#f#e Avcb#i tPovB Avcb#K A#bK wKQ#kL#Z m#h#MZv Ki#e|
eBwU wK#f#e co#eb-

- ◆ c@_#g cv#Vi D#i k`_#jv f#j f#e e#S #bb|
- ◆ cv t#i f#e#-D#i k`_#jv Avcb#i Avq#E Av#j wK bv, ev KZU#ZAv#j | tKvb #b#` @ D#i k`
Avq#E bv Av#j cv#Vi #ba#i Z AskwU evi evi cob#| hv#Z K#i Zv Avq#E #b#q Av#Z cv#i b|
- ◆ c@ZwU m#v#B c#k#cob Ges DE#_#jv c@_#g g#b g#b f#e#| AZci g#L ej#y Ges met#k#i
#j L#|
- ◆ cv#Vi g#a` Avcb#i K#v#Z AskwU t#Z L#y GKwU mgm`v n#e bv| c@ZwU AskB Sub head
line-G eo A#t#i t` I qv Av#Q|
- ◆ Zvici I tKvb wKQ#e#Z Am#eav n#j c@Z g#m#i #ba#i Z w`#b wD#Uw#i q#j K#m Dcv`Z n#q
Avcb#i wDU#i#K wR#Am K#i Zv mgv#b K#i #bb|
- ◆ Dci#`G eBwU Dci c@Z# wU#f I t#w#I Ab#v#b h_#m#e c#v#i Kiv n#e| m#v#i#i #b#` @ w`#b
Zv t`Lv I t#v#i Rb` tPov Ki#b|

- ◆ eBilUžZ AžbK Avime AvqzZ I nr`xm t`łL fq cvl qvi tKvb KviY tbB| Avime cožZ I wj LžZ tPóv Kiab| br cvitj iayevsjv Abgr` cob I AvqÉ Kiab| cixŕlvq Avime tU. U br wj Lžj I tKvb Amjeav nte br|
- ◆ eBilUžZ gŕYRıubZ I AıubPOıKZ.ıKQyfjž Tıau _vKtZ cvfi| cieZxms`ižY Zv mstkvatbi e`e`v Kiv nte|
- ◆ Z`MZ tKvb fjž-Tıau hw` Kvitiv `wóžZ cto Zte Zv Rıwbıq w`tj KZÁ _vKe|



Bmj vtgi `wóZ gvbly I cwi evi

figKv

e`ev`xt`i `wóZ gvbly Ab`vb` mwpí gZ GKwU c0Yx gvT | gvbly i c_K tKvb wekI Z; tbB | A`tb`K gtb K`ib, gvbly i`ayevKkw³ m`cbe`c0Yx | Wvi DBbq gZev` Abymti, gvbly evbtii eskRvZ | e`ev`x bwi`Kiv gvbly i AvZv AvtQ etj wekIm Kti bv | GK K_vq gvbly, mgweeZB avivi GK `ti i RregvT | Bmj vtgi `wóZ G aviy m`uY`fz | Bmj vtgi `wóZ Avj un ZvAvj v gvbly`K Zu c0Zvba unmvte mwpí tmiv Kti c_w`extZ c_w`vtqTQb | ZvB tm mwpí tmiv Rxe unmvte mgvRe`fite Rxe hvcb Kti | mgvRi c0_wgK `li Z_v cwi evti i , iaz; gube Rxe`b metPfq tekx | ZvB m`f` gvbly i mKtj B cwi evti i KvvtgvtZ wgtj wgtk GKtT emevm Kti | cwi evi c0_v bZb wKQybq | c_w`exi c0_g gube nhiZ Av`g (Av.)-Gi gva`tg cwi evi c0_v mwp nq | Avi tmB c0_v Bmj vgx wekIm mKj RvZi gta`B me`gub itqtQ | c_w`extZ `B aitbi cwi evi itqtQ | Bmj vgx cwi evi I A`bmj wgK cwi evi | cwi evti i gva`tg bvbv aitbi Kvhfej mwaZ nq hv cwi evti i evBti m`e bq | Avtj vP` BDvbU Bmj vtgi `wóZ gvbly mwp, gvbly i ghPv, cwi ewi K Rxe`bi c0qvRbxqZv I , iaz; cwi evti i DrcwE I mgweKv, cwi evti i Kvhfej, Bmj vgx cwi evti i `ewkó, Bmj vtg bvi xi ghPv I AwaKvi cfwZ. weiq Avtj vPZ ntqtQ | Avtj vPvri mjevri Rb` G BDvbU`K 8wU cwtV fVM Kiv ntqtQ | cV_v`tv v`b`e`f`c-

- ◆ cV-1: gube mwp
- ◆ cV-2: gvbly i ghPv
- ◆ cV-3: cwi evti i , iaz; I c0qvRbxqZv
- ◆ cV-4: cwi evti i DrcwE I mgweKv
- ◆ cV-5: cwi evti i MVb I tkYweb`vm
- ◆ cV-6: cwi evti i Kvhfej |
- ◆ cV-7: Av`k`cwi evti i `f`c |
- ◆ cV-8: Bmj vtg bvi xi ghPv I AwaKvi

cW t 1

gibe mwp

Df'ik

G cW Aa`qb Kfi AvciB—

- ◆ Avj m Zv0Avj v gibeRmZi mwpKZPZv ej tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ AvZv m=cwKZ wwfbaqZev` Avtj vPbv Ki tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ gibe mwp i j q' Df'ik` eYbv Ki tZ cvi`teb|

Avj m gvbly i m'v

gvbly mwp i tmiv Rxe| Avj m Zv0Avj v gvbly mwp Kfi tQb| nhiZ Av`g (Av.) cW_xi cW_g gvbly| Avj m Zv0Avj v nhiZ Av`g (Av.) tK gwU v'v mwp Kfi tQb Ges Zui gfa` ifn d'k w' t'q'Qb| nhiZ Av`g (Av.) tK mwp Kfi Zui t`_tK Zui mwzbx nhiZ nvl qv (Av.) tK mwp Kfi tQb| Avj m Zv0Avj v nhiZ Av`g (Av.) tK mwp Kfi mKj e`_i bvg Yv Ymn w'k'v w' t'q'Qb| nhiZ Av`g (Av.)-Gi gva`tg Avj m Zv0Avj v Zui cW_zbwa cW_extZ t'c'Y Ki tZ t'P'q'Qb| gvbly tK Avj m Zv0Avj v t'f'ikZv`_i t`_tK gh'v`_vb Kfi tQb| nhiZ Av`g (Av.) bex l i vj- w'q'j b| w'zwb w'q'j b Avj m cW_zbwa| cW_extZ Avj m i w'j vdvZ cW_ovi Rb` w'zwb Av`o w'q'j b| nhiZ Av`g (Av.)-Gi ci Zui m's'lbMY beyZ j v'fi gva`tg w'j vdvZi aviv Ae`vnZ ti t'L'Qb| Avj m Zv0Avj v Av`g tK gwU n'Z mwp Kfi tQb Avi mKj gvbly Av`g (Av.) n'Z mwp n'q'q'Q| Bmj v'gi `w'otZ gibe mwp i Z`_D`NvUb Ki tZ n'j Av'v' i tK gibe mwp i cW_wgK Ae`vi w' tK `w'ocvZ Ki tZ n'te| Avi Zv'Z t`Lv hvq th, gibe mwp i mPbv gwU t`_tK n'q'q'Q| gibe mwp i w'Zxq ce`nj -gvbly exh`_tK mwp | Avj -K'zAv'tbi Av'v' t'K gibe mwp i G`_t'v ce`m=c'tK`w'b'Av'v' vKcvZ Kiv nj -Avj m Zv0Avj v etj b-

اَللّٰتِيْ اٰحْسَنَ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ خَلَقَهُ وَاَبَدًا خَلَقَ الْاِنْسَانَ مِنْ طِينٍ . ثُمَّ جَعَلَ نَسْلَهُ مِنْ سُلٰلَةٍ مِّنْ مَّاءٍ مَّهِينٍ . ثُمَّ سَوّٰهُ وَاَنْفَخَ فِيْهِ مِنْ رُّوْحِهٖ وَجَعَلَ لَكُمْ السَّمْعَ وَالْاَبْصَارَ وَالْاَفْئِدَةَ قَلِيْلًا مَّا تَشْكُرُوْنَ .

0vhwv Zui cW`KwU mwp tK m'yi Kfi tQb Ges Kv`vgwU t`_tK gibe mwp i mPbv Kfi tQb| AZtci w'zwb Zui eskai mwp Kfi b Z'Q cvbi w'bh'm t`_tK| AZtci w'zwb Z'q'K m'yg Kfi b| Zv'Z ifn m'Avi Kfi b Ges t'Zv'v' i tK t`_b Kv, t'Pv l A's'tKiY| t'Zv'v' m'v'v' B KZAZv c'k'v Ki |0 (miv Avm-wR`v: 7-9)|

وَ اِذْ قَالَتِ الْوَيْلُ لِمَلَآئِكَةِ اِنِّىْ خَالِقٌ بِ شَرٍّ مِّنْ صٰلٰصٰلٍ مِّنْ حَمِيْمٍ مَّسْنُوْنٍ فَاِذْ اَسْوٰتُهُ وَاِذْ فَتَحْتُمْ فِيْهِ مِنْ رُّوْحِيْ فَقَعُوْا لَهٗ سٰجِدِيْنَ .

0Avi Avcbvi cij bKZP#hLb tdtikZvt`i tK ej tj b, Avng cBr Kv`v gmlU t_tK `Zwi VbVtb gmlU 0vivi
mip GKUu gibe RwiZi cEb Kie| AZtci hLb ZtK WKVK Kti tbe Ges ZvtZ Avgvi ifn t_tK
dK t`e| ZLb tZigiv Zvi mvgtb tmR`vebZ ntq thtq0| (miv Avj -mRi 28-29)

miv AvZZmi K G ewYZ ntqtQ-

فَلْيَنْظُرِ الْإِنْسَانُ مِمَّ خُلِقَ . خُلِقَ مِنْ مَّاءٍ دَافِقٍ .

0AZtci gvbYi t`Lv DmPZ tKvb e`0vivi tm mip ntqtQ| tm mPRZ ntqtQ mteM 0vj Z cwb t_tK|0
(miv AvZ-Zwi K : 5-6)

miv Bqmxib gibe mip m#cK#ej v ntqtQ-

أَوَلَمْ يَرَوْا أَنَّا خَلَقْنَا لَهُمْ مِمَّا عَمِلَتْ أَيْدِيهِمْ آذَانًا مَلَأْنَا فُهُمْ لَهَا مَا لَ كُونُ .

0Zviv mK t`Lbv Zvt`i Rb` Avng Avgvi ubR nvtZi `Zwi e`i 0vivi PZ#c` Rš` mip Kti0, AZtci
ZvivB G_ tji vi gwj K|0 (miv Bqmxib : 71)|

G AvqtZi 0vivi c0mYZ nq th, gibe RwiZmn cW_extZ hZ c0Yx AvtQ meWKQ# Avj uni mip, tKvb
mKQ# GgubtZ mip ntq hvqub| meWKQyAvj un Zv0Avj v ubR nvtZ mip Kti0b| GUv mivmvi Avj uni
KvR| Zv m#Ej| Avj un Zv0Avj v`qv Kti mKj e`i gwj Kivv gvbYtK w`tqtQb|

gibe mipi melqiu Avj un Zv0Avj v Avtiv me`Zfite Djj L Kti0b| Avj -Kz0Avtb ewYZ ntqtQ-

وَلَقَدْ خَلَقْنَا الْإِنْسَانَ مِنْ سُلَالَةٍ مِنْ طِينٍ بِحَسْبِ لَدَّاهُ نُطْفَةً فِي قَرَارِ مَكِينٍ . ثُمَّ
خَلَقْنَا الْعُلُقُوتَ الْأَلْمَقَةَ الْأَضْعَةَ فَخَلَقْنَا الْأَضْعَةَ عِظَامًا فَكَسُونَا الْعِظَامَ
لَحْمًا ثُمَّ دَأَّوْنَا شِطْرًا آخِرًا فَتَبَّ بَارِكُ اللَّهُ أَحْسَنَ الْخَالِقِينَ .

0Avng gvbYtK mip Kti0 gmlU Dcivb t_tK| Gici Avng ZvtK i`mwe`y#c` vcb Kwi GK ubivc`
Avvti| AZtci Avng i`mwe`yK cwiYZ Kwi i`3uc0 Ges i`3uc0tK cwiYZ Kwi gsmic0| Gici
gsmic0tK cwiYZ Kwi Av`-cAi; AZtci Av`-cAi tXtK t`B tMkZ 0vivi Aetk#l ZvtK Mto
Zj Ab` GK mipi#c| AZGe mte#g m0v Avj un KZ gvb|0 (miv Avj -gvgby : 12-14)|

Dcti AvqvZ t_tK G K_v`c0 cZxqvb nq th, gmlU mivsk 0vivi gvbYtK m0 Kiv ntqtQ| gibe
mip0 m0v nq nhiZ Av`g (Av.) t_tK Ges Zwi mip gmlU mivsk t_tK ntqtQ| Ziv c0g mip0tK
gmlU mvt_ m#0h# Kiv ntqtQ| Gici GK gvbYi i`m Ab` gvbYi mip0 KviY ntqtQ| 0Zxq
cieZrAvqvZ نُطْفَةً لَدَّاهُ نُطْفَةً GK_vB eY0v Kiv ntqtQ|

AvtjvP` AvqvZ gibe mip0 mivZu i` Djj L Kiv ntqtQ| me0g`li gmlU mivsk, 0ZxqZt exh`
ZZxqZt RgiU i`3, PZzZt gsmic0, cAgZt Av`-cAi, l0Zt Av`-tK gusk 0vivi AveEKiY ees
m0gZt mip0 cY#;A_# ifn mAvi |

Avj m Zv0Avj v Avt'v etj b-

حَلَقَكُمْ مِنْ نَفْسٍ وَاحِدَةٍ ثُمَّ جَعَلَ مِنْهَا زَوْجَهَا وَنَزَلَ لَكُمْ مِنَ الْأَنْعَامِ ثَمَانِيَةَ أَزْوَاجٍ
يَخْلُقُكُمْ فِي بُطُونِ أُمَّهَاتِكُمْ خَلْقًا مِّنْ بَعْدِ خَلْقٍ فِي ظُلُمَاتٍ ثَلَاثٍ فَلْيُبْشِرْكُمُ اللَّهُ رَبُّكُمْ
لَهُ الْمُلْكُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ فَأَنَّى تُصَوِّفُونَ .

0uZwb mwp Kti+Qb tZvgt' i+k GKB e'w3 t_+K| AZtci Zv t_+K Zvi hMj mwp Kti+Qb Ges uZwb
tZvgt'i AvU cKvi PZ2c` RŠ' w'tqtQb| uZwb tZvgt' i+k mwp Kti+Qb tZvgt' i gvZMtf`
chfqtg GtKi ci GK w'uea AUkvti| uZwb Avj m, tZvgt' i cvj bKZP, mvgiR` Zvib| uZwb
e'Zxz tKvb Bj m tbB| Zte tZvgt' g'v uclwtq tKv_vq Pj tQ80 (miv Avh-hgvi 6)|

Dvj uLZ AvqtZ gibe mwp+Z Avj uni Kzi+Zi uKQyinm` Dtb+Pb Kiv ntqtQ| c0_gZt Avj uni
Kzi+Z GuvI wQj th, uZwb gvtqi tctU mš'btK GKB mgq c'v%ifc mwp Kitz cvitZb| uKŠ'
Dc+hwMZvi ZvM+` Gijc Ktib eis chfqtg mwp Kivi c_xwZ Aeja+Kti+Qb| dtj, th bvi xi
Mtf`G q'z`RMr mwp ntZ_v+k tm axi axi GB tevSv entb Af`IntZ cvti |

u0ZxqZt GB Abgg myi mwp' gta` kZ kZ m2 hšcWZ Ges i3 I c0Y mAvj tbi Rb` Pzi gZ
m2 ukiv Dcukivi `vb Kiv nq| uKŠ' mviYi wki+` i gZ G KvR tKvb tLvj v RvqMvq Avt'v mivth`
Kiv nq bv| eis uZbU AUkvti i gta` m+cbæKiv nq| thLv+ tKvb gvby| i c'q uKQyKivZv `fi
K_v uPŠi-Ki bv| tmLv+ t'c0vi c_ cvq bv|

ifn ev AvZv

Bqin+` i c0ivPbvq g°vi Kzi+qKiv hLb ifni nviKivZ m+ctK°gnvbex (mv.) tK cKæKij, ZLb
Avj uni c'q t_+K ifn m+ctK°Reve t` lqv nj | Avj m l nxi gva'tg gnvbex (mv.) tK Rvbtq w' tj b-

وَيَسْأَلُونَكَ عَنِ الرُّوحِ قُلِ الرُّوحُ مِنْ أَمْرِ رَبِّي وَمَا أُوتِيتُمْ الْقَوْلَ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا

0Avcbv+k Zviv ifn m+ctK°cKæKti | Avcbv Zv+ i+k etj w'b-ifn nt`Q Avgvi c0Zcij tKi Av+ k|
G w'el+q tZvgt' i mvgvb`B Avb t` lqv ntqtQ|0 (miv Avj -Bmiv : 85)

Dtiv3 AvqvZ t_+K tevSv hq th, AvZvi `+fc m+ctK°+KD c'jivc'v' AewZ bq| tKbbv, Avj-
KzAv+ ifn m+ctK°th Avb `vb Kiv ntqtQ Zvi PvBtZ Awak Avb Avj m Zv0Avj v KivD+k `vb
Ktibw| Zv m+Éj| Awj gMY ifn m+ctK°w'fbaevi Yv w' tqtQb|

AvZv-m+ctK° vki0K I w'PvKrmwe`M+Yi gZvqZ

AvZv m+ctK° vki0K I w'PvKrmwe`MY hv uKQyetj tQb, Zvi mvi mst'q'c w'b+Éc-

c0Yx+ i Lv` M0+Yi ci w'w'fbaechf'q cwi cvK I nhg nl qvi gva'tg ü`wct0 GK cKvi m2 Zvtci
mAvi nq| e`Z GuUB c0+Yi Drm ntq c0Yx+ ntK Rxeš' i v+L| Avi GuUB ntPQ ifn ev AvZv| G Qrov
Ab` tKvb e`+tbB hv+k ifn ev AvZv bvtg AvL`wqZ Kiv hvq| c0Yx+ i GB mAvj b c0uqv hLb eU
ntq hvq ZLb Zvi gZznq| Avi ZLb ejv nq 0Agj e'w3 gZzeiY Kti+Q, AgtKi t` tn Avi ifn
Aewk0 tbB0| w`v+Mv'v+mi Abvni+` i gZ, t`tni tgs'ij K Dcv vbmgt'ni msvgk+Yi dtj m0
Ae`+K AvZv ejv nq, thgb w'Uvi ejv nq KZ_tjv Zvii msthwRZ w'etkl Ae`+K| Dvj u` th,
c0Pxb `vki0K I eZg'v hšMi AvZv w'etklÁiv AvZv m+ctK°w'PvKrmK+` i t_+K w'fbgZ t'vY

Ktib| Zt`i gZ, RxeiZ ʷovl bdm ev ifn bvtg Avti Kiu c_K ʷRiwm AvtQ| Zt`i fivlq ʷgibe`tn e`MZ I AbfZ Ask ʷov Avti Kiu c_K Div`vb ev kw³ itqtQ hr e`MZ Dcv`vtbi Pttc ʷgqgvb ntq cto etU, Zte ʷi qRvZ, gRvrv`v ev Ab`tkvb cšiq ʷKsev ʷb`ʷi Ae`vq hLb Bw`q kw³ ʷbʷq ntq cto ZLb Zv mRxe ntq Dtv Ges gvby ZLb EaYRMtzi inm`vej mactK³AeMZ nq Ges Atb`i KvQ Zv cKvk Kti |

Bmj vgx ʷPšhe` MtYi `vtZ ifn ev AvZ

Bmj vgx ʷPšhe` I MtelKMY ifn ev AvZ ʷmactK³h gZvgZ e`³ KtiQtb Zv ʷbʷe/c-

cKZ.ct ʷAvZ nj GKiu m² Dcv`vb hr cŷt`tn ʷovtq AvtQ, t`n nj Zvi Kvvtgv| GUv nmwZqv ʷntmte e`envi Kti Ges t`ntK m² KtiB mKj KvR mgvar Kti| e`Z GUvB nj AvZ ʷi`ewkō`| Ab`fite ej tj K_ ʷmU Gfite ej v hvq- ifn ev AvZ nj GKiu m² ʷRiwm hr t`n, ʷcÄti Ae`vb Kti| tKvb tKvb ʷektIÁ Gi D`miY ʷtqtQb Gfite th, ifn ev AvZ nj Avti vnx, Avi t`n nj Zvi emb|

mviK_v, Dctiv³ gYlxt`i gZ, AvZ nj GKiu c_K t`n hvi Ae`vb`j nj `j t`tn| Zt`i gZ, Avgiv GKiu gvbytk KLtbr ʷki, KLtbr hqK, Avevi KLtbr ex` ʷnmvte t`mL| ʷKŠ`Ae`vi GB cwi eZ³ mtZl tm cte³h gvby ʷQj ctiI tm GKB gvbyB t`tk hvq|

AZGe, ifn ev AvZ hvi tKej tmB Rxeb Drtmi bvg nZ, hv ü`wctŰ m² Zvc mÄvtii dtj Aw`tZi Avtm ʷKsev tmB Ae`vi bvg nZ hr Dcv`vbmgti msugktYi dtj mō, Zv ntj Kg³I Ae`vi cwi eZ³bi mt_ mt_ cŰZ`Kiu gvby GK GKiu bZb gvby cwiYZ nZ| tKbbv, gvby thtnZz`i ifcvsli ʷov ʷfbtKvb e`i bvg bq, ZvB cŰZ`K gvtZP cwi eZ³bxj Ae`v I ʷYvej i tctŷtZ Zvi nr³xktzi I cwi eZ³ NUZ| ʷKŠ` thtnZzGifc nq bv eis Kg³Ae`v I ʷYvej i cwi eZ³ mtZl gvby gvbyB vtK, ZvB GK_v Aek`B ejv hvq th, cKZct ʷgvby G mKj ʷYv`vqv cwi eZ³bi bvg bq, eis tm nj Ggb GKiu c_K m²t`n hr evj, thšeb I evaR` Z_v mKj Ae`vqB Acwi eZ³bx vtK Ges t`tni hveZxq cwi eZ³bi cŷvettK MōY Kivi cY³thmZv ivtL| GB m² t`nB AvZ ev ifn| t`tni gZzNUtj I Gi gZznq bv| eis ʷbtRi Kg³ `ewktō`i cwi tctŷtZ nq EaYRMtzi mt_ bZev cswKj gq ʷbʷRMtzi mt_ mactK³ ntq cto |

Avj vgv i agx AvZ ʷmactK³etj Qtb, cŷv ev AvZ ZvB bvg hr fvj g` mactK³AewNZ vtK| Kj vtY cŷt`nq Avi AKj vtY ʷegl`nq| AvZ ʷq Abfvi Zi cŷve itqtQ| hvi AvZ ʷAwak Dbiz nte tmB nte Avj ʷn I qvj vt`i Ašf³|

Avj vgv Avej evKvi-Gi gZ-Bmj vgx ʷPšhe` `vkŰK I melMtYi gta` ʷeivRgv gZcv`K`i e`vL`v GB th, hLb ifn ev AvZ etj tKvb ʷRiwm²K Avgiv tLur Kvi ZLb ʷZbu ʷRiwm Avgt`i KvQ aiv cto| h_v-RxeiZ, `fvevZ I gvbevZ| ʷPttKrmv ʷeAvixiv AvZ ʷi th msAv ʷtqtQb, Zv nj tmB m²Zvc tgšij K Dcv`vbmgti DĒBZv I bgbiqZvi dtj Aw`Zj vrf Kti| GUv Avm²j RxeiZ ʷiB Aci bvg| ʷc`vtMvrm Ges Zvi Abxvixiv th AvZ ʷi K_v etj Qtb tmUv nj `fvevZ| Avi gvbevZ nj mKj Kg³ ʷtYi Avakvix ev ʷR³vi | ʷPvi ʷtbi cŷc-cY` Gi mt_B mactK³ | Avj -KžAvtb GB AvZ ʷtKB mt`fab Kiv ntqtQ| cKZct ʷGUvB gvby hvi cŷvij Z bvg ifn ev gvbevZ|

gube Ræþbi Pig j ʔ I Dʔik

gibly Ab'vb' c'0Xi gʔZv i'aytLiq tetP_vKvi Rb' mʔo nqub | gube mʔo Dʔik I j ʔ i'tqʔQ | Bmj vg tNvi Yv KʔiʔQ, gibly GB cʔ_extZ Ab_ʔ, Dʔik'nxb, `vqZj-KZ' nxb mʔo nqub | gube mʔo uewfbæj ʔ I Dʔik'` b'æ'æ'c-

1. gube mʔo gj- j ʔ Dʔik' nʔPQ cʔ_extZ Avj uni c'0ZibwaZ; Kiv | Avj un Zv0Avj vi j ʔ I Dʔik' cʔ_extZ ev`ævq b Kiv | cweI KzAvt b Avj un Zv0Avj v tNvi Yv Kʔib-

وَإِذْ قَالَ رَبُّكَ لِلْمَلَائِكَةِ إِنِّي جَاعِلٌ فِي الْأَرْضِ خَلِيفَةً.

0Avi hLb Avj un Zv0Avj v tdtikZv' i tWtK ejtj b, Avig cʔ_extZ Avgvi c'0Zibwa t'c'0Y Kie|0 (miv Avj -evKiv : 30)

G AvqvZ t_ʔK gube mʔo Dʔik' cwi`vi nʔq hʔq th, gibly Avj uni c'0ZibwaZ; Kivi Rb' mʔo nʔqʔQ |

2. giblyʔK mʔo Kiv nʔqʔQ Avj uni Ber`Z Kivi Rb`-

giblyʔK tKej Zvi `RieK Pwin`v ciʔYi Rb' mʔo Kiv nqub uKsev ubʔRi Kigbv evmbv Pwi Zv`Kivi Rb'I mʔo Kiv nqub | e`RMʔZi tgšj Dcv`ibmgʔni tKiv GKUv ueʔkl Dcv`vʔbi `vmZ; Kivl Zvi KivR bq | RieRš` thgb c'æ'É 0riv Zv0Z nʔqB Rieb KivUq, gibly tmfite Rieb KivUʔZ cvʔi bv | ubi_ʔ KivR Rieb KivUʔq wʔq tm gʔi hʔte, ZvʔK gwiUi ubʔP `vdb Kiv nʔe, Zvici t`nuUʔK tcvKiv-gvKo tLʔq tkl Kʔi t`te, gwiUi mʔ_ GKvKivi nʔq uʔtk hʔte GB cwi YvZI gibly i Rb' bq |

giblyʔK mʔo Kiv nʔqʔQ GB Dʔiʔk' th tm Avj un Zv0Avj vʔK ueʔʔj vʔKi m'ovi'æ'c uPbte, Rvbte Ges mgM0Riebe'vxc tKej Zvib `vmZ; Kite | tm GLvʔb Avj uni uLj vdvʔZi `vqZ; cij b Kite | Zvi mʔo Dʔik' nʔPQ- tm Zvi G mswʔiB ubi`0 RiebKvʔj ueivU AvgubZ enb Kite | Avi tm AvgubʔZi ghʔv i ʔv Kʔi Pj ʔe | tm AvgubZ nʔPQ kviv0AvZ cij ʔbi `vqZj Avj uni ubKU Reve'w uni eva' evaKZv | GʔʔʔI Aek' ZvʔK eü cKvʔi i evav uecivÉ, Aetiva I `yLKʔoi m'æ'ab nʔZ nʔe | Gme ZvʔK bxi te mn` Kʔi ubʔZ nʔe, GKUz Nveovt b hʔte bv, fq cvl qv Pj ʔe bv | Avj un Zv0Avj v etj b-

وَمَا خَلَقْتُ الْجِنَّ وَالْإِنْسَ إِلَّا لِيَعْبُدُونِ .

0Avig uRbæGes gube RvuzʔK G Rb' mʔo Kʔi uQ th, Zviv Avgvi B Ber`Z Kite|0 (miv Avh-hivi qvZ t 56)

Aci GK AvqvʔZ Avj un Zv0Avj v etj b-

أَفَحَسِبْتُمْ أَنَّمَا خَلَقْنَاكُمْ عَبَثًا وَأَنَّكُمْ إِلَيْنَا لَا تُرْجَعُونَ .

0tZvgiv uK G avi Yv Kʔi eʔm AvQ th, Avig tZvgvʔ iʔK ubZvšB A_ʔxb mʔo Kʔi uQ Ges tZvgiv Avgvi ubKU cZ`vevZʔ nʔe bv?0 (miv Avj -gvgbly t 115)

G AvqvZ t_ʔK Avgvi `0U ueIq RvbʔZ cwi | h_v-

1. giblyʔK G cʔ_extZ ubi_ʔ, Dʔik'nxb Ges ubZvšB tLjvi Qʔj mʔo Kiv nqub | eis gube mʔo gʔj ueʔkl Dʔik' I j ʔ ubvNZ i'tqʔQ |

2. gibly GLvʔb Rieb hvc b tkl Kʔi gZzgyL cwiZZ nʔq m'úYʔæ'c ubʔkl nʔq hʔte, AZtci ZvʔK tKiv Reve'w uni m'æ'ab nʔZ nʔe bv, GB Ræþbi KivR Kʔgʔ tKiv umve wʔz nʔe bv, fij KivRi fij dj I g` KivRi g` dj t'fW Kiz nʔe bv Ges G Rb' ZvʔK Avj uni ubKU wʔti thʔZ nʔe bv-Gi'c gtb Kiv ubZvšB teKvng, gLzv eis gZzi ci tm bZb GK Rieb jvʔ Kite | `vqvi

GmGmGBPGj

eisj v`k DŠšP wekte`vj q

KZKtgP nmve w`z nte| mefkł KgeJ Abjvqx wPikwšli Rvbz wKsev Pig kw`li Rvrvbg jvf
Kiłe|

gube mwp m=cłKbw`K I e`ev`x`i aviYv

bw`K I e`ev`x`i `włz gvbłi Rvxbi tKvb j`I Dł`k` tbB| tKbbv, hw` tKvb j`I Dł`k`
Avq etj `Kvi Kiv nq Zv nłj mł½ mł½ `Kvi Kłi włz nq młvłK| wKš` thłnzZzviv młvłK
`Kvi Kłz iVR bq, tmłnzZzviv gvbłK wełk Dł`k` I j`I włq mwp Kiv nłqłQ GK_v `Kvi
Kłz iVR bq| Zviv głb Kłi Ab`vb` Bzi cłYxi gZ Zivl GB Rvxb `ł Kó tFvM Kiłe, Avig-
Avłqłki fıUvi j`Y Kłi AvKÉłFvM Kiłe| gvbłi GB mswłłB wlv`ł Avqłvj tkl nłq tMłj Zvi h_v
me`B włłkl nłq tMłj | wKš` Zv`i G wPšł-aviYvłK Amvi cłZcbrKłi Avj -KžAvb tNvl Yv KłiłQ-

قُلْ مَتَاعُ الدُّنْيَا قَلِيلٌ ۖ وَالْآخِرَةُ خَيْرٌ لِّمَنِ اتَّقَى

ŪAvvub etj w`b, G `włqvi `è` mvgMł LyB mxvgZ, Avi AvvLivZ ciłnhMvıł`i Rb` DEg|Ū (miv
Avb-wlvv t 77)

cVvEi gj'vqb

`be⁹K DEi-clæ

1. gubly Av`g t`tk m'p G gZev`wU Kvi?

K. Bmj vtgi

L. WviDBtbi

M. I tqj tmi

N. weAvbx AvBb ÷ vBtbi

2. Bmj vtgi `w'otZ gube m'p'i KqU chiq i tqjQ?

K. 4 wU

L. 3 wU

M. 7 wU

N. 5 wU

3. i'fn ev AvZv ej tZ eSvq-

K. Avj mntK

L. RievZvtK

M. gubevZvtK

N. ü`wctÜi m'zZvtci m'Avi tK

4. gubevZvt tKvbwU?

K. `fievZvt

L. RievZvt

M. mKj Kg' tYi AwKvix AvZvt

N. me Kq wU DEiB f'z

mswB DEi-clæ

1. gube m'p'i Bmj vgx gZev` wj Lly|

2. gube m'p'i `wU chiqi eYv' w' b|

3. i'fn ev AvZvt ej tZ wK eSvq wj Lly|

4. AvZvt m'c'tK⁹ vk'wK I w'PwKrmKt`i gZev` wj Lly|

5. AvZvt m'c'wKZ Bmj vgx gZev` i avi Yv' w' b|

6. Avj vgx Avej' evKvi -Gi AvZvt m'c'wKZ gZev` wU wj Lly|

7. gube Rietbi j 'q' I D't'k' mst'q'tc eYv' Ki ab|

iPbvj-K DEi-clæ

1. Avj -KzAvtbi Avtj vtK gube m'p'i wek` eYv' wj wce x Ki ab|

2. i'fn ev AvZvt ej tZ wK ejSb? AvZvt m'c'tK⁹ w' lwi Z f'ite wj Lly|

gubŷl i ghPv

cW t 2

Dřik`

G cW Aa`qb Kři Avcıb—

- ◆ e`er` I Ab`vb` atgP` wřtZ gubŷl i ghPv eYBv KitZ cviřeb|
- ◆ wēk;cKwZřZ gubŷl i ghPv m=cřK`Avřj vKcvZ KitZ cviřeb|
- ◆ Bmj vřgi `wřtZ gubŷl i ghPv m=cřK`Avřj vPbv KitZ cviřeb|

fıgKv

Bmj vřg gubŷl K Zvi mWk ghPv I Dchř m=řb wřtřQ| gubŷl K Avj wv ZvřAvj v GB cW_exřZ cřZıwıw nřtmře cW/wřtřQb| Zui mKj mř Rřei řta` gubŷl K AvkivřřZ gvlj řřvZ nřtmře m=řb wřtřQb| cW_exi mēwKQy gubŷl i Aaxb Kři wřtřQb| Avı gubŷl K wbtRi e`v I Lj xdv nřmvře řNvl Yv wřtř wbtRi mř_ m=ıwKřZ Kři řQb| mřwřj vřK gubŷl i ghPv, řkřZj Ges wēwřZv GLvřbB|

KřAvb I nř`ım chřj vPbv Kitř ř`Lv hřq, Bmj vřg gubŷl K hZLw b ghPv, _iařZj Ges m=řb `vb Kři řQ Ab`řKıv ag`er gZer` Zv ř`qıw| wbt`ae`er`x mgrR, Ab`vb` ag`I Bmj vřgi `wřtZ gubŷl i ghPv Zřj aıv nj t

e`er`x I Ab`vb` atgP` wřtZ gubŷl

e`er`ř`i `wřtZ gubŷl GB cW_exi Ab`vb` mřwi gZ GKıw cřYx gřI| gubŷl GKıv ř`nřEř| Gi wēřkl Zj řhgb wKQyřbB, řZgıw Ab`řb`ı I ci Zvi řkřZj;er `řZřj wKQyřbB| ř`řbı wēřepbvq gubŷl AwZ bMY` I řř`mEřv| Křtřj i wēřepbvq gubŷl GřKerři Abřj řřıwM` cřYx| Kvi I gřZ gubŷl řřLv vqx Avřřw: řkD er etj řQb, řřevKkır` m=ıwbacřYx| ř wri DBb etj řQb, gubŷl evřti i eskRıZ| nř`yag` gubŷl K GKıw řK ř`eZv, AeZvi I fMevb etj řQ, Acıw řK gubŷl K BZı ř`řK BZıZı, A`uk` etj Nřv Kři řQ| wL` atg`gubŷl K řLv vi mř_ m=ıwKřZ Z_v cřj evřwřtřQ, e`er`x bıw`Kıv gubŷl i Avřř AvřQ etj řřKıv Kři bř| eis Gıv cKwZřvZ, AatMıgx GK Rıe| GKK_vq gubŷl μg wēZřıbı GK ř`řı i Rıe gřI| Gi řKıv D`PZı ghPv er wēwřZv řbB|

Bmj vřgi `wřtZ gubŷl i ghPv

gubŷl GK ghPv m=ıwbamřwřt Bmj vřgi `wřtZ gubŷl GK ghPv m=ıwbamřwřt| gubŷl i G ghPv I m=řb řhgb Avj wıvı wbtKU, řZgıw wēkřj vřKi mēwKQy İ ci| Avj wv ZvřAvj v ZvřK gıvb Dřıřk` mřwř Kři řQb Ges ZvřK řřc, Avıvı-AvıwZ. I MVb-cKwZ wřtřQb mēwKQy_řK wřbıřZı, mēwKQy Zřbřq Dbř I DEg Křı| Avj wv řřn gubŷl i ř`n mEřv dřK wřtřQb| Avj wv řřřıřZv řıvıv gubŷl K wvR`vI Kwı řtřQb|

wēk;cKwZřZ gubŷl i ghPv G wēk;Pıvřti gubŷl ZřQ bq| wēk;cKwZı gıřS GK řQıwE cřYx nřqI wēřkl `řZřj wēkřwı`ı Kvi řY gubŷl řkř, AvkivřřZ gvlj řřvZ| Avj wv ZvřAvj v etj bř

وَلَقَدْ كَرَّمْنَا بَنِي آدَمَ وَحَمَلْنَا لَهُمُ فِي الْوَالِدِ جِزْقًا مِّنَ الطَّيِّبَاتِ وَفَضَّلْنَاهُمْ أَمْثَلَىٰ كَثِيرٍ مِّنْ مَّا خَلَقْنَا تَفْضِيلًا.

Bmj vngK = WWR-3 : Bmj vgr mgvR e'e'v

ieG/ieGmGm t'c'0Mg

0Avng Av`g mšlbtk AZxe m'šyb `vb KtiwQ, Awg Zv`i`k R'tj-`tj PjvP'tj i Rb" einb `vb KtiwQ, Zv`i`k DEg Rxe'bvckiy c0vb KtiwQ Ges eü wRwb'mi lci hv Awg m'w KtiwQ Zv`k tköZj `vb KtiwQ|0 (miv ebx BmivCj : 70)

gubyl i Aaxb meikQy G `p'qvi meikQy hv AvtQ Da'š'j v'k, hv AvtQ fZtj, awi t'xZ'N tmB meikQy gubyl i Aaxb, gubyl i GKvš'AbM'Z, gubyl i K'j v'Y wbt'q'wR'Z| Avi `k"-A`k" hZ w'bvq'Z l K'j v'Yki hv wQyAvtQ'N meB w'ec'j'f'ite Avj w' Zv0Avj v gubyl i Rb" `vb K'ti'Qb| GK K_vq meikQy gubyl i K'j v'Yi Rb" B m'w Kiv n'tq'tQ| Avi gubyl'k Avj w'ni Bev v'Zi Rb" m'w Kiv n'tq'tQ| n'v`x'm K'z'm'x'Z Avj w' etj b'N

ياابن ادم خلقتك لنفسى و خلقت كل شئ لك .

0tn Av`g mšlb ! Awg tZv tZv'g'k t'ke'j Av'gi Rb" m'w KtiwQ| Avi Ab'vb" meikQy m'w KtiwQ tZv'gi Rb" |0

gubyl B"0v kw³ m'ubemeteKevb m'Ev t gubyl t'ke'j R'xe t`'ni Aw'k'vix m'Ev bq| eis gubyl `r'axb B"0v kw³ m'ubemeteKevb, w`'ir-eyx l wPš'i-M'tel Yv kw³ m'ubem'Ev| Aw'tij GB gubyl nj mg`l m'w i w'bh'm, m'w K'z'j i t'Mš'i'tei Ag'j" l AZ'z'bxq GK'g'v' ab|

cw_ex'Z hZ c0Yr AvtQ Zvi t'Kv'w'UB gubyl i b'vq B'P'0v kw³ i v'L bv| Zviv weteKevb, w`'v'eyx l wPš'i-M'tel Yv Aw'k'vix l bq|

gubyl Avj w'ni m'y i Zg m'w t w'w'lj m'w t'j v'ki g'ta" gubyl i Ae'qe, Av'kw'Z, M'v'v K'v'w'g'v AZ"š'i m'y i | G c'ht'z' g'v'v Avj w' etj b t

لَقَدْ خَلَقْنَا الْإِنْسَانَ فِي أَحْسَنِ تَقْوِيمٍ.

0Avng m'w KtiwQ gubyl'k m'y i Zg M'v'v |0 (miv AvZ-Z'xb : 4)

Gi 0viv gubyl i em'w'k Av'kw'Z. Ges m'yg A'z mg'v'ek e'š'v't'v n'tq'tQ|

gubyl B GK'g'v' m'w, hvi g'ly A't'w'w'Z m'ub'abq| tm S't'k e'j'k fi w'tq P'tj bv ; eis Zvi GK'w' F'ry `p'Zv i t'q'tQ Ges tm Zvi Lv" n'vZ 0viv M'h'Y K'ti | gubyl i n'vZ, g'ly, g'v_v, cv BZ" w' m'w'v'g'Am" f'ite m'w th, Zvi K'v'R'k'g'c'Y'c'f'v'v'v'g" i q'v K'ti m'ubem'K'it'Z cv'ti | Af'š'i'x'Y w't'k eyx'ey'š, ax'kw³, m'f'Zv, kvj'xb'Z'v'teva, e'w'w'Zv, D"p'Zi w'P'v' kw³ gubyl'k Ab'vb" m'w t`_t'k Aek" B Db'z'Zi Ae"v l tköZj `vb K'ti'Q|

Ab'vb" m'w'p' g'v'S gubyl i gh'v t gubyl 0vov w'et'k'j Avi hZ m'w AvtQ meikQy Avj w'ni Zv0Avj v c0'É m'w'w'0 l m'w'p'w'i Z w'bt'gi Aax't'B P'j'q' | t'ke'j g'v' gubyl i Rb" B Avj w'ni c'q' t`_t'k R'ieb c't_ P'j'v i w'bt`R'bv w'tq Av'w'v'bx w'K'Z'v l bex-i'w'j- cv'v't'v n'tq'tQ| Gu'v g'v'v Avj w'ni w'et'k' l `qv w't'm'teB gubyl t'c't'q'tQ|

Avj w'ni `w't'Z gubyl i gh'v t K'z'Av't'bi eü Av'q'v'Z Avj w'ni K'v'Q gubyl i `b'ku" l gubyl i K'v'Q Avj w'ni `b'k't'u'i K_v ejv n'tq'tQ| gubyl l Avj w'ni g'v'S t'K'v'v t`'q'j ev g'v'a'g t'b' | gubyl Avj w'nt'k `š'i'Y K'it'j Avj w'ni t'K'v'v g'v'a'g 0vov B Zvi Reve t`_b | Avj w'nt'k W'v'K't'j Avj w'ni m'v'_ m'v'_ Zvi W'v'k m'v'ov t`_b | G't`_t'k B e'š'v hv'q Avj w'ni K'v'Q gubyl i `vb l gh'v K'Z E't'a'v' Avj w'ni Zv0Avj v etj b-

وَلَقَدْ كَرَّمْنَا بَنِي آدَمَ.

0Avng Av`g mšlbtk AZ"š'gh'v `vb KtiwQ|0 (miv ebx BmivCj : 70)

Eal`fj v`K gub`j i`vb t D`PZI RMtZ ev AvZvi RMtZ gub`j i th`vb, Zv GZB D`P I gnvb th, Avj`ni v`bK UeZr`f`d`i`k`Zv`i` g`v`v` Zv`i` mvg`b` Aebvg`Z` nq| D`PZI RMtZ gub`j i gh`v`i` t`Kv`b` Z`j`bv` t`b`| GRb`B` Avj`m` Zv`0Avj`v` Zv`i` gnvb` m`p`o` t`d`i`k`Zv`i` i`t`K` Av`k` i` t`q`u`0t`j` b` gub`j`v`K` m`R`v` Ki`t`Z`|

e`-`RMtZ gub`j i gh`v`i` G e`-`RMtZ gub`j i gh`v`i` n`t`Q` gub`j` c`u`_`ex`i` m`K`j` m`p`o`i` v`b`h`m`| gub`j`v`K` t`K`v`b` K`i`B` G` v`e`k`j`v`K`i` m`p`o`| gub`j` c`a`v`b` ev` t`k`b` m`K`j` m`p`o`i`| gub`j`i` K`g`f`q`i` n`t`Q` v`e`k`j`v`K`| G`L`v`b` h`v` v`K`Q`y`Av`t`Q` m`e`B` gub`j`i` R`b`| gub`j`v` Z`v`i` I`c`i` v`b`t`R`i` B`v`O`v` c`d`q`m` K`i`| G`m`e` v`K`Q`B` gub`j`i` K`j` v`t`Y` v`b`t`q`m`R`Z`| G`L`v`b` t`K`v`b` m`p`o`B` gub`j`i` D`c`i` c`f`v`e` v`e`-`i`i` K`i` v`U`t`K`_`v`K`t`Z` c`r`f`i` b`v`|

u`L`j`v`d`t`Z`i` v`w`q`Z`j` K`v`i`t`Y`B` gub`j`v` t`k`b` t` G` v`b`q`v`q` gub`j`i` gh`v`i` n`t`Q`N` t`m` Avj`ni` L`j`x`d`v` ev` c`d`Z`i`v`i`a`| gub`j`i` m`p`o`Z`E`j` t`_`t`K` t`_`L`v` h`v`q` gub`j`v` v`b`K`o`..m`v`i`e`-` t`_`t`K` m`p`| v`K`S`-` Z`v`i` g`t`a` Avj`m` Z`v`0Avj`v`i` d`t`K` t`_`q`v` i`f`n` Ges` v`b`q`v`q` Z`v`i`K` u`L`j`v`d`Z` c`d`Z`o`v`i` v`w`q`Z`j` v`b` K`i`v`i` K`v`i`t`Y`B` G`Z` e`o` gh`v`i`v`i` A`v`a`K`v`i`x`| gub`j`i` G` gh`v`i` t`K`e`j` g`v`i` Avj`ni` 0`v`b` c`d`Z`o`v`i` I`c`i`B` v`b`f`P`k`j`|

gub`j`v` Avj`ni` k`i`x`0`Av`Z`i` a`v`i`K` e`v`n`K` t` G`B` v`e`k`j`v`K` gub`j`v` gnvb` Avj`ni` u`L`j`v`d`t`Z`i` m`j`v`w`b` v`w`q`Z`j` c`v`j` b` K`i`| u`L`j`v`d`t`Z`i` v`w`q`Z`j` G`K`u`U` v`i`a`z`c`Y`v`A`v`g`v`b`Z`| A`v`i` Z`v` n`j` Avj`ni` k`i`x`0`Av`Z` e`n`b` c`v`j` b` I` Avj`ni` v`b`K`U` R`e`v`e`w` m`i` t`h`v`M` Z`v` A`R`B`| v`e`k`j`v`K` gub`j`v` 0`v`v` G` K`u`w`b` v`w`q`Z`j` A`v`i` K`v`i` I` e`n`b` K`i`v`i` t`h`v`M` Z`v` t`b`B` G`R`b` v`e`k`j`v`K` gub`j`i` G`Z` gh`v`i`v`|

gub`j`v` v`w`q`Z`k`j` m`E`v` t` m`p`o`t`j`v`K`i` g`t`a` gub`j`v`B` G`K`g`v`i` v`w`q`Z`k`j` m`E`v`| gub`j`v` Z`v`i` K`Z`K`t`g`P` R`b` R`e`v`e`w` m`n` K`i`t`e`| A`b`v`b` m`p`o` t`j`v`K`i` c`d`Z` Z`v`i` v`w`q`Z`j`-`K`Z`e` i`t`q`t`Q` Z`v` Z`v`t`K` h`_`v`h`_`f`r`t`e` c`v`j` b` K`i` m`p`o`t`j`v`K`i` f`v`i`m`v`g`v` e`R`v`q` i`v`L`t`Z` n`t`e`| v`e`P`r`f`i` i` v`b` Z`v`i` m`e` K`v`t`R`i` v`n`m`v`e` t`b`l` q`v` n`t`e`| f`i`j` K`v`t`R`i` R`b` t`_`l` q`v` n`t`e` c`j`v`i` A`v`i` g`t`_`i` R`b` t`_`q`v` n`t`e` k`w`-`l`|

Avj`ni` v`m`Z`j` t` m`p`o` t`j`v`K`i` t`m`i`v` m`p`o` gub`j`v` t`K`e`j` g`v`i` Avj`ni`B` B`e`v` Z`-`e`f`-`M`x` I` v`m`Z`j` v`K`v`i` K`i`t`e` c`v`i`_`e` R`x`e`t`b`i` m`K`j` t`f`q`i` gub`j`i` t`k`b`Z`j`e`R`v`q` i`v`L`v`i` R`b` Avj`ni` A`v`b`M`Z` I` B`e`v` Z`-`e`f`-`M`x` K`i`t`Z` n`t`e` G`K`u`b`o`f`r`t`e`| Avj`ni` t`N`v`l`Y`v` G` i`K`g`B` 0`A`v`g` v`R`b`e`l` gub`j`v`K` G`K`g`v`i` A`v`g`v`i` B`e`v`v`Z` K`i`v`i` R`b` m`p`o` K`i`v`i`Q`I`0` (m`i`v` A`v`h`-`h`v`i` q`v`Z` : 56)

b`e`x`-`i`v`m`j`-`i` A`v`l`g`b` t` gub`j`v` t`k`b` gh`v`i` A`v`a`K`v`i`x` e`t`j`B` gub`j`i` g`v`t`S` Avj`ni` c`_` t`_`L`v`t`b`v`i` R`b` b`e`x`-`i`v`m`j`-` t`c`0`Y` K`i`v` n`t`q`t`Q`| A`b`v`t`K`i`v` c`0`x`i` R`b` b`e`x`-`i`v`m`j`-` t`c`0`i` Z` n`b`i`b`| gub`j`v` h`v`t`Z` f`j` c`_` A`e`j` v`b` K`i` t`M`g`i`v`n` I` v`e`c`_`M`g`x` b`v` n`q` G`R`b` G` e`-`e`-`v`| G`i` g`t`a`B` Z`v`i` t`k`b`t`Z`j` c`0`v`Y` c`v`l` q`v` h`v`q`|

Avj`ni` e`v`Y`x`i` a`v`i`K` I` e`v`n`K` gub`j`v` t` gub`j`v` t`k`b` e`t`j`B` gub`j`i` K`v`t`Q` gub`j`i` g`a` t`_`t`K` Avj`ni` g`t`b`v`b`Z` b`e`x`-`i`v`m`j`-` t`c`0`Y` K`i`t`i`Q`b`| Avj`ni` G`B` v`e`k`j`v` m`p`o`t`j`v`K`i` g`t`a` A`v`i` K`v`D`t`K`B` G` gh`v`i`v` t`_`l` q`v` n`q`i`b`| Avj`ni` e`v`Y`x`i` a`v`i`K` I` e`v`n`K` Ges` c`0`v`i`K`i`f`c` gub`j`v`t`K`B` g`t`b`v`b`Z` K`i`v` n`t`q`t`Q`| t`h`g`b`N` K`z`A`v`t`b` G`t`m`t`Q`N` 0`v`b`0`q` A`v`g` A`v`g`v`b`Z` t`c`k` K`i`v`Q` A`v`K`v`k` g`U`j` , c`u`_`ex` I` c`e`Z`g`v`i`v`i` D`c`i` , I` i`v` Z`v` M`0`Y` K`i`t`Z` A`-`f`K`u`Z` R`v`b`t`q`t`Q` Ges` f`q` t`c`i`q`t`Q` , c`f`i` gub`j`v` G`B` A`v`g`v`b`Z` e`n`b` K`i`v`i` v`w`q`Z`j` M`0`Y` K`i`t`i`Q`| (A`v`j`-`A`v`n`h`v`e` t` 72)

gub`j`v` A`b`š`l` g`n`v`R`x`e`t`b`i` A`v`f`h`v`i`x` t` G` R`x`e`b`B` gub`j`i` t`k`l` b`q` Ges` g`Z`B` gub`j`i` R`x`e`t`b`i` h`e`v`b`K`v` t`U`t`b` t`_`q` b`v`| g`Z`i` c`f`i` gub`j`v` A`b`š`l`g`n`v`R`x`e`t`b` c`0`e`k` K`i`t`e`| A`b`v`b` m`p`o`t`j`v`K` g`Z`i` I` v`K`q`i`g`t`Z`i` c`i`B` v`b`t`t`k`l` n`t`q` h`v`t`e`| v`K`S`-` gub`j`i` i`t`q`t`Q` e`v`i`h`v`L` R`x`e`t`b`i` m`j`v` ev` k`w`-`l` c`j`v`i`a`l`v`b` v`e`t`m`i` v`n`m`v`e`-`v`b`K`v`k` , c`j`v`m`i`v`Z` , v`e`P`r`f`i`i` c`f`i`i` A`b`š`l` A`d`ž`š`l` g`n`v` c`j`v`i`-`t`f`c` R`v`b`t`Z`i` v`P`i`m`j`g`q` A`b`š`l` R`x`e`b` A`b`_`v` R`v`v`b`t`g`i` m`g`v`i`v`b` v`f`f`m` I` g`n`v` k`w`-`l`| A`b`v`b` m`p`o` R`M`t`Z`i` g`t`a` gub`j`i` G` A`v`l`i`v`t`Z`i` g`n`v` R`x`e`t`b`i` A`v`a`K`v`i`x` n`l` q`v`l` Z`v`i` t`k`b`t`Z`j` c`0`v`Y` e`n`b` K`i`|

17. **cieĪ RmeKv t** Avj mZiAvj v mġtj vġKi gta` gvbġtKB tKej cieĪ RmeKv cġvb KtiġQb|
uZvb AwóKi, AcieĪ, bġP I nġbe` Avvri Kiv t`ġK gvbġtK ieiZ tiġtQb| Rieb aviġbi Rb`
Dbz cwiġek mġó Kiv, RieġbrcKiY Awe`vi I `Zwi KiġZ tKej gvbġtKB uġtġtQb| gvbġtK
uZvb mġtj vġKi eo eo Rie RvġbrcviġtK c`vbZ Kti uġtRi KvġR j vMġbvi Ávb w`ġtQb| gvbġtK
Rġj, `ġj, cġvto-ceġZ áġġYi tKŠkj uġtġtQb| Gmtei ga`w`ġl gvbġli tkóZi I ghPvi
AZġbġqZvi cġvY cġl qv ġvq|

mvi K_v

GB gñeġk; gvbġ Zġ I nġb bq, bq tKiv Roġ`ñeġkó BZi cġvri gZ tKiv Rie| gvbġ Dbz-
D`PZi AvZġ I t`navix ġgar-gbbġkj ieiġeK eġv`m`ubġgnv Avj mġi GK gñv ġġ`evb mġó| ġvi
Aaxb mġtj vġKi mēKQy ZvB gvbġ Kvi I KvġQ Zvi ġv_v AebZ KiġZ cġġi bġ| gvbġ tKej Avj mġi
uġjvdZ Kġqg Kġe, uġtRi ghPv Aġġvri vLġe| Avi Zvġj B AbŠĪRieġb mġx nġZ cġġe|

**cġVġEi ġġ`iqb
eū`bePġbK cġġe**

- 1. m`yaġg`gvbġtK ej v nġtġQ-
- K. evbġi i eskRvZ
- L. t`eZv I fMevb
- M. tLv`vqġ AvZġ
- N. evK-kv³ m`cbacġvri

- 2. ŪAvġ Av`g mŠġbtK AZie m`yb `vb Kti uġĪ ġuġ Kvi Dv³ ?
- K. gñvb Avj mġi
- L. gñvex nhi Z ġvġġ (m.)-Gi
- M. nhi Z Av`g (Av.)-Gi
- N. nhi Z Cmv (Av.)-Gi |

- 3. ŪAvġ mġó Kti uġ gvbġtK mġi Zg MVġbĪ-ġuġ tKiv mġvi AŠMġ?
- K. mġv Avj -evKvi v-Gi
- L. mġv Avj -dġj -Gi
- M. mġv AvZġxb-Gi
- N. mġv ūġj ġġj -Gi |

msuġB DĒi-cġġe

- 1. e`er`x I Ab`v` atġP`uġtZ gvbġli ghPv m`cġtKġK ej v nġtġQ Dġġ Kġb|
- 2. Ūek; cġġuġtZ gvbġ temk m`ġvZĪ KġAvġbi Avġj vġK eYĪv Kġb|
- 3. Ūgvbġ Avj mġi cġZvġb I Avj mġi evYxi avi K I evnKĪ- e`vL`v Kġb|

iPbvġj K DĒi-cġġe

- 1. gvbġli ghPv m`cġtKġBmj vġġi `uġfġ e`vL`v Kġb|

cwiertii , iaz;I cŕqvRbxqZv

cW t 3

Dʕik`

G cW Aa`qb Kʕi AvciB—

- ◆ cwiervi mʕctKʕaviYv w`tZ cviʕeb|
- ◆ cwiertii , iaz;I cŕqvRbxqZv eYʕv KiʕZ cviʕeb|

cwiervi

ʕgx-ʕ, mštb-mštZ, wczvgvZv, fiBtevb cfiwZ i³mʕcwiKʕ wBKU AvZʕqʕ`i mgʕtq Mto I Vv mswʕjB gibe cwigUj tK cwiervi etj | mgvR Rxeʕbi cŕg wfiE I eʕbqv` ntjv cwiervi | gibe Rxeʕbi hvIv t_ʕKB GB cwiervi-e'e`vi mPbv| Aw` wczv nhiZ Av`g (Av.) I Aw` gvZv nhiZ nvl qv (Av.) Gi gva`tgB Gi cŕg weKvk| cweI KjAvʕb Biki v` ntqʕt

وَيَا آدَمُ اسْكُنْ أَنْجُلَيْنَا جَنَّةَ فَكُلَا مِنْ حَيْثُ شِئْتُمَا وَلَا تَقْرَبَا هَذِهِ الشَّجَرَةَ فَتَكُونَا مِنَ الظَّالِمِينَ.

ŕtn Av`g! Zwg I tZvgvi ʕ RvbʕZ emevm Ki Ges th_v B`Qv Avnvi Ki; wKšyGB MʕQi wBKUeZx` ntqʕ bv| Zvntj tZvgiv hwj gʕ`i Ašfʕ ntq cote|ŕ (miv Avj - Avivd : 19)

GʕZ ʕó cŕwYZ nq th, gvbeRxeʕbi hvIv i:æntqQj cwierviK mʕctKʕ c_atiB| th cwiertii c_ web`vm wQj ʕgx-ʕi gva`tg| Zvici Zv axti axti we`tZ jvf KʕiʕQ| GK Av`g (Av.) Gi cwiervi t_ʕK Drmwiz ntqʕQ AMwYZ eub Av`gi web`l msmvi| ZvB cZ`tqi miʕ_B ejv hvq, cwierviB mgvR Rxeʕbi wfiE gj-| cwierviK cweI Zv I mŕZvi DciB wʕʕ Kʕi mgvR, ivó Ges wekʕq gvbe RmZi cweI Zv I mŕZv|

cwiertii , iaz;I cŕqvRbxqZv

mgvR Rxeʕbi cŕwK BDibU cwiervi t gvby mŕwRK Rxe| mgvR wgtj-wʕtk, mʕl-kwištZ emevm Kiv gvbtj i `fve| mgvR Qvov mʕ gvbtj i RxeB APj | epEi mgvR Rxeʕbi cŕwK cŕZŕb nj cwiervi | e`w³ Rxeʕb th me mr ʕ Yej x ARʕ Kiv nq, cwierviK RxeʕB Zvi cwiPhʕ ntq_ʕK| e`w³ Rxeʕb fij bv ntj thgb fij cwiervi MwZ nq bv, tZgub fij cwiervi bv ntj, Av`k I mŕi mgvR MwZ nq bv|

cwiervi MVʕbi DcKiY t cwierviK mŕ-kwišl Rb` thgb cwierviK eÜb mŕp nI qv Avek`K, tZgub cwiertii m`m`i gʕa` tçŕ-cŕZ, mngugZv, mnvʕwZ Ges cvi ʕwi K KZʕ I `wqZ; cʕj b Kiv Acwinihʕ GKw Av`k cwiervi MVʕbi Rb` thme Dcv`ʕbi cŕqvRb Zvi memQʕ Bmj vtg we`gvb| Bmj vgx cwiertii eérvbZv, `wqZrvbZv Ges D`Q;Ljvi tKiv `vb tbB| `ah` mivZv, mgʕSvZv, mnthwMzV, t`w-ggZv, tçŕ-cŕZ, k`v, fij emv BZ`w` ʕ Yej x Av`k mgvR MVʕbi ceRZʕ Avi GB me ʕYi Abʕj b I cwiPhʕ cwiertiiB ntq_ʕK| mŕi v Bmj vgx mgvR MVʕb Bmj vgx cwiertii , iaz;I Acwi mŕg|

cwiervi mgvR MVʕbi wfiE t cwiervi nt`Q mgvR Rxeʕbi cŕg wfiE I cŕwK cŕZŕb| cwiervi wʕqB mgvR MwZ nq| cwiervi thgb nʕe, mgvR I tZgb nʕe| mŕ I mŕi cwiertii I ciB mŕ I mŕi mgvR I ivóMvB wʕʕ Kʕi | mŕzcwierviK RxeB GKw mŕziʕtŕ cZxK| cwiervi gvbtj i Aw`

Bmj vgx K ÷ WWR-3 : Bmj vgx mgvR e'e v

ieG/ieGmGm t c0Mg

I Av`g mslMvb | cwi evi tK tK` a KtiB Mto I tV epEi gibe mgvR | Av` wczv nhiZ Av`g (Av) Ges Av` gvZv nhiZ nvl qv (Av) me0g cwi evi K RxeB MVb Ktib | wczv-gvZv, fivB-terb, v`gx-`x, cY-Kb`v ubtq th tQvU msviU Mto I tV ZvtKB etj cwi evi | wevtni gra`tg mnthwMzvi wfiE`Z brix-cjad mk;Lj fite qZ`msMvb cwi evi MVb Kti | gibe cwi evi MVtbi wfiE` inttme cieT KzAvtb ej v ntqtQ t

فَأَنكِحُوا مَا طَابَ لَكُمْ مِنَ النِّسَاءِ.

0netq Ki gnrj v`i ga` ntZ hv` i tK tZvgv` i c0;` nq|0 (mi-v Avb-ibmv t 3)

cwi evi MVb I netq m`c tK`gnvbex (mv.) etj b-

0netq Avgi m;Z, th Avgi m;Z tgvZvteK Avgi Kti bv tm Avgi D`yZ bq|0 (gvvt` Avng`)

Bmj vgx cwi evi i wfiEg- t th cwi evi Bmj vgx fveavi v, Bmj vtgi bwiZgvj v I Bmj vtgi wea-wearb Abjvq Mto I tV Ges cwi Pmj Z nq ZvtK Bmj vgx cwi evi etj | Bmj vgx cwi evi i mKj m`m`B gvrj g | KzAvtbi evYx Abjvfi N c0g gibe-gvbex Av`g (Av) I nvl qv (Av)-tK tK` a KtiB Bmj vgx cwi evi Mto I tV | GB c0g cwi evi i m`m`0qtK j q` Kti Avj m Zv0Avj v etj bN

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اسْكُنُوا أَيْتَانِي وَلَكُمْ أَجْرٌ وَأَكَلًا مِنْهَا رَغَدًا حَيْثُ شِئْتُمْ مَا.

0tn Av`g! Zq I tZvgv` x RvbZ emevm Ki Ges thLv t` tK Bt`Q `^Qt;` cubvri Ki |0 (mi-v Avj -evKvii : 35)

gibe Rxe tbi cwi cYZvi Rb` cwi evi t gibe Rxe tK cwi cYZv `vb Ges gibe m;oi ariv Ae`vnZ i vLvi Rtb` Ges Zvt` i I ci vLj vdtZi `wqZ; Ac`Yi Df` tK` Avj m Zv0Avj v Av`g I nvl qv (Av)-tK m;oi Kti 0tj b | Av i Zvt` i gta` GK gay` eevnK m`uK` vcb Ktib | m;oi `i iæ t` tKB brix-cjad GtK Actii cwi ci-K, cwi tvK, GtK Actii fY ntq AvtQb | Dftqi gta` m`uK` gay, mg`svZvcY` mrvbfvZ I `v`ZvcY`nq | GB cieT Df` tK` gnvb Avj m Av`g (Av)-Gi t` tni Ask t` tK nvl qv (Av)-tK m;oi Kti tQb | G Rtb` B brix-cjad i gta` Av`Kij t` tKB GZ gay AvKl Ges c0Yi Urb we`gvb | Avj m Zv0Avj v etj bN

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اسْكُنُوا أَيْتَانِي خَلِّقْكُمْ مِنْ نَفْسٍ وَاحِدَةٍ وَخَلِّقْ مِنْهَا رِجَالًا وَنِسَاءً

0tn gibe RvZ! tZvgv` i c0Zcuj KtK fq Ki, whub tZvgv` i tK GK e`w` t` tK m;oi Kti tQb Ges Zv t` tK Zvi Rv m;oi Kti tQb | Zvt` i Dfq t` tK eü bi-bvixi we`vi NwUtqtQb|0 (mi-v Avb-ibmv : 1)

mk;Lj Rxe tbi Rb` t mgvR m;L kwiš I mk;Lj Rxe hvctbi Rb` cwi evi Ges cwi evi K eÜtbi , iæZ; Acwimxg | gvrj g cwi evi i fvgKv Av i teik | cwi evi K Rxe gvby tK Kz0wE, ci ewE, D`Q;Lj Zv, m;gvj sNb, AvKvi niY, gvbtZi Rxe cfwZ ci-Pwi t` tK gY I cieT Kti | gvby tK m;vqisZ, mk;Lj, Kj`vYKi Ges cieT , Y`%nk t0` c0Zv0Z Kti |

RwZ MVb I vek; kwiš c0Z0vi Rb` t Bmj vgx cwi evi m`m`t` i gta` t0y-c0vZ, t`-ggZv, mg`svZv mrvbfvZ, k`v, fij evm, gh`v, Zvnhx-Zvgv` ly, Av`e-Kvq`v, mrvh` mnthwMzvi Ges cvi `uvi K `wqZ; I KZ` tava m;oi nq | hv epEi mgvR I RwZMVtB Ges vek; kwiš c0Z0v , iæZcY` fvgKv cvj b Kti | cwi evi K Rxe tbi Zvch`eYv Kti Avj m Zv0Avj v etj bN

يَوْمِنَا أَن خَلَقَ لَكُمْ مِنْ أَنْفُسِكُمْ أَزْوَاجًا لِّتَسْكُنُوا إِلَيْهَا وَحَدَّ لَكُمْ مَوَدَّةً
وَرَحْمَةً.

0Zui ub`k0mgfni gta` itqtQ th, uZub tZvgvt`i Rb` tZvgvt`i ga` t_tK mjo KtiQtB tZvgvt`i
Rxeb msuMbx hvzZ tZvgiv Zvt`i KvQ kwsljvf KitZ cvi Ges uZub tZvgvt`i ci`uti gta`
u`Zv I ggZv mjo KtiQtB|0 (miv Avi-ijg : 21)

Bn-ciKvjxb Kj`vtYi Rtb` t mgvtR mjtL kwsfZ emeim Ges BnKij I ciKvtj i Kj`vtYi Rb`
Bmj vtg cwi evti i iaz; Acwimxg| GB wekij mjo RMtZi me uKOyAvj un Zv0Avj v cjad I brix GB
`B tkYvtZ fM KtiQtB| gvbjt i gta` I brix-cjad GB `B tkYv itqtQ| GB `B tkYv gvbly weevtni
gva`tg cwi evi Mvb Kti Bn-ciKvjxb cfZ Kj`vY KiZ mYlg nq| Avj un Zv0Avj v etj b-

وَمِنْ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ خَلَقْنَا زَوْجَيْنِ .

0Avng me uKOy tRvoiq tRvoiq mjo KtiQ|0 (miv Avh-hvvi qvZ : 49)

cwievi gube cRtbxi aviv Ae`inZ iLv i cZ0vb t mjo c0Z`K cRmZB Zvt`i cRbxi mstb
aviY, Drcv`tbi cPvj Z, cKuzMZ ubR ubR RvZiq mEvi Aw`Z; I mjoKvj Zv i Pjv Kti PtjtQ Z_v
eskepx Kti PtjtQ| Avi GB mjoKvj ZvB nj wekij mjoRMtZi c0vb `enk0`| Avi Guv cieT
cwi ewi K Rxeb e`e`vi Ab`Zg Df`k`| Avj -KzAvtb ewY nqtQ-

وَخَلَقْنَا مِنْهَا زَوْجًا وَبَثَّ مِنْهُمَا رِجَالًا كَثِيرًا وَنِسَاءً .

0Avi Zv t_tKB mjo KtiQtB Zvi RvotK Ges G`0Rb t_tK Qvotq w`qtQtB wecj mSL`K cjad I
brix|0 (miv Avb-ubmv : 1)

gube mF`Zvi Aw`Zj i b`k0 t Ab`vb` mjo RMtZi mvt` uKOy mvgAm`_vKtj I mjo RMtZi
Ab`vb` cRmZi Zzbrq gube Rietbi aviv `ZS;LvZ c0vvnZ| gube Rxeb Ab`vb` c0YKzj i gZ
bq| tetP_vKvB gube Rietbi Df`k` bq| gvbly AvkivdZ gvLj jvZ| gvbjt i Rietbi gnr Df`k` I
j`P AvtQ| ZvB gube Rxeb wefkI weva weav I ubqg bwiZi 0vii ubqisZ| gube mF`Zvi Aw`Z;
uUkTq iLv i Rb` gube mgvtRi gta` gqv-ggZv, t0y-c0Z, gvb-ghv, Zvnhx-Zvgvly, mF`Zv-
Kv0, weK-eyx, `vqZ-KZ0`eva, mrvh`-mnhvMzv I mrvbYvZ BZ`v`_Y-`enk0`i jvj b I
weKv GKvS`Avek`K| mF`Zvi Aw`Zj i Rb` Acwivh`Yvej xi weKv I jvj b t`P`I nt`Q- mK;Lj,
`ea Ges mjbqisZ `eewvK mF` Mlv cZ:cwE cwi ewi K Rxeb| GB cieT `v0Z` I cwi ewi K
Rxeb gvbjt i Kzvi cyci ewE, D`Q;Lj Zv, AvvKv niY, gvbteZi Rxeb hvcb cfvZ ci Pvi T`K i ay
`gbB Kti bv, eis gube RxebtK mjbqisZ, mYsnZ, mK;Lj, Kj`vYgY Ges cZ-cwE KitZ
mrvqZv Kti |

ci`Z; I gvbteZi Rxeb t_tK cwi T`v t brix cjad I j`vMvgnxb, Aeva I AvbqisZ tgj vtgkv
gvbvtK ci`Z; I gvbteZi Rietbi AZj AUKvti vbt`c Kti | dtj tMlv gube mgvtR th gvivZ`K
Kzj tbtg Avtm, Zv t_tK ti nvB cvl qvi tKvb Dcvq_vtKbv | Bmj vgx cwi evi c0v gvbvtK ci`Z; I
gvbteZi Rxeb t_tK cwi T`v t`q|

gube vki i ``vK I gvbvK weKv tK`at gube vki AZ`S`0` I Amvq Ae`vq RbM0Y Kti |
cwi evti AZ`S`0` gqv-ggZv I t`m-hZzetm kvvvi K I gvbvK ewx jvf Kti | cwi ewi K `p e0B I
jvj b-cvj b Qvov Zvi ``vK I gvbvK ewx I DbvZ m`e bq|

Bmj vgxK = mNR-3 : Bmj vgx mgvR e'e`v

ieG/ieGmGm t'cMig

gibe iki i ikvjqzbt gvZv-wZv mštb`i i'ayvj b-cij bB Ktib bv, Zv`i tj Lv-cov, ikvjq-
ms`wZ, Av`e-Kvq`v I Rxeb cšZôvq GK , iazpY`Ae`vb ivtLb| iki-mštb`i K_v ejv Av`e`c`_t`_tK
ubtq ikvjq`v`iY cšetki cš`chš`cwi eviB ntpQ mštb`i cKZ. ikvjq`v`i tK`q AvRtKi iki`tK
AvMvgx`v`i`bi KY`vi nI qvi ce`cš`wZ cwi evi t`_tKB ubtZ nq| th cwi evi ikvjq`v`i, f`a I Av`k`vb
Zv`i mštb-mštb`i f`a, ikvjq`v`i I Av`k`vb ntp Mto Dtv|

Dctiv³ AvtjvPbvi cwi`cš`v`iZ ubwôvq ejv hvq th, gvbyl i Rb` cwi evi K Rxeb GK AZxe
, iazpY`A Acinih`eIelq| Gôrov gibe Rxe`bi Av`Z; iekvk Am`e| gibe m`Zvi DrKI`vab,
cZ-cie`IKiY Ges cwi`Qb`v`i Rb` Bmj vgtgi cwi evi cš`v GK Avbeh`cš`vRb|

mvi K_v

`vqx`v, mštb-mštb`i, wZv-gvZv, fiv-terv cš`v i³ m`cwiKZ ubKU AvZ`q`i mgštq Mto DVv
msv`v`B gibe cwi gUj`tK cwi evi etj| mgvR Rxe`bi cš`g vfi`E I evbqv`nj cwi evi| gibe Rxe`bi
hv`v j Met`_tKB GB cwi evi i mPbv| gibe cwi evi i cš`g m`m` iQ`j b nhiZ Av`g (Av.) I iwe
nvlqv (Av)| mgvR Rxe`b cwi evi i , iZ; Acwi mvg| e`v³ Rxe`b th me mr`Y AR` Kiv nq,
cwi evi K Rxe`bB Zvi cwi Ph`n`tp`_v`tK| Av`k`mgvR MV`bi Rb` hveZxq , tYi Abyxj b nq GB
cwi evi | mšzcwi evi K Rxeb GK iU mšz I Av`k`iv`a MV`b mrvqK| Bmj vgx cwi evi Bmj vgx
fiveavi v, Bmj vgtgi bmvZgvj v I iwea-ievav my`i fiv`e Abyxj b Kiv nq| cwi evi i gva`tgB gvbyl i
gta` t'cš`-cš`v, t`-e ggZv, mgtSvZv-mrvb`v`vZ, k`v I fiv`emv, ZivRxe-Zv`v`i`y, Av`e-Kvq`v,
mrvv`h`-mrvv`wMzv Ges cwi`cwi K`v`vqZ; I KZ`e`teva m`v` nq| m`Zv cš`Zôvi Rb` cwi evi thgb
, iazpY`qZgvb gibe cRb`v`i v cwi` cš`v Ae`mZ ivLvl cwi evi i cš`v`v`vqZ; I KZ`e`

**civivi gj`iqb
eü`bePibK cĕæ**

- 1. mgvR Rieṭbi gj`ivivē`iK?
K. mgvRe× Rieḅ hvcb
L. civi evi
M. gvZiv-icZiv I AvZiq-`Rb
N. tKvb DEiB`iK bq|
- 2. civi evi e`e`vi Drcivē` tKivl`iK?
K. nhiZ Av`g (Av`) t`iK
L. nhiZ Beivnig (Av.) t`iK
M. nhiZ givv`š (m.) t`iK
N. nhiZ Av`g (Av.) I`ie`e`nvl`qv` t`iK|

- 3. veṭq Kiv m`c`K`Bmj`vṭgi` veavb`nj`-
K. veṭq Kiv`dih
L. veṭq Kiv`ivmṭji` mḅvZ
M. veṭq Kiv`nivig
N. me`Kqu`DEiB`mivK|

- 4. civ`exi`cĕg`gibe`iK?
K. nhiZ givv`š (mv.)
L. nhiZ`br` (Av.)
M. nhiZ`kxQ` (Av.)
N. nhiZ`Av`g` (Av.)|

msiviv DEi-cĕæ

- 1. civi evi i`Drcivē` m`c`K`msiviv`avi`Yv`v`b|
- 2. Ōcivivi mgvR`MVṭbi`gj`ivivē`-`Avṭj`vPbv`Kiab|
- 3. mḅv`Lj`RmZ`MVṭb`civi evi i`fivgKv`Avṭj`vPbv`Kiab|
- 4. Bmj`vḡx`civi evi i`e`wko`e`vL`v`Kiab|

iPbvqj-K DEi-cĕæ

- 1. civi evi`ejṭz`iK`ešvq?`civi evi i`iaZj`I`cĕqvRbxqZv`m`c`K`ie`hvi`Zfivē`Avṭj`vPbv`Kiab|

cW t 4

cwieṯi i DrciĒ I μgrieKvk

Dṯik

G cW Aa`qb Kṯi Avciḅ—

- ◆ cwieṯi i DrciĒ m=cṯKᵉj ṯZ cwiṯeb|
- ◆ cwieṯi i μgrieKvk i avi Yv w`ṯZ cwiṯeb|
- ◆ cwieṯi weṯivaxṯ`i e³e` tRṯb Zvi Reve w`ṯZ cwiṯeb|

cwieṯi i DrciĒ

Avgiv Rmb, cwieṯi nṯ`Q gvZv-vcZv, mšṯb, wḅKU i³ m=úwKZ AvZwq-`Rb Ges `vm-`vmx ev Piki-
 evKi wḅṯq GKṯĪ emevmKvix `ea mvgwRK msMVb| Bmj vtgi `wṯZ cwieṯi e'e-v cW_extZ cḷg
 gvbe nhiZ Av`g (Avt) nṯZ i iæ nṯqQ| Kvi Y Avj wvZvAvj v nhiZ Av`g (Avt) tK mṯp Kṯi Zvi
 ṯṯK Zvi `x nhiZ nvlqv (Avt) tK mṯp KṯiṯQb| cṯi Zvṯi i `Rb ṯṯK Rbṯnq Zvṯ`i AMYZ
 mšṯb-mšṯZ| cwieṯi i cḷg m`m` wntṯe Avgiv Zvṯ`i `RbṯKB Rmb| mṯoi ci Avj wvZvAvj v
 cW_exi G cḷg cwieṯi wḅṯK RvḅZ emevm KiṯZ ṯ`b| G cḅṯ½ Avj wvZvAvj v etj bN

وقُلْنَا يَا آدَمُ اسْكُنْ أَنْتَ وَزَوْجُكَ الْجَنَّةَ وَكُلَا مِنْهَا رَغَدًا حَيْثُ شِئْتُمَا وَلَا تَقْرَبَا هَذِهِ
 الشَّجَرَةَ فَتَكُونَا مِنَ الظَّالِمِينَ .

ŪGes Avng ejj vq, tn Av`g! Zwg I ṯZvgvi `x RvḅZ emevm Ki Ges th_v B`Qv `*Qṯ` Avvi Ki,
 wKš`G MvṯQi wḅKueZᵉ nṯqv bv, Ab`_vq ṯZvgiv hwj gṯ`i Ašfᵉ nṯq cotel| (miv Avj -evKvix :
 35)

wKš`kqZvb Kj vYKvxi teṯk Gṯm Zvṯ`i tauKvq tdtj Ges cZviYvi Rvṯj Ave× Kṯi wḅw × MvṯQi
 dj Av`r`b KiṯZ eva` Kṯi| cieZxᵉZ Zvuv wḅRṯ`i fjy eṯṯZ cwiṯeb Ges weḅqvebZ nṯq gnwb
 Avj wv i`ieṯi ṯṯgv cḷᵉv Kṯib| AZtci Avj wv Zvṯi iṯK ṯṯgv Kṯi ṯ`b Ges cW_extZ cWṯq ṯ`b
 emevm KiṯZ| nhiZ Av`g I nvlqv (Av.)-Gi cW_extZ AvMgb Kivi ci Zvuv `RṯbB cwieṯi fᵉ
 nṯq Rxeb hvcb KiṯZ vṯKb Ges Zvṯi i `Rṯbi gvaṯgB G cW_extZ gvbe avi vi we`li jvf Kṯi|
 Avi cwieṯi K Rxeb e'e-vi μgariv Zvṯ`i `Rṯb ṯṯKB Drmvi Z cwieṯi K Rxeb e'e-vi μgariv
 m=úṯKᵉAvj wvZvAvj v etj bN

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ اتَّقُوا رَبَّكُمُ الَّذِي خَلَقَكُمْ مِنْ نَفْسٍ وَاحِدَةٍ وَخَلَقَ مِنْهَا زَوْجَكُمْ
 مِنْهَا رِجَالًا وَنِسَاءً .

Ūtn gvbe gUj x ! ṯZvgiv ṯZvgvṯ`i cvj bKZᵉK fq Ki, wḅw ṯZvgvṯ`i iṯK GK e'w³ nṯZ mṯp KṯiṯQb
 Ges wḅw Zv ṯṯK Zvi mṯxḅṯK mṯp KṯiṯQb| Avi we`li jvf KwiṯqṯQb Zvṯi i `Rṯb ṯṯK AMYZ
 cjad I bvix|Ū (miv Avb-wḅmv : 1)

Dcṯiv³ AvqvZ I Avṯj vPbv nṯZ Avgiv G K_v wḅavvnb wPṯĒ ejṯZ cwi th, cwieṯi bvgK msMVbW
 nhiZ Av`g (Av.) nṯZ i iæ nṯqQj | Kvṯj i cḅvtn cwieṯi bvgK msMVbW i gṯa`I AṯbK cwieZᵉ
 nṯqṯQ etj mgvRweAvḅṯ`i avi Yv| ZvB Zvuv cwieṯi i weṯfḅṯkYx weFwM KṯiṯQb|

cwiev`i i μgweKik

Avj -KžAvtbi aviYv Abjvqx thgb cŭg gvbe Av`g (Av.) tZgub gvbe RmZi cŭg cwievi Mto DfVwQj Av`g I nvl qv`K (Av.) tK>`aKti | DEiKvtj Zv`i mštb`i gta` G cwiewi K Rxeb cY` gvŭvq I cY`ghPv mnKvfiB cPvj Z wQj | GB cŭg cwievi i m`m`0qN`Av`g I Zu` -tK j`T` KtiB Avj m Zv0Avj v etj wQj bN

وَيَا أُمَّهُ اسْكُنْ أَنْتَ وَزَوْجُكَ الْجَنَّةَ فَكُلَا مِنْ حَيْثُ شِئْتُمَا.

0tn Av`g! Zwg I tZvgvi -x RvbtZ emem Ki Ges th_v B`Qv cibvri Ki0 | (miv Avj -Avivd : 19) cKZc`T` gvbe BwZvntmi me`cŭg cwievi thgb meZvfvte GKwU cY`% cwievi wQj , tZgub ZvtZ wQj cwiewi K Rxebi cŭqvRbxq hveZxq DcKiY Ges Zvi dtj tmLvtb weivmRZ wQj cwicY`ZwB, kvnš, -T`I Avb` | G mPbvKvtj i ciI` -NRij ati G cwiewi K Rxeb-cxwZ gvbe mgvR Ae`vNZ -vtK| Aek` μgweZfb i tKvb -fi gvbe-mgvRi tKvb kvLvq Gi e`wZμg NtUvb, tZgb K_v ejv hvq bv| eis BwZvntmi avivevnmKZvq tKvb tKvb -fi gvbe RmZi tKvb tKvb kvLvq cZbhjMi Agvbkv NbrfZ n`q Gtm`Q Ges tmLvbKvi gvby bvbw`K w`tq wvZvš`ci i b`vq Rxeb hvcb Kitz` i iæKti`Q etj cŭvY cvl qv hvq| G ch`q Gtm Zviv f`j`Q m`KZ` cŭZ gvbeq KZ` | beM`Yi Dc`wcz Rxeb-Av`k`K A`Kvi Kti m`uY`rfbaet_ aweZ n`q`Q Ges GKvšfvte bdtmi `vm I `Re jvj mvi tMj vg n`q Rxeb hvcb Kti`Q| ZLb me iK`gi b`vqbwZ I gvbeK Av`k`K thgb cwivri Kiv n`q`Q, tZgub cwiz`m Kiv n`q`Q cwiewi K Rxebi eÜbtKl | GB mgq tKej thšb jvj mvi cwizwB brix-cj`ti m`u`K`P GKgvŭ eivb n`q `wotqWj | wKš` Zv m`Ej| G Ae`v wQj mivvqK| eZ`v gvbtq| Gifc Ae`v tK_vl -bv-tK_vl weivmRZ t`L`Z cvl qv hvq| Zte gvbe mgvRi mgM0BwZnm th Zv bq Zv -Kvi Kitz` tKvb w0av tbB| em`Z Ae`v`K eo tRvi mviY w0q`gi e`wZμgB ejv th`Z cvti | A_P GB e`wZμtgi KvnbrtKB BDtivcxq BwZvntm tMuv gvbe mgvR I mf`Zvi BwZnm etj ati tbqv n`q`Q| AZGe ewj 0 KtÉ ejv hvq, tmUv gvbe mgvRi BwZnm bq, Zv nj BwZvntmi weKwZ, gvbeZvi weRq`β AM0wzi wber`Qbre avivevnmKZvi bMY` e`wZμg gvŭ |

e`Z Bmjvqx mgvRieAvtbi `wotZ cwievi Ges cwiewi K Rxeb n`Q mgvR Rxebi wfiEc0li | GLtbB me`ŭg e`w I mgw0i m`w`j b NtU Ges GLvtbB AetPZbfvte gvbtj i mivmRK Rxeb hvcbi nvtZLw nq| Bmjvtgi kvixi -weAvtb e`w`3 t`tn 0Kj e0 قلب Gi th` , iaz; Bmjvqx mgvR Rxeb wK tmB` , iaz; cwievi i , cwiewi K Rxebi | Zv m`Ej| AvavbK BDtivcxq HwZnmK I bweAvbri v gvbe mf`Zvi Bmjvqx μgavivtK A`Kvi Kti mf`Zvi μg weZfb i K_v Pwctq w`tZ Pqv| Zv`i BwZnm I mf`Zv cŭPxb nI qv m`Zj| ga`h`M ag`I weAvtbi mvt_ msNI`nI qvq Zviv agv` mf`Zvi BwZnm`K MhY Kitz` Pqv bv| Ges agv` mf`Zvi weci`Z Zviv tmB mf`Zvi h`y`K AUkviPQbe_ nveimxi h`y` wntmte Dc`vcb Kti | Zviv cwiewi K Rxeb hvcbtK` , iaz; bv w`tq cwievi cŭv tft`z t`I qvi ActP0v PjvtPQ| mgvR cwievi wevix gZev` cPvi Kti gvby`K DrmwnZ Kitz`| Zviv cwievi cŭv`K wevjvc Kivi Rb` th mKj h`y` ZK`Dc`vcb Kitz` ZviB KwZcq Reve wbt`wDc`vcb Kiv nj |

cwievi wefi vaxi PšI Zi`i AvfgZi Reve

1. gvby `faxb ntq RbMhY Kti, ZvB mKj cKvi eÜb t_tK gypB Zvi `rfneK `me, `frtei cEYZv| cwievi i mÿp-mÿjZ cwi teobxtZ e`x Kti Zvi G `faxbZvi AwaKvi niY Kiv AwePri `e WKQb bq|

cÜgz cwievi bvgK msMVbuU gj-Z brix cÿtli mÿsj Z I ci`ütii mg-AwaKvi m`ubæGK thš_cÜZorb| GLvtb Dfqb GKtI mÿsj Z Rxeb hvcb Kti | G mÿsj Z Rxeb cÿt Ntii evBtii KvR-KtgP Rtb` `wqZkxj, Avi `x Ntii Af`šlixY hveZiq e`vcti mbqšKŃNtii ivbx| GLvtb GKRtbi Dci AciRtbi tğšij K tköZj| cÿtbi`i tKvb cKb DVtZ cvti bv| GKwU cÜm` iPbvi Rtb` thgb `iKvi BtUi, tZgub cÜqvRb Pzv-mÿmK ev imtgu-ewj i | hwi` ejv hvq, BU meŃaK , iazcY` cÿvb; Zvntj cKante, tKej BUB WK cvte weivU weivU cÜm` mbgP Ki tZ ? cÜm` `Zwi tZ BU I imtguU thgb , iazcY`cwievi MVtbi brix I cÿtli e`vctiu WK tZgub| GKwU mÿi cwievi MVtbi thgb cÿtli thM`Zv-Kg`gZvi GKvšI cÜqvRb, tZgub Acivnih`bixi wekl ai tbi thM`Zv I Kg` tcdYvŃ hv Ab` Kvtiv gta` cil qv hite bv| mÿivis cwievi cÜv GKRb gvbyk civaxb Kti bv Ges Zviv e`x Rxeb hvcb Kti bv| hviv cwievi K cÜvK `faxbZvi cÜZeÜK Ges gÿ I `rfneK Rxeb hvctbi weciX gtb Ktib Zviv Avntj Bmj vgx cwievi m`ctK`Kvb avi YvB ivtLb bv|

2. cwievi gvbyI `frtei `me bq| cwievi K Rxeb `tK cÿtli Aaxb ntq cÜq µxZ`vnx ntq _vKtZ nq, A_P `faxbfite _vKv Zvi gvbeK AwaKvi | cwievi K Rxeb Zv mbg`frtei niY Kiv nq| GKgvI cÿtB tmLvtb DcvRb Kti, `tK Zvi Rxeb-RmeKvi Rtb` cÿtli gÿt`c`Ń Mj Mh ntq _vKtZ nq|

WZqZ ejv hvq, th mgvR bixi ct`A t`civRtbi mKj ŃviB wPiax tKej tm mgvR m`utKB GK_v LvU| tKbbv tmLvtb bixi Av`Zj tKej cÿtli cvkweKejE Pwi Zvt`P Dti`k`B GKvšifite mbtqmRZ _vtK| brix tmLvtb bv tKvb wRubtmi gvij K ntZ cvti, bv cvti tKvb e`vcti mbtRi gZ LvUvtZ| WKŠ` GLvtb th mgvR-cwievi i K_v ejv ntPQ Zvi m`utK`GK_v WKQZB mZ` I cÜhvR` ntZ cvti bv| tKbbv, Bmjvg bixtK ab-m`uEi gvij K nlqvi AwaKvi t`q, DEimaKvi mfi I m`cuEi Ask tm AvBbZ jvf Kti _vtK| WKŠ` bixi `wK MVb I gb-tgRvtRi wekl ifc I aib itqt0, hv cÿt t_tK wfözi | G Kvity At`civRtbi gZ KwVb I KtVvi KvRi `wqZj Zvi Dci AcY Kiv nqub| cÿtB Zvi hveZiq Am`R cÜqvRb cÿtYi Rtb` `wqZj cÜB, weklZ Bmjvtgi cwievi K e'e`vq brix GK `wqZcY`ghP`vq AwaöZ| At`civRtbi wPšifrebr I LvUv-LvUvxi mvt_ Zvi tKvb wj tbB, Zv mZj| GKRb brix hwi` e`emv-ewyR` ev Pvkwi Kti At`civRb Kitz Piq Bmjvg ZvtZ evav cÜvb Kti bv eis `xi AvRZ UvKv-cqmvi gvij K `xB nq Ges tm Zvi cÜqvRbgZ Zv LiP Kivi AwaKvi ivtL| mÿivis cwievi K Rxeb brix ev `x µxZ`vnx b`vq Rxeb hvcb Kti Zv mwK bq| Zte cwögv I BDtvcxq mgvR e'e`vq hwi` bixt`i tK mKj AwaKvi t_tK ewAZ ivLv nq Zte Zvi mvt_ Bmjvg cwievi i tKvb m`cK`bB| KvRb Zvt`i `vex GLvtb cÜhvR` bq|

ZvQrov melquU Ab`fite ch`ij vPbv Kiv thtZ cvti | cKZ.e`vcti tK fy `wötZ wePri Kitj WK dj jvf m`e ntZ cvti bv| AZtZ brix m`cÜvq A`wZK e`vcti cÿtli gÿt`c`Ń wQj etjB th tm cÿtli Aaxb ev `vnx ntq _vKtZ eva` nZ Ggb K_v ejv Avt`š hv`m½Z bqŃcwievi K Rxebi eÜZi Nubv Gi Zxe`cÜZev` KitzQ|

3. cÜvbKvtji ivö`e'e`v eZQvbi b`vq mefZK I e`vcK wfiEK wQj bv| ZLb gvby cwievi gÿt`c`Ń wQj, gvbyI Rtb` Zv wQj cÜqvRbxq| GLb ivtöi e'e`vcv t_tKB Zvi hveZiq cÜqvRb ci-Y ntZ cvti | KvRb AvtMi Kvj cwievi i cÜqvRb _vKtj I eZQvbi Zvi Avte`b tkl ntq tMtQ|

ZZqZ Avgiv hwi` melquU cÜZ Mfivi fite gtbmbtek Kwv Zv ntj t`Lv hvte th, ZZiq hv`wU gvbeq AbÿwZ I AvštiK fveavivi fy e`vLvi Dci wbfPkvj | mštbi cÜZ t`m-ermtj`i

cōvZl tKvb A_šbZK `f_eva ubwZ itqtQ etj aṯi wbtj ejtZ nq th abx tjvKṯi gṯb mšlb Kvgbr ejtZ wKQš_vKv DvPZ bq| Avi mšlb ntj Zvṯi Rb` tKvb t`m-gvqvI_vKv `rfweK bq| wKšjckZ.e`vcvi tZv Zv bq| th wki c`šyAÜ, hvi t`tK tKvb cKvṯi i A_šbZK `f_g vṯfi GKwex`y Avkv_vtK bv, eis gv-evevi Dci th tKej tevSv ntqB itqtQ, Ggb mšlbtk ever-gv tKb ešK Rwoṯq ivtL? Zvi LeivLeṯi Rṯb` Zvi tmev-ikšv I ZvṯK Av`i-hZekivi Rṯb` wczv gvZv tKb mZZ DuMentq_vtK? tm AṯbK UvKv tivRMvi Kṯi ever-gvṯK mivvḥ` Kiṯe, Ggb tKvb Avkv tKD tcvIY Kṯi wK?N meṯeṯKi KvṯQ G hvšvU Avṯ`Š wṯtK bv|

cKZ.e`vcvi GB th, mṯKZP GKUv wv`š mgq chšf gibe eskṯK I tMvUv mṯtj vKṯK ewPṯq ivLṯZ Pib| GRṯb` cōZ`K mṯi gṯa`B Ggb wKQy`rfweK `me I cēYZv tiṯLṯQb hv ZvṯK AvZṯṯPZb Kṯi ewPṯq ivtL Ges Zvi wbtRi aṯṯmi cṯeB Zvi `j wvṯw³, Zvi eskai `Zix KiṯZ ZvṯK eva` Kṯi| GB `rfweK aviv wbtṯkl ntq tMṯj tKvb mṯtjKb Avi Aw`ṯZiṯ`Lv hvṯe bv| ZLb cwi evi tKb, ivṯóI tKvb Aw`Zi_vKṯe bv| ZvB gibe eskarivi cweṯZv i`ṯvi Rb`B cwi evi e`v AZxe cōqvRb|

4. cṯe`mṯšj Z cwi ewi K Rieb (Joint family life) _vKvi KviṯY wczv-gvZv, AvZṯq-`Rṯbi , i aṯj wQj AmvaviY, wKšyGLb tm Ae`v e`tj tMṯQ| GLb wki` cvj ṯbi Rṯb` bmvṯx, tW-tKqvi tnvig I wKÜvi MṯUš BZ`w` me`gub| KvṯRB AvR cwi ewi K m`Ü AcōqvRbxq|

PZZ ejv hvq th, cwi ewi K e`v GK wṯkl Dṯiṯk` cōZwōZ| G Dṯiṯk`i ev`leKB hv` tKvb , i aṯj t`tK_vtK Avi gvbeZvi Kj`vYi Rṯb`B Zvi ev`lvqb Riāx ntq_vtK, Zvntj G e`v`tK `šj Kṯi t`q thme Ae`v, Zv gvbeZvi cṯṯ wKQšZB Kj`vYKi ntZ cvṯi bv| tKvb cōZōvb (Institution) cōZōv KivB tKvb Dṯiṯk` ntZ cvṯi bv, gvbeZvi `ṯL-`i` I hšy-j vĀbv me`iYB nt`Q Avmj j`ṯ` I Dṯiṯk`| tKvb cōZōvb G Dṯiṯk`i cōZēÜK ntj Zvi gṯj vrcvUbb evĀbxq| mšlb I wczv-gvZvi cvi`ūmi K m`úK`QbKiv I Zvṯi gṯa` meṯ`Q` Gṯb t`qvi Rṯb` AvR th-me cōZōvb `w Kivṯbv ntqtQ, cwi ewi K e`v`tK h_vh`fṯe cōZwōZ tiṯL tm me cōZōvbṯK Kj`vYKi fvgKvq wbtqmwRZ Kiv hvq wKbv, ZvI tZv Mfxi fṯe tṯe t`Lv Avek`K| G hv` m`eB bv nq, Zvntj ejtZ nṯe, gubly cōṯg cwi evṯi meāx me`in tNvIYv KṯiṯQ, Zvicti Zviv KwĪg weKí e`v`v wntmṯeNkb`v cṯiYi Rṯb`N Gme cōZōvbṯK `w KwṯqtQ| e`Z cwi evi e`v`tK h_vh` cōZwōZ tiṯLI Gme cōZōvbṯK fweI`r gibe estki Rṯb` Kj`vYKi evṯṯbv thṯZ cvṯiNkšev cwi evi e`v`vi Abṯṯj G aiṯbi beZi Avṯiv cōZōvb cōZwōZ Kiv thṯZ cvṯiNzṯZ tKvb mṯ`n tbB| eis GṯZ cwi evṯi i Kvḥṯṯg MuzKjy Zv Avṯm Ges cwi evṯi i Kvḥṯṯx mṯZvṯe m`cw` Z nq|

5. eZṯvṯb ivó`wki t`tK i iāKṯi wvfbæqṯmi gubly i `v`Q` cY`Rieb hvĪvi Rṯb` thifc mePZK e`v`v MḥY KiṯZ mg`nt`Q, wczv-gvZvi cṯṯ Zv Kiv wKQšZB m`e bq| ZvB AvR cwi evi tṯṯṯ tMṯj ivó`t`tKB me cōqvRb AbvqṯmB cṯY Kiv thṯZ cvṯi| GṯZ gubly i tKvbifc Awbó nl qvi Avkskv_vKṯZ cvṯi bv|

cĀgZ ejv hvq th, hvšvU Ggb hv tck KiṯZ AvaybK hṯMi gubly i j`švebZ nl qv DvPZ etj B gṯb nq| eZṯvṯb hṯM thfṯe wki-mšlbṯ` i j`vj b-cij b Kiv nt`Q, Zvi exfrm cwi YwZ `ṯbqvi mvṯṯb Dbṯṯ ntq tMṯQ| Gme cōZōvb gublyṯK cKZ.gbyṯZj w`tK GwMṯq tbqvi cwi eṯZ`ṯvšl`c`i i `ṯi bmvṯq w`tqtQ| AvRṯKi gubly i wnsMZv I eePZv Rṯṯj i ciṯKl j`šv t`q| AvRṯKi gibe mgvR Rvrvbṯṯg chēmZ ntqtQ| Zvi GKwU gvĪB KviY, Avi Zv nt`Q GB th gublyṯK-fij evm, `i`, cōwZ, mrvbṯwZ mṯKvgj fveariv t`tK ewĀZ Kṯi w`tj ZLb Avi gubly gubly_vtK bv| ZLb Rṯṯj i wnsM` RšM Zvi gṯa` tKvb cv`R` LṯR cvl qv hvq bv| A_P gubly i `fveMZ GB tčṯ-fij evm, `i`-cōwZ `rfweK fṯe j`wv Z-cwv Z ntj Zv gublyṯK tṯiṯKZvi tṯṯq| Awak Dbz Kṯi w`tj cvṯi| Avṯbi Kṯivi kvmb w`ṯq gublyṯK e`x Rvṯbvqvi tZv evṯṯbv thṯZ cvṯi, wKšyZvi gṯa` gbyṯZṯK RvMṯq tZijv m`e bq| gṯṯi ggZv I t`mgq tṯvob gubly i gṯa` gbyṯZj RvMṯZ cvṯi| gv Zvi ggZv³

`wó w`tq `y'cvi'` wki'k gby'tzi Ggb D'Pzi Avb w'qv w'z cvtib, Ggb me gnr `tY ZvK f'fz KitZ cvtib, hv GLbKvi tKvb c'k'qY tK'`^Avi tKvb Mtel YvMvi I KitZ cvite bv| e`z' gv wki'k t'Kej `bB t' b bv, c'z' gyt'z'P mvp'th'@Aj t'q' Ggb me f'ieaviv gM'tR eumtq t' b, hvi `ia' GK q'xY, `g' c'v' wki' RweZ `v'K, jvj b-cvj t' b m'gk ewe'Z ntq D'tV| gvtqi N'gcvomb Mvb wki' i t'v'tL t'Kej N'gB G'tb t' q bv, k'f'azv, NYv, w'nsmv I gubimK K'v'j Zv'tKl t'`-ggZvi wbg'P t'm'Zavivq f'vumtq t' q|

GKuzmnR `wó'z wePvi Kitj B t' Lv h'f'e, cwi'evi AwZ q'z' I nvj Kv GKwU c'z'Zvb g'v' | Zvi Aek'` w'KQyeva'evaKZv Av'tQ, Av'tQ w'KQy`we I `v'q`wqZij| jvj b-cvj b I m'sMv'tbi R'tb'` Zvi w'R`^ KZ, t'jv we'tkl wbgg-c'v'j xl i'tq'tQ| h'v'v cwi'ewi'K R'ieb h'rcb KitZ Af`'l Zv'v tmme mnt'RB Ab'g'eb KitZ m'q'g| Avi Zv'ivB t'mm'tei gb`m'EK I Af`š'ixY f'ieaviv'tK h_vh_ i'qv K'ti Zvi jvj b-cvj t'bi KZ'` I m'w'K f'v'te cvj b KitZ cv'ti| c'q'v's'ti ivó' n't'Q GKwU e'v'cK, eo I f'v'ix c'z'Zvb, h'v'tK c'v'v'z AvBb I kv'm'tbi w'f'w'É'tZB Pj'tz nq| GLb cwi'evit'K t'f't'z w'tq h'w' t'M'Uv ivó'tK GKwU cwi'ev'ti cwi'YZ K'ti t' qv nq, Zv'ntj cwi'ev'ti i t'jv'K't' i g'ta'` cwi`ú'wi'K th Av's'hi KZv I `i`-c'w'Zi d'eg'v'iv c'v'w'nZ Zv w'b't't'k'tl d'w'it'q h'f'e| ivó' cwi'ev'ti i AvBb-w'ev'v'tbi c'v'q'v'Rb t'Zv c'i-Y KitZ cv'ti; w'K's'y'v'K'U'v'Z'w'q I i'³ m'v'ú't'K'P t'jv'K't' i cwi`ú'wi'K Av's'hi K f'ieavivi weK'i m'w' KitZ m'q'g bq t'Kvb m't'gB|

gub't'i c'k'w'ZB Ggb th, Zv'tK hZ`-i m'x'g'v'x cwi'te'tki g'ta'` t'i'tL jvj b-cvj b Kiv n'te, Zvi Af`š'ixY thv'M'Zv-c'z'f'v ZZ tekx weK'v'k, `^Q I c'w'e'Zv j'v'f' KitZ m'q'g n'te| q'z' q'z'`wqZi cvj t'bi Aw'f'ÁZvi w'f'Zi w'tq AM'h'i n'tqB g'v'by ep'É'i `wqZi cvj t'bi thv'M' n'tz cv'ti| cwi'evi e'e`v'tK a'f'sm K'ti w'tq g'v'be m's'v'b't'K h'w' i'v'tó'i wek'ij Db'f' cwi'te'tk m'n'm'v'v w'b't'q'c K'ti t' qv nq, Zv'ntj Zvi c't'q' m'w'K thv'M'Zv w'b't'q M'to I Vv KLbB m'v'e n'te bv| c'i's'y'cwi'evit'K ivó'tq c'f'v'tei ev't'i h_vh_f'v'te i'qv Kiv n'tj Zv g'v'be est'ki R'tb'` GK D'ch'f' c'k'q'Y-t'K'`^ (Training center) n'tz cv'ti, hvi dtj g'v'be c'R'b'f' D'É'i K'v'tj iv'tó'i weiv'U `wqZi cvj t'bi thv'M'Zv AR'f'bi m's'h'v'M cv'te|

cvfVhEi gj`iqb

eú`bePibK cĭæ

- 1. Avgiv cwi evi ex Rxeŧbi avi Yv civB-
- K. Avj -KžAvŧbi gva`tg
- L. Avj -nvw`tmi gva`tg
- M. BwZnm cvŧVi gva`tg
- N. mgvRweÁvbxŧ`i gva`tg|

- 2. cll`extZ gubŧi Avieffē wKfŧte NŧUŧQ?

- K. weZŧbi gva`tg
- L. nhiZ Av`g l nvl qvi (Av.) gva`tg
- M. Avhvŧxj tđŧikZvi gva`tg
- N. wReivBj tđŧikZvi gva`tg|

- 3. Ūŭcwi ewi K Rxeb nŧPQ mgvR Rxeŧbi wfwĖcŪi ŪŪ-GuŪ Kvi gZev`?

- K. bZvwĖKŧ`i
- L. mgvRweÁvbxŧ`i
- M. Bmj vgx mgvRweÁvbxŧ`i
- N. mKj DĖiB mwK|

mswŧB DĖi-cĭæ

- 1. cwi evŧi i DrciĖ m=cŧK©avi Yv w`b|
- 2. cwi evŧi i µgweKvk mŧŧŧc wj Lŧ|
- 3. cwi evi wej ŧ Kiv wK hŧŧmsMZ? Avcbvi gZvgZ w`b|
- 4. cwi evi cŪv wej ŧŧi Kŧj eYŧv Kiab|

iPbvj-K DĖi-cĭæ

- 1. cwi evŧi i DrciĖ l µgweKvk m=cŧK©Avŧj vKcivZ Kiab|
- 2. cwi evi weŧivax wPŠŧ l Zvŧ`i hŧŧ`tjv LŪb Kiab|

cW t 5

cwi eři i MVb I tkYmeb'ım

Dřik"

G cW Aa'qb Kři Avııb—

- ◆ Bmj vgx cwi eři i MVb m'c'K'ej řZ cvi řeb|
- ◆ cwi eři i wřie' ıK Zv eY'v Ki řZ cvi řeb|
- ◆ cwi eři i tkYmeb'ım m'c'K'Avřj vPbv Ki řZ cvi řeb|
- ◆ ersj ř' řki cwi ewi K K'W'řgvi ıP' Zřj ai řZ cvi řeb|

cwi eři i MVb

cwi eři nj mgvřRi řgřij K I řřZg mıgıRK c'Z'vıb| ZvB cwi eři řK mgvřRi wřie' ıntmře AvL'ımqZ Kiv nq| cwi eři i řva'řg řvbřı i mıgıRK Rıeřbi mPbv nq| cwi eři řK ev' ıř řg mgvřRi K'ı bv Kiv hvq bv| cwi eři nř'Q' řıg- řı i Ggb GKıU' ea msMVb řhLvřb Zvıv mřřb-mřřZ řv-evev ev ıbKU i³ m'ıvıKř AvZřq- řRb I' ıv- ıvx ev PıKı-PıKıvYı ıbřq GKř' emevm Křı | Bmj řřgi' ıř řZ cwi eři i mKj m'm'řK řyřj řvb nřZ nře| Agyřıj g Bmj vgx cwi eři i m'm' nřZ cvi ře bv| A_er Zvř' i řKD hıř Bmj vř ag'Z'ıM Křı Zře řm Avi Bmj vgx cwi eři i m'm' vKře bv| H cwi eři řřř' ıřZ nře| Gıvb řıře řKıv řQřj-řgřq hıř Bmj vř Z'ıM Křı Ab' Av'k'ıMıY Křı Zře řm I H řyřıj g cwi eři i m'm' ıntmře MY' nře bv| nřı Z br (Av)-Gi c'řj řKıvb ıeagr'ı qıq řm nřı Z br (Av) Gi cwi eři řř' ıQj bv| řhgb Avj ıv ZıvAvj v eřj b'ı

يُنُوحُ إِنَّهُ لَيْسَ مِنْ أَهْلِكَ إِنَّهُ عَمَلٌ غَيْرُ صَالِحٍ.

Ńtn br ! ıb'Ńq řm Avıbvri cwi eři řř' bq| ıb'Ńq řm AmrcıvqYŃ| (mıv ũ' : 46)

cwi eři MıWZ nq' řıg I' ř' ř' řK| gıvb Avj ıv mıřı me ıKŃQ' řRıvıq-řRıvıq mıř Křı řQb'ıhřZ Křı esk eıx nřZ cvi ři cwi eři ř' řK| gıve cwi eři MVb c'ıvZ m'ıř'K'Avj -KřAvřb eřv nřřQ'ıN' ııevıv Ki bıřı' i ga' nřZ hvř' i řK řZıgıv cŃ' Ki |Ń (mıv Avb-ıbmv : 3) Avj -KřAvřb Avřıv ewYř nřřQ'ı-

وَلَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا رُسُلًا مِّنْ قَبْلِكَ وَجَعَلْنَا لَهُمْ أَزْوَاجًا وَذُرِّيَّةً

ŃAvıbvri cře'AtbK i vıj- řc'ıY Křı ıQ Ges Zvř' i řK' ř' I mřřb-mřřZ ıř řıvıj vř |Ń (mıv Avi -ıv' : 38)

ıeıřřı gıv'řgB bi-bıřı gřa' m'ıvıK'ıvıb Křı cwi eři MVb Kiv nq| Avj ıv ZıvAvj v cwi eři e'e'řK mıř, mıřı I mıřřLj Kivı Rřb' AtbK ıbqg-bıvZ řeřa ıř řřQ'ıb| řm Abıřřı řıeıb-hıvıb Kiv cwi eři i c'Z'ıv m' řm'ı KZ'ı

cwi eři i wřie'

cwi eři c'ıvıb' ř' ř' ıv wřie'ı Dci c'Z'ıvZ nq| GKıU nř'Q'ı gıvbřı i' ř'vıeRıvZ c'KıvZ-ıbıvıvZ c'ıYZıv| G c'ıYZıv Kiv řıYB gıvbı c'PıvKıj ř' řK cwi eři MVb Křı AvıřQ Ges cwi ewi K Rıeıb-hıvıb Ki řQ| cwi eři ıvıb gıvbı eřřPřZ c'řı i gřZıvB ıř ıvZıvıb|

cwi evi MVtbi uDZxq wfiE nŷ"QŃ mgnvgnqK Kvŷj i A_ŠwZK e`e`v| G e`e`vq cwi evi nj mekj tŷŷ| mgvR I RmZ MVtbi Rb` Zv-B uQj GKgvŷ Dcvq| G Kvŷŷ cŷPxb Kvŷj i tMvŷ uQj AwAKZi me`Z| bvg gvŷ m=utKŲ eŷ e`w³ GK GKwŷ tMŷŷi AŠfŷ nŷq_vKtZ cvi Z| cwi evŷi i wR` GKvŠfAvcb tj vKt` i Rvb-gvj I B³ŷtZi i ŷŷŷŷŷŷ tmLvŷb Kiv nŷZv|

cwi evŷi i tkYx wefM

mgvRweÁvbxMY uZwbu tgšŷj K wltŷi Dci wfiE Kŷi cwi evŷi i tkYx wefM Kŷi tQb, h_vŷ

- 1. eskMZ cwi Pq I wqšŷŷi ariv
- 2. `eewnk cŷv
- 3. cwi ewi K Kvŷŷŷi cwi wa

wbŷwZv Avŷj vPbv Kiv nj

- 1. esk cwi Pq I wqšŷŷi ariv Abŷvqx cwi evi tK `ŷŷŷŷ wef³ Kiv nq, h_v t (K) wczZwšŷ K I (L) gvZwšŷ cwi evi |
- K. wczZwšŷ cwi evi t** G aiŷbi cwi evŷi cŷŷŷi gva`tg esk cwi Pq wbaŷi Z nŷq_vK| cwi evŷi i KZŲnj cŷŷŷ| cwi evŷi i fiY-tcvŷ I wbi včEvmn hveZxq `vq-`vqZj cŷŷŷi nŷZ AwcZ_vK| mgvRweÁvbx tnbix tgBb wczZwšŷ cwi evi tK Avŷ I AKwŷg cwi evi e`e`v etj AvfŷgZ e`³ Kŷi b|
- L. gvZwšŷ cwi evi t** G aiŷbi cwi evŷi bixi AwAKvi tekx Avevi esk cwi Pq| bixi gva`tg wbaŷi Z nŷq_vK| bixiv cwi evŷi i cŷvb Avi cŷŷŷi v Aaxb`nq|
- 2. `eewnk cŷv Abŷvqx cwi evi tK wZb fiŷM fŷM Kiv nq, h_v t (K) GK cZwewkó cwi evi, (L) eŷcZwewkó cwi evi Ges (M) eŷcŷ cwi evi |
- K. GKcZwewkó cwi evi t** G aiŷbi cwi evi ejtZ tmB cwi evi e`e`vK eŷvq thLvŷb GKrb cŷŷ Ges GKrb bix wewneŷŷb Avex nŷq cwi evi MVb Kŷi| G aiŷbi cwi evi B eZŷv mgvR meŷŷŷ tekx cŷŷj Z|
- L. eŷcZwewkó cwi evi t** G aiŷbi cwi evŷi GKrb cŷŷŷ GKwaK `ŷŷj vKŷK weew Kŷi cwi evi MVb Kŷi| thgbŷ fŷŷŷi ivR cwi evŷi G cŷv cŷŷj Z AvŷQ| Bmj vŷg GKwaK `ŷ MŷY Kŷi cwi evi MVtbi AbŷvZ AvŷQ| Zŷe GKmvŷ GKwaK `ŷ ev mŷeŲŲ 4Rb `ŷ MŷY Kiv mKj cŷŷŷi Rb`ea bq| tŷŷŷ meŷŷŷ Bmj vŷg GKwaK meŷŷŷi A_Ų 4Rb chŷŷŷŷ meŷŷŷi AbŷvZ w`ŷŷŷŷ gvŷ|
- M. eŷcŷ cwi evi t** G aiŷbi cwi evi e`e`vq GKrb bix GKwaK cŷŷŷi mŷŷ wewneŷŷb Avex nŷq GKmŷŷ emew Kŷi| thgb t fviŷŷi wgvŷj cŷŷŷŷ wKbŷ DcRmZŷŷi gŷa` G cŷv cŷŷj Z AvŷQ| Bmj vŷg eŷcŷ cwi evi tK `ea etj `ŷKwZ. cŷvb Kŷi bv| gibe cRbŷavi cwi evŷi i ŷŷŷi Rb` Bmj vŷg GKK cŷv cwi evi MVtbi wŷŷŷ w`ŷŷŷŷ| GKrb `ŷŷŷŷ hw` GKwaK cŷŷŷ ev `ŷŷŷ MŷY Kŷi Zŷe Bmj vŷg Zv e`wŷŷŷŷi AŠfŷŷ etj mve`ŷŷ Kŷi|
- 3. cwi evŷi i mŷMVb, Kvŷŷŷv I AvKwZi Dci wfiE Kŷi cwi evi tK `ŷŷŷŷ fŷM Kiv hvq, h_v t (K) GKK cwi evi I (L) thŷ cwi evi |
- K. GKK cwi evi t** G aiŷbi cwi evŷi `ŷŷ I `ŷ Ges Zŷŷi mŷŷb-mŷŷZiv m`m`fŷŷ nq| GKK cwi evi Atcŷŷŷŷ.ŷŷŷŷ Gŷfc cwi evŷi etŷŷŷŷŷŷŷŷ cŷŷŷ ev wczvŷi cŷŷŷŷ `ŷŷŷŷ Kiv nq|

L. thš_ cwievi t G aitbi cwievti ~vgr-~x, mšfb-mšfz, fivB-tevb, gvZv-ucZv, ~v~v~v, fivBtqi mšfb-mšfz GgbwK AfbK t~t~t ~xi fivB-tevb I ucZv-gvZvnn GKt~ emevm Kti | Gijc cwievti Avq-e'q, Drcv b BZ'v' cwievti i KZPKZK ubqwsz nq |

AwZ c~xv Kvj ntZB gynyj g mgvR GKK cwievi I thš_ cwievi GB ~B RvZxq cwievti i Aw~Zi ue`gvb | ZvQiov Bmj vgx aviYv gtZ G ~Uv cwievi ucZZwsK cwievti i Ašf~ | Bmj vtg gvZZwsK cwievti i tKvb wearb tbB | KviY, Avj m ZvAvj v tKvb-tKvb t~t~t cjad tk brix' i Dc'ti clarb' w'qtQb | cjad maviYZ cwievti i clarb nte Gw Zvi gta' GKw | Bmj vgx wearb gtZ GKRb cjad Zvi ~x, cy-Kb'v I Ab'v' ubKuvZxq Z_v cwievti i mKtj i fiY-tcvl'tyi ~wqZi; cuj b Kite | Gw Avj m ZvAvj vi t'qv wearb | cwievi cwiRbt' i fiY tcvl'tyi Rbt' iamR tivhMvi KivfK Bmj vg Bev'z wntmte AvL'wqZ Kti'tQ | mzi vs gnyj gv b wntmte Kvitv ct~ cwievi mactK'Ab' tKvb aviYv tcvlY Kiv'ea bq |

evsjv't'ki cwievi e'e~v

evsjv't'ki cwievi Kivv'tgvq ubgnyj uLZ wfbzv cwi j w~Z nq t

- 1. ag~Z wfbzv ;
- 2. GjvKvi (kni / Mlg) wfbzv ;
- 3. fvgMZ (mgZj / D~z wfbzv ;
- 4. A_~wZK tk'Yx gh'vi wfbzv BZ'v' |

evsjv't'ki cwievi Kivv'tgv AvtjvPbv Kitj t'Lv hvq th, Dctiv³ wfbzv, t'vB clarb | ZvB Gi Avtjv't'KB cwievi e'e~v wtk'Y KitiZ nq | wbt'w'evsjv't'ki cwievi e'e~v wP' Ztj aiv nj -

GKK cwievi I thš_ cwievi

HwZn'MZfite evsjv't'ki MlgY cwievi, t'v thš_ cwievti AvL Zvf~ | Zte knivAtji cwievi, t'v't'K GKK ev AYycwievi ejv thtZ cvti | MlgvAtj HwZn'MZ cwievi, t'v GLb tft'z hv't'Q | tft'z hv'qvi t'Qtb Aek' AfbK KviY itqtQ, thgb t A_~wZK ~jve~v, m'wE' e'Ub, tckMZ wfbzv, e'w³t'zi mšfz, mnmv AvMZ AvavbKZvi t'Qqv BZ'v' | Zte MlgvAtji gynyj cwievi, t'v Zz'bvq w'ycwievi, t'v GLb I thš_ Kivv'tgvi AvL Zvf~ | knivAtj I AvRKvj thš_ cwievti i Aw~Zi; cwi j w~Z nq | AfbK mgq knivAtji Abz'wievi, t'v thš_ cwievti i jcvšhi Z nq hvq hLb MlgvAj t'~t'K ÁwZm'úKxq ~Rb GKK cwievti i m'z' emevm Avi'ct'Kti |

ucZcâvb cwievi

evsjv't'ki cwievi Kivv'tgv maviYZ ucZcâvb | MlgvAtji cwievi, t'v tekxi fivMB ucZcâvb | knivAtji cwievi, t'v ucZcâvb ntj I D'P w'~v' c'fve Ges D'vi gtbv'f'xi Kvi'ty cwievi, t'v't'Z GKaitbi mgZv'teva ~Zix ntqtQ | ~vgr-~x DftqB GLvtb cwievti i ~wqZi; cuj b Kti | ~vgr' c'vkvcmk ~xi DcivR' GLvtb cwievi't'K Avt'v mgsnZ I A_~n Kti t'Zvtj |

cwievi Kivv'tgvq clarb'Zvi w'lqtK AvtjvPbv Avbtj ~w' cl'qtK m'z' w'tePbvq AvbtZ nq | h_v-~v'~v I gh'v | evsjv't'ki cwievi Kivv'tgvq cwievti i tbZtZ; cjad ~vKvi dtj Avgiv gtb Kwi th, D³ cwievti c'j'v' ~v'Zv'v Ges bixi gh'v tmLvtb Kg | Ggb aviYv tcvlY Kiv m'wK bq | t'Kbv, ~v'Zv'v'v th memgq gh'v AaxKvix nteb-G aviYv w'wK bq | ~v'Zv'v me'vB gh'v ~Zix Kti bv | ucZcâvb cwievi, t'v't'Z ~vgr-~x wgtj -wgtk thš_ fite cwievi cwi Pij bvi ~wqZ'f'vi enb Kti | GLvtb ~v'Zv'v ev KZ'zi w'lq'w clarb' cvq bv |

GK weevnwfivEK cwi evi

eZgvtb evsj vt`tki msL`vMio cwi evi B GK weevnwfivEK cwi evi | Zte MlgvY abvX` ggnvj g cwi evi , tj vi KvvtgvZ GKvAK ev eü weevn wfivEK cwi evi t`Lv hvq| m`cÜZ Gi cwi gvY tek Ktg GtmQtQ| knivÄtj eüweevn-wfivEK cwi evi tbB ej tj B Ptj | hv AvQtQ Zv msL`vq AvZ bMY` | ggnvj g mgvtR weaev weevtni cÜj b iQtQ|

vcZevm I bqveim bmvZwfivEK cwi evi

evsj vt`tki cwi evitii Kvvtgv gj-Z vcZevm bmvZ AbvviY Kti | weevtnvEi emevtni `vb Abvvti vcZevmwfivEK cwi evi ntjv Gijc thLvth weevtni ci be`vüvZ cÜvbyvti vcZMtn emevm Kti | evsj vt`tki vcZevmwfivEK cwi evi Kvvtgv GLtbn mPj | vcZevtni DtëvbmvZ Abjvqx gvZevmwfivEK cwi evitii msL`v evsj vt`tk AvZ bMY` | Gijc cwi evi tKej DcRvZt`i `GKvU kvLvq t`Lv hvq|

eZgvtb e`vcK bMivqb Ges vKZvqtbv dtj AtbKB knivÄtj vKse vki GjvKvq bqveim wfivEK cwi evi MVb Kti | bqveimwfivEK cwi evitii be`vüvZ `vxi Mv vKsev `xi evevi Mv-tKvbnUtZB emevm Kti bv | evsj vt`tki cwi evitii KvvtgvZ bqveimwfivEK cwi evi vb vb evx cvt`Q | MlgvÄtj I AvRKij GB Kvvtgvi cwi evitii msL`v evotQ | tKbbv RbmsL`v evx i dtj MlgvÄtj gvbtj i vftUevotZI AtbK mgq RivqMvi msKzvbn nt`Q bv | dti bqveimwfivEK cwi evi iab knivÄj I vKZvÄtj bq, MlgvÄtj I cÜZv b evotQ|

vÜ-mFvq bmvZ wfivEK cwi evi

evsj vt`tki cwi evitii KvvtgvZ cvÖvtZ`i gZB vÜ-mFvq bmvZ AbvviY Kiv nq | vÜ-mFvq bmvZ ntjv- cwi evi KvvtgvZ vcZ.Ges gvZ.Dfq ct`ji AvZvq`Rbt`i ghPv I , iaz;cÜvb Kiv | Zte Avgv`i cwi evi Kvvtgv eüj vstk vcZcävbnl qvi Kvity vektI Zt MlgvÄtj i cwi evi , tj vtZ bvbv-bvbxv tPtq `v`v`v`x Ges gvgr-Lvj vi tPtq Pvpv-dvz , iaz; tekx cwi j v`jZ nq | knivÄtj vÜ-mFvq bmvZwfivEK cwi evi tgvUvgv t`Lv hvq | tKbbv, knivÄtj bqveimwfivEK cwi evitii msL`v B`vbnv AtbK evx tctQtQ | Zte MlgvÄtj vÜ-mFvq bmvZwfivEK cwi evitii msL`v AcÜz` nqvi vcQtb A`vbnZK tkYx ghPvK AtbK mgq cävbn KivY vntmte t`Lv nq | ZvictiI evj hvq th, evsj vt`tki cwi evitii KvvtgvZ vÜ-mFvq bmvZ tek AbvviY Kiv nt`Q|

cwVvEi gj'vqb
eù`bePibK cĕe

- 1. Bmj vgx cwi evi ej tZ tevSvq-
K. GKK cZc cwi evi tK
L. eù cZc cwi evi tK
M. bqvevm wfvEK cwi evi tK
N. ggyvj g m`m` wfvEK cwi evi tK|

- 2. cwi evi m'avi YZ KquU wfvEi Dci cùZuóZ?
K. 4uU
L. 3uU
M. 2uU
N. 5uU|

- 3. mgvRueÁvbxMY KquU tgšvj K nel tqi Dci wfvE Kti cwi evi i tkYvefVM Kti tQb-
K. 3uU
L. 4uU
M. 6uU
N. 2uU|

- 4. ejsj v`tki cwi evi KvVtgvfZ KquU wfvE v t`Lv hvq-
K. 7uU
L. 5uU
M. 4uU
N. 3uU|

mswvB DĒi-cĕe

- 1. Bmj vgx cwi evi i mswvB cwi Pq w`b|
- 2. cwi evi tK KquU tkYx tZ fVM Kiv n tqtQ wj Lj|
- 3. GKK cwi evi I thš_ cwi evi i avi Yv w`b|

iPbvq jK DĒi-cĕe

- 1. Bmj vgx cwi evi ej tZ uK eSvq? cwi evi i tkYx uefVM Avtj vPbv Ki ab|
- 2. ejsj v`tki cwi evi e'e'vi I ci Avtj vPbv Ki ab|

cwi evti i Kvhlejx

cW t 6

Dt`ik`

G cW Aa`qb Kti Avcb—

- ◆ 00`ea `v`uZ` Rxeb hvcb I mšlb Rb`f` t` qv cwi evti i Kvhlejxi gta` Ab`Zg00- Zv ej tZ cvi teb|
- ◆ cwi evti i Kvhlejx Avtj vPbv Ki tZ cvi teb|

cwi evti i Kvhlejx

Avgiv Rvb, brix-cjati `eemnk m`utKp gra`tg GKtI emerm Kivi ga` w`tgB cwi evti i AvZcKiv NtU| ewn`K `uotZ nqZ AtbK gtb Ki tZ cvi th, `eemnk m`utKp gra`tg thsb ZwB. jvf KivB cwi evi MVtbi Dt`ik`| Avi G Dt`ik`K mvgtb ti tL Rxeb avitYi Rtb` ZvtK wQyKvR Ki tZ nq| cwi evti i Rtb` mjbv` tKvb Kvhlejx tbB- Ggb avi Yv Kivl mivK bq| Bmjvtgi `uotZ cwi evi LgB , iazj`enb Kti| cwi evti i gra`tgB gvbly `eafvte Rxeb hvcb Kivi m`hivM ciq| cweI I Dbz` gube cRb`aviv Ae`vNZ ivL tZ cwi evti i tKvb weKí tbB| cwi evi bi-bvixK G RMr msmvti ibiev`Obemly I Abwej Avb` `v`tb mivqZv Kti| mšlb-mšiz jvj b-cvj b, myk`lv cwi evti i gra`tgB ntq `vtK| ZvB cwi evi nt`Q gube mgvRi GKiv , iazc`Y`ms`v| hvi gra`tg GKRb brix-cjati `eemnk eUt`b Ave`x ntq vbtRi thsbv`zi tndvRZ Kti, brix-cjati thsb DQsLj Zv `f` Kti, mgvR MVtb mivqZv `vb Kti mf`Zvi weKiv NUVq| vbt`ecwi evti i Kvhlejx mst`f`ic Avtj vPbv Kiv nj N

`ea `v`uZ` Rxeb hvcb

gube eskaviv Ae`vNZ ivLv Ges mly-kvštg Rxeb hvctbi Rb` `ea I Abjgwi Z `v`uZ` Rxeb hvcb Kiv Acvinnh, Avi cwi evi c`vbZ G KvRiv cUg Kti `vtK| bi-bvixi A`ea m`utKp KvitY th mšlb Rb`v`hY Kti Zv mivgRKfite `xKZ.bq Ges Rvi R mšlb vntmte mgvR NqYZ nq| Avi Zv gube mgvR I mf`Zvi Rb` givvZK cwi YvZ tWtK Avtb| GRb` Bmjvg cweI `eemnk eUt`bi gra`tg cwi evi K Rxeb `i`ia Ki tZ etj tQ| gube mšlb nt`Q Avj m Zv Avj vi wekI v`bqgZ Ges gube eskaviv i`lv Kivi c`vb Dcvq| e`z`t `ea wevtni gra`tg `vgx`xi gta` AvteM-D`Qvnc`Y`cweI t`c`gi mPbv nq| Avi Zvi cwi YvZ tZ Rb` jvf Kti cweI gube mšlb| `v`uZ` Rxeb e`Zix thsb m`v`M gvbly`K cii `fi bvgtq t`q| ZvtZ th mšlb Rb`f`bq, ZvtK AvgZ`Kj ¼ I Avf`kv`ci M- vnb enb Ki tZ nq| `ea `v`uZ` Rxebi gra`tg mšlb Rb`f`v`b m`utK`Avj KzAvtb evv ntqt0N ab-m`c` I mšlb-mšiz BnKjv`b Rxbtbi tms` h`l mly-kvšli Dcv`vb I evnb| (Avj-Kivnd : 46)

AvanbK wQymSL`K cwi evi mšlb Rb`f`v`bi KvR v`v`v` wQymZK`vgj-K e`e`v` vbt`Q Kg mšlb Rb`f`v`fi Avkvq| m`PZb I wkv`f`Z cwi evi RbmsL`v ktb`i tKvVq bvgtq AvbtZ m`P0 nt`Q| Zely AvavbK mgvR mšlb Rb`f`v`bi `RieK KvRv`K G`Kevti ev` t`qv m`e` bq| mgvRi cwi eZ`b hZB weKí e`e`v` MhY Kiv tnvK bv tKb `vgx`xi `RieK m`uK`eRiv ivLv cwi evti i Ab`Zg tgšij K v`v`E|

mgvRi Drcv`b cUqv Ae`vNZ ivLvi Rb` Ges ivt0f` b`v`v`i K-mgvR Mfo Z`tZi cUqvRbix mšlb Rb`f`v`b I jvj b-cvj bKiv cwi evti i KZ`E| gvbly `i`ay³-gvstM Mov cUv`bq, Zvi gta` `RieK I gb`v`E`K AvteM-Abv`v`Z, mšlbv`bi cUz fij emv` c`f`v`Z i`qtQ| G`tjv Zvi mNRvZ cUv`E| wevtni gra`tg MvZ cwi evti `vgx`xi `RieK m`uK`eZv ciq| Avi mšlb jvf Kti mivgRK `eaZv| I t`qovi gvK`etj v`tj b th, thsb Cl`eivqZv Avb`v`v`v`i Drcv`E Ges `v`v`Zji gj-| ZvB, cwi evti i

MiUfZB gvby Zvi RieK Pwin`v ciY KiZe| AvteM Ges Kí br Øviv ZmoZ nq cwiertii Aejiß
Kvgbr Kitj B cwi evi tj vc cvte GK_v avi Yv Kiv tgvUB WK bq|

mšlb jvj b-cyj b I cwiPh®

ikii cŁZ wczv-gvZv I cwiertii m`m`ti Av`i, t`m, fij emv BZ`w` hZUv RieK KivR, Zvi tPtq
tekr gb`mEK| ikii jvj b-cyj tbi `vq-`wqfZi wfiE ntv ikii cŁZ ggZfeva| ikii cwiPh®,
wPEwfbv`b, e'vqvg, Av`i Ges mtefcwi ZvtK t`mni ci tk jvj b-cyj tbi KivRw cwi evi Kti `vtK|
AvanbK Kvtj i Awakvsk mgvR gtbmeAvbxB G K_v `Kvi Ktib th, e'w³Zj MVtb ikii cwi ewi K
AwfAZv GK myt`cñvix fvgKv ivtL| iki-iktkiviv AwZkq AvteM cEY nq| RMfZi bvbv inm`
m=útK®Zvt`i AfbK cKq Zviv t¶T wtkitl `ukRvZi nq| ZvB, iki tk Av`i-t`m-fij emv w tq
mžvte jvj b-cyj b I cwiPh®Kiv cwiertii KivR|

ikii ikv-`xvi e'e-vKiv

Ajmi weavb cyj b t Avj m gibe RmZtK Zu Ber`vZ I cŁZubvazj Kivi Rb`B cll`extZ t'cØY
Kti tQb| Avi Avj mi weavb cyj b i iænq cwi ewi K Rieb t`tk| thgbN gnvb Avj m tNvI Yv Ktib-

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا قُوا أَنفُسَكُمْ وَأَهْلِيكُمْ نَارًا.

Øtn gvgbMY| tZvgiv wbtRt`i tk Ges tZvgv`i cwi evi-cwi RbtK Av`b t`tk euvl |Ø (miv AvZ-
Zvni xg : 6)

ZvB Avj mi weavb tgfb Pj vl cwi ewi K Kvhfej xi Ašif®|

cwiertik m`m`ti cŁkvYvj q mntte Mto tZjv t Bmj vgx cwi ewi K e'e-vq Gi m`m`ti
wtkl Kti mšlb-mšlzt`i tk `kke nZ Bmj vtgi ikvq cŁkvY I Zv Rieb ev`evq tbi e'e-v
Kivl cwi ewi K Kvhfej xi Ab`Zg KivR| Avj m ZvAvj v G cñt½ etj b-

وَأْمُرْ أَهْلَكَ بِالصَّلَاةِ وَاصْطَبِرْ عَلَيْهَا.

ØGes tZvgiv cwi evi eM®K mvj vtZi Av`k `vl Ges ZvtZ AwPij Z`vK |Ø (miv Zv-nv : 132)

gnvbx (mv.)-Gi evYx t`tkI Avgiv Dctiv³ wcl qvU RvbtZ cwi |

ما نحل والد ولدا افضل من ادب حسن.

Øtkvb wczv-gvZv mšlbtK DEg Av`e-Kvq`v I `fvePwi T ikv`vb Atc¶v fij tkvb `vb w`tZ cvti
bv|Ø (wZ i wghx)

cwi ewi K Rieb tk gvbe-mf`Zvi cŁwqK ikv¶K`³ ejv nq| tKbbv, GKvU iki Av`kke gvberq
`Yvej x, tmŠRb`teva, AvPvi-AvPiY, wbbq, ctivcKvi, Z`vM, wbdv, wbgg-k;Ljv BZv`w` wcl q`tjv
cwi ewi K cwi t'etkB ikv¶v j vf Kti `vtK hv cieZ®Z Rieb Pj vi w kvix nq|

gvbieK `Yvej i jvj b tk`³ t Bmj vgx cwi evi e'e-v gvbieK `Yvej i jvj b fvg| cwiertii
m`m`ti gta` t'cØ-cŁZ, gvqv-ggZv, Av`i-t`m, mgfSvZv, D`vi Zv, mnvqZv, mnvbyZ, k³v-
fij emv, Av`e-Kvq`v, mnv h`-mñthwMzv, KZ®, `wqZfeva, Zvnhx-ZvgvI g BZ`w` gvbieK
`Yvej i Dtb# NUv t'v Acwi nih® G`tjv epEi mgvR-mf`ZvtK wUwKtq ivtL Ges mžzmgvR MVtb
`iæZc®Ae`vb ivtL|

Bmj vgx cwi evt`ii m`m`iv me mgq mxi I cwi`ObæRietbi B K_v etj _v`K| thgb Avj -KzAvtbi evYZ ntqtQ-

وَهُلُوا إِلَى الطَّيِّبِ مِنَ الْقَوْلِ وَهُلُوا إِلَى صِرَاطِ الْحَمِيدِ.

ØZiv`i tK cweI evt`K`i AbMjgx Kiv ntqWj Ges Zviv cwi Pwij Z ntqWj cig cksmrvRb Avj unj ct_|Ø (miv Avj -nv¾ : 24)

gube mf`Zvi jvj b tŒI t Bmj vgx cwi evt`K gube mf`Zvi jvj b fig intmte Mto tZivv cãZwU cwi evi cãv`bi `nqZj I KZ`| `rgx-`xi cãZgq cZ-cweI cwi emi K cwi gUj wk`i Rb`nq| AZ:ci ucZv-gvZv, AvZwq-`Rtbi ü`q ubsov`bv Av`i t`m I gvqv ggZvq j vjv Z-cvuj Z ntq eo nq, Av`e-Kiv`v tk`L, Dbz` wk`Œv-`xŒvq Mto I tV| cwi evt`i B Zvi wk`Œvi wfvE Mto I tV| wfvE fij ntj, Zvi Riebl mxi nq| gvZv-ucZv Z_v cwi evt`i mnvqZv bv tctj tm wk`i mŒZvte Mto I tV bv| Dbz` t`k_ tjtZ cwi emi K eÜb tbB etj tmLvKvi Ae`v AvR eoB nZikve`ÄK|

Av`mvgwRK ubivcEv weaub t cwi evt`ii m`m`i Av`mvgwRK ubivcEv ubwØZ Kiv cwi evi cãv`t`i Ab`Zg _iazc Y`KvR| wec`-Avct`, AŒgZvq tKvb m`m`B hvZ Amrvq teva bv Kti tmw`tk we`kl fite j`Œ` ivLv cwi evt`ii KvR| mKj Ae`vq cwi evt`ii m`m`MY GtK Actii mly-`y`L GwMtg Avtm| Zvi fiY-tcvl Y I wPwKrmv e`e`v Kti| cwi evt`i ex`iv i gymvnbv`wZB cvq bv, Bmj vgx cwi evt`i Zviv m`Œtbi cvl|

gnvex (mv.) etj tQb, ØtZvgiv mštb`i cãZ me`v `w ivL|Ø

wZwb Avl etj b, ØtZvgiv tZvgv`i mštb`i t`m Ki Ges Ziv`i fij e`envi tkLv l|Ø

mZivs t`Lv hv`Q, Bmj vgx cwi emi K Rietbi KvhŒjxi gta` Ab`Zg w`K ntPQ- cvi`úwi K mn`thwMZvi gva`tg cweI I kwšgq Rieb hvcb Kiv Ges mštb-mštZtK Bmj vgx Av`tk`Mto tZiv v, hvZ mKtj i Rb` Bn-ci Kij xb mly-kwš, ubivcEv I tçggq cwi tek mw Kiv m`e nq|

cãZwvbKfite agŒ wk`Œv vb KvR t cwi evt`ii Ab`Zg KvR nt`Q mštb-mštZt`i gta` agŒ Ges mvgwRK gj`teva wfvEK wk`Œv`vbi e`e`v Kiv| e`Zt ag`gvbvtK bmvZevb, mr I mZ`vbyÜvbx Kti tZvtj | ag`e`w`MZ tjvf-jvj mvtK ubqšY Kti Ges Pwi I MVtb we`kl figKv cij b Kti | gj-Z atg` mvgwRK _iazj AtbK| mštb-mštZi agŒ wk`Œvi DchŒ gva`g cwi evi | cwi evi B emotZ ev g`te agŒ wk`Œv Mh`Yi e`e`v Kti _v`K|

mvgwRK KvR t cwi evt`ii Ab`Zg _iazcY`KvR ntjv mštb-mštZt`i DchŒ mvgwRK Rie intmte Mto tZiv v| cãwKfite GKvRwU cwi evt`ii I ciB eZŒq| cwi evi B Zvi wk`i-wk`tkv`i`i mvgwRK gj`teva, AvPvi-cÜv, iwZ-bwZ Z_v ms`wZi a`vb-aviYv m`ut`K`cãwK Avb mieivn Kti| mvgwRK Rie intmte mgv`R emeim KitZ tMj gvby`K cãZwbqZB Zvi Pvi cvtki gvby`i ms`ut`K` Avm`Z nq| cvi`úwi K fitei Av`vb-cÜvb Ges wfvbæKvR-Ktg`Ziv`i gZ wvbqg KitZ GKvav`i mn`thwMZv Ges cãZthwMZvi Avk`i wbtZ nq| GfiteB tm mvgwRK _Yejx AR` Kti Ges mgv`R emeim Kivi tKšj AvqE Kti| mgv`Rwetiav Ggb AtbK KvR Av`Q hv nqZv AvBwetiav bq| mgv`R KZR` .wbw` Z ev mgv`Rwetiav AvPiY ubqšY Kivi `wqZj cãwKfite cwi evi B Mh`Y Kti |

wP`Ewbtv`b ev kixi PP` e`e`v Kiv t wP`Ewbtv`tbi Ab`Zg cãv`K``a ntjv cwi evi | cwi evt`ii m`m`iv brvnea kixi PP`j-K tLjv-ajv I Ab`gvb AvtqvRtbi gva`tg Avtgw`-cãgv` Kti Ziv`i GKtNtqig `i Kivi tPov Kti |

Bmj vqK = W/R-3 : Bmj vq mgvR e'e'v

ueG/ueGmGm t'c'U'g

eisj v' t'ki gnyj gvbMY bvbv AvPri -Ab'vnb, Zmien cvV, mij vZ Av`vq, Zvi weni mij v'Z thvM t' l'qv, Rgyi mij vZ Av`vq, weevn Ab'vnb, emot'Z wevfbæagx' Ab'vnb, K'zAvb cvV BZ`w' Ab'vnb D`hvcb K'ti _v'K| gnyj g Rb'tMv'xi v'P't'Ëi c'k'v'š'Avbq'tb G mKj Ab'vnb m'v'v' K'ti _v'K|

Dc'ti v³ Av'tj v'Pbvi t'c'U'g GK_v' v'btm't' t'n ej v' hvq' th, cwi ev'ti i Gme K'v'h'ej x m'j'z'lj cwi evi MV'tbi Ab`Zg evnb| cwi ev'ti i _i æ'z' e'Z'g'v' mgv'R' v'e`g'v' K't'g'v' b' e'is' e'v'x' t'c't'q't'Q|

c'v'V'Ëi g j`v'qb

e'v' be'P'v'K c'k'æ

- 1. Bmj vq cwi evi c'U'v'K -
- K. v'bj ¾ c'U'v' g'tb K'ti
- L. v'b't'i v'r'm'v'n'Z K'ti
- M. cwi evi c'U'v' t'f't'½ v' t'Z P'v'q
- N. g'Re'z' cwi evi K R'x'eb M'ot'Z P'v'q|

- 2. cwi evi K R'x'eb h'v'c't'bi g'v'a`t'g GKRb bi -v'ri x-

- K. _v' b'v'½' i m'si 'ŋ'Y K'ti
- L. b'v'ri x-c'j'at' l' i th'š'b DPQsLj Z'v`'i -K'ti
- M. m'f`Z'vi v'e'K'v'k NU'v'q
- N. m'e' K'q'u'U D'Ë'i B m'v'v'K|

- 3. Ő't'Z'v'g'v't'`i m's'š't'b't'`i f'ij `f'iv'e-P'v'i t' m'k'ŋ'v' `v'i Ő' -G'u'U K'v'i v'b't'`R'?

- K. g'v'v'b Av'j' m' Z'v'Ő'Av'j' v'i
- L. g'v'v'eb n'hi Z g'v'v'e's' (m.)-Gi
- M. n'hi Z `v'D` (Av.)-Gi
- N. n'hi Z t'j v'K'g'v'b (Av.)-Gi |

- 4. t'K'v'v'u'U v'v'K v'j L'j?

- K. ag'g'v'v'v'j'K v'eb'q'x K'ti
- L. ag'P'v'i t' MV'tb m'v'v'q'Z'v`'v'b K'ti
- M. ag'g'v'v'v'j' i t'j v'f' j' v'j m'v' v'b'q's'j' K'ti
- N. m'e' K'q'u'U D'Ë'i B m'v'v'K|

m's'v'ŋ'B D'Ë'i -c'k'æ

- 1. Ő'c'wi ev'ti i c'v'v'b K'v'R`ea`v'v'c'Z` R'x'eb-h'v'c'b K'i v'Ő' e'v'L'v' K'i ab|
- 2. Ő'c'wi evi g'v'v'v'e'K _v'j'e'j' x' i v'e'K'v'k t'K`'Ő' -e'Y'v'v' K'i ab|
- 3. cwi ev'ti i ag'v'ŋ' l' m'v'g'v'm'R'K K'v'h'e'j' x m's't'ŋ'ŋ'c' Z'j'j' a' i ab|

i'P'v'g j'K D'Ë'i -c'k'æ

- 1. GK'u'U Av`k'c'wi ev'ti i K'v'h'e'j' x Av'tj v'P'bv K'i ab|

Av`k@cwi evti i `tƒ

cW t 7

Dt`ik`

G cW Aa`qb Kti Avcib—

- ◆ 00Avj m Zv0Avj vi vbt`ƒk B th cwiewi K Rxeb-hvcb KitZ nq00 Zv ej tZ cvi teb|
- ◆ 00cwiewi m`m`f`i Rb` GKwU wk ƒvqZb00 Zv e`vL`v KitZ cvi teb|
- ◆ nhi Z j ƒgub (Av.)-Gi Dcƒ`kvej x Avtj vPbv KitZ cvi teb|
- ◆ Av`k@cwi evti i `tƒ eY0v KitZ cvi teb|

cwiewi

Avgiv Rvnb, cwiewi nt`Q mgvƒRi gj- wƒwE Ges mgvR msMVtbi GKwU ƒZ` Ask, thLvfb `vgr-`ƒ Zv`i mšlb-mšlbw` vbtq emem Kti | cwiewi tQvU eo `yvitYiB ntZ cvi | cwievti i `0U c0vb iƒc itqtQ h_vNthš_ cwiewi I GKK cwiewi | c0Pb Kvj t`_tK Ptj Avmv thš_ cwiewi _tjv AvR bvbv KvitY tƒt½ hƒ`Q| bMivqY I wkZvqtbi cƒve, Aw_ƒ mgm`v, e`v3tZj msNvZ cƒwZ KvitY thš_ cwiewi _tjv tƒt½ GKK cwievti cwiyZ nt`Q| GKK cwievti GKwU `m0zi mšlb-mšlz Qrov mvariYZ Avi tKD tmLvfb emem Kti bv| thš_ cwievti Aek` `0Zb cƒat I i`3 m0uK0 AvZƒq-`Rb eZ0vb _vtK| Bmj vtgi `v0tZ GKK cwiewi I thš_ cwiewi DƒqUB `xKZ| Zte thš_ cwiewi c0Zcƒj ƒb Bmj vq wkQyKZƒivc KtitQ| Avgiv Rvnb, thš_ cwiewi i`3 m0uK0 v0KU AvZƒq-`Rb Z_v gv, ever, fvB-tevb vbtq MvZ nq| Zte G mKj cwievti hv` Ggb tKvb e`v3 emem Ktib hv`i mv` weevn `ea, Zvntj tmLvfb mveavbZv Z_v Bmj vq mRve Ges veva vearb Aej 0b Kti PjtZ nq| thgb-`ƒi mv` Zvi tevb GKB cwievti emem Kiv A_ev `vgrv fvB Z_v t`ei emem Kiv| Zte gv, everƒK vbtq Aek`B thš_ cwiewi cwipj bv Kiv mšltbi Rb` Acwivhƒ

Av`k0v Bmj vgx cwievti i `tƒ

th cwiewi Bmj vgx Av`k0I gj`tevtai wƒwE tZ Mto I tV Ges Bmj vgx veva-veavtbi ev`b c0Zdj b Nuvq Ges th cwievti i mKj m`m`B gƒj gvb nq ZLb ZvtK Bmj vgx cwiewi vntmte MY` Kiv nq| Bmj vgx cwievti i Aci brg Av`k@cwi evti | vbtg0Av`k@cwi evti i `tƒc eY0v Kiv nj N

1. Av`k@cwi evti Avj m Zv0Avj vi veva- vbt`ƒk i B emt cƒkvt

Avj m Zv0Avj v G vek| eƒvƒ0i c0ZwU c0Yx I e`B tRvovq tRvovq m00 KtitQb| vZvb cW_exi c0g gvbe nhi Z Av`g I nvl qvtK m00 Kti c0tg RvbtZ Ges cti cW_extZ cwiewi fƒ Rxeb hvcb Kivi vbt`R w`tqv0tj b, tm t`_tK gvby cwiewi fƒ Rxeb hvcb Kti AvmtQ| cW_extZ gvbeaviv i ƒv I ve`titi `v0f0t t`_tKB cwievti i DrcwE| Avi G cwiewi Mto I tV veta I `v0Z` Rxeƒbi giatg| hv cƒkuzi GK vPi `vqx vearb| Avi GvU GK kvkZ I vPi šb e`v hv KvRi itqtQ vek| cƒkuzi citZ citZ c0ZwU Rxe I Ršf gƒa`| Avj m Zv0Avj v etj bN

جَلَّ لَكُمْ مِّنْ أَنْفُسِكُمْ أَزْوَاجًا وَمِنَ الْأُنْعَامِ أَزْوَاجًا يَذُرُّكُمْ فِيهِ .

0vZvb tZvgt`i ga` ntZ tZvgt`i tRvov m00 KtitQb Ges Abjƒc vte RšƒRvbtvqiti i ga` ntZ m00 KtitQb Zvt`i tRvov| Gvte vZvb tZvgt`i esk ve`li Ktib|0 (mfv Avk-i iv: 11)

Bmj vgx cwiewi GB wƒwEi DciB c0Zw0Z|

2. Zvl n0 ev GKZev` i jvj b tK`0t Bmj vgx cwiewi Zvl n0`i jvj b tK`0tƒc Mto I vZ nte| GKRb vki hLb K_v ejvi tP0v Kti ZLb ZvtK me`c0g Avj m Zv0Avj vi GKZev`i evYx vkwLtg v`tZ nq| hvZ Zvi c0g K_vq Avj m GKZev`, Zvui `Eƒ I `Yevj xi cƒkv NtU| vki i K_v vƒwE

Bmj vngK = WWR-3 : Bmj vgx mgvR e'e-v

ieG/ieGmGm t'cMig

hv` Avj nni Aw-Zi | GKZep`i aviYvi ga` w`tq cKvk ciq Zv ntj Zvi gta` Bmj vgx Av`k` cAZwZ nI qvi Avkv Kiv hvq|

3. mek' cKwzi kvkZ ijc t we`q I `vúZ` Rieb mek' cKwzi GK `frem`qZ wearb| GUv GK wPišb I kvkZ e'e-vN hv KvhRi i`tqQ mek' cKwzi ciZ ciZ cAZw Rie I RŠi gta`I | KzAvtbi tNvl Yv t

وَمِنْ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ خَلَقْنَا زَوْجَيْنِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَذَكَّرُونَ .

ŌAvi cAZ`K e`Avig tRvoiq tRvoiq mwp KtiwQ hvZ tZvgiv Dct`k MhY Ki | Ō (miv Avh-hvni qvZ : 49)

Avj n ZvŌAvj v Avi I etj bN

كُلُّ لَكُمْ مِنْ أَنْفُسِكُمْ أَزْوَاجًا وَمِنَ الْأُنثَىٰ مِمَّا زَوَّجْنَاكُمْ أَنْفُسِكُمْ فَمِ بَعْضِكُمْ لِبَعْضٍ يَٰ كَاذِبُونَ .

ŌvZvb tZvgv`i ga` t`K tZvgv`i tRvov mwp KtiQb Ges RŠ-Rvrbvqv`i ga` ntZ mwp KtiQb Zv`i tRvov| Gfite wZvb tZvgv`i esk we`li Ktib| Ō (miv Avk-kŌv : 11)

4. Av`k`cwievi mly-kwšI ZiBi tK`f t Avcb I wqRb wbtq wgtj wgtk emeim Kivi gta`B i`tqQ mly-kwšI| Avb`-Zwš. I `tPšlxv Rieb hvctbi ga`w`tq Av`k`cwiev`i meKiv NtU| G KviYB gvby Avv Kvj ntZB mgvRfY cwievi K Rie`b Af`-I|

Avj n ZvŌAvj v etj b-

خَلَقَ لَكُمْ مِنْ أَنْفُسِكُمْ أَزْوَاجًا لِتَسْكُنُوا إِلَيْهَا وَجَعَلَ بَيْنَكُمْ مَوَدَّةً وَرَحْمَةً .

ŌvZvb tZvgv`i Rb` tZvgv`i ga` t`K mwp KtiQb tZvgv`i Rieb mswMbx hvZ tZvgiv Zv`i KvtQ kwšI cvl Ges tZvgv`i gta` cvi`vni K fij evmv I `qv mwp KtiQb| Ō (miv Avi ifj : 21)

5. cwievi GKwU wqYvZb t cwievi K Rie`b tŌv-eo mKj m`tm`i `bwZK Pwi` MVb I DrKI` mva`bi GK we`kI mšhwM i`tqQ| mšib`K Av`k`gvbyi`c Mto tZjvi GUvB ntjv tkŌ wqYvZb| ZvB Bmjvg cwievi K Rie`bi cAZ DrmwnZ Kti`v`K Ges m`m`i`i `bwZK Pwi` MV`bi Dci`iazZtivc Kti |

Avj -KzAvtbi tNvl Z ntqQŌN

يَأْتِيهَا مِنَ الْأَمْنِ أَمْناً قُلُوبُهُمْ وَأَنْفُسُهُمْ وَأَهْلُ بَيْتِهِمْ نَوَاصِرًا .

Ōtn gvgbMY ! tZvgiv wbtRt`i`K Ges tZvgv`i cwievi-cwi RbtK Av`b t`K etvI | Ō (miv AvZ-Zvni`g : 6)

Bmj vgx cwiev`i wK wqYv t`qv nte mštbi Dti`k` nhiZ j`Kv`bi bmxntZi gta` Zvi GKwU PgrKvi i`ctiLv dZU Dtv`Q, hv Avj n ZvŌAvj v cwe` KzAvtbi Dti`K KtiQbN

يَعْنَىٰ لَا تَشْرِكْ بِاللَّهِ إِنَّ الشُّرْكَ لَظُلْمٌ عَظِيمٌ

Ōtn erm! Avj nni mv`_ wki K Ktiv bv| wbtq wki K eo Rjv| Ō (miv j`Kv`b : 13)

يَعْنَىٰ أَقِمِ الصَّلَاةَ

وَأْمُرْ بِالْعُرْفِ وَأَنْهَ عَنِ الْمُنْكَرِ .

BDvU-1 : Bmj vgti `wotZ gvby I cwievi

cŌv- 34

GmGmGBPGj

evsj vt`k DŠšƒ mekte`vj q

ŪGes fij KvƒRi Avt`k w`te Ges Ab`vq KvƒR wbtla Kiƒe|Ū (miv j ƒgub : 17)

وَأَصْبِرْ ۖ عَلَيَّ مَا أَصَابَكَ إِنَّ ذَلِكَ مِنْ عَزْمِ الْأُمُورِ.

Ūmec`-Avct` `ah`avi Y Kiƒe| GUVB tZv` pmsKƒi i KvR|Ū (miv j ƒgub : 17)

وَلَا تُصَعِّرْ خَدَّكَ لِلنَّاسِ.

ŪAvi AnsKvi etk Zwg gubƒK AeÁv Kiƒe bv|Ū (miv j ƒgub : 18)

وَلَا تَمْشِ فِي الْأَرْضِ مَرَحًا إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ كُلَّ مُخْتَالٍ فَخُورٍ.

ŪGes cU_extZ D×ZFvƒe wePiY Kiƒe bv| wBŌq Avj w tKvB D×Z AnsKviƒK cŌv` Kƒi b bv|Ū (miv j ƒgub : 18)

وَأَقْصِدْ فِي مَشْيِكَ.

ŪZwg c` ƒƒc Kiƒe mshZFvƒeŪ (miv j ƒgub : 19)

وَأَغْضُضْ مِنْ صَوْتِكَ إِنَّ أَنْكَرَ الْأَصْوَاتِ لَصَوْتُ الْحَمِيرِ.

ŪGes tZvgvi KEaYwb wBpZKiƒe| wBŌq mƒi i gƒa` Mvavi mƒjB meƒcƒv AcŪZKi|Ū (j ƒgub : 19)

gnibex (mv.) cwi evi ƒK GKwU DĒg wƒƒvvi wntmƒe Dƒj L Kƒi etj b-

مروا اولادكم بالصلوة و هم ابناء سبع سنين واضربوهم عليها وهم ابناء عشر سنين و فرقوا بينهم فى المضاجع .

ŪtZvgiv tZvgvƒ` i mšbƒt` i ƒK mƒj vZ Av`vtqi Avt`k t`te hLb Zvƒ` i eqm mivZ eŌƒi tƒŪŪŪ Ges G Rb` gviai Kiƒe hLb Zvƒ` i eqm `k eŌƒi tƒŪŪŪ| Avi ZLb Zvƒ` i Rb` Avj v`v kh`vi e`e`v Kiƒe|Ū (Avey vD`)

Gfivƒe wƒƒv vƒbi gva`tg mšbƒt` i ƒK Mto tZvj v Bmj vgx cwi evƒi i Ab`Zg KZŪ`|

6. cvi`úviK`wqZƒeva t gnyj g cwi evƒi i cŪZ`K m`tm`iB h`vi wZ`wqZj| KZŪ` i ƒqtŪ| Avi cŪZwU m`m`B`wqZƒevƒa mƒPZb`vKƒeb| GƒK AciƒK mr KvƒR Dcƒ`k I Drmiv t`ƒeb Ges Amr KvR t`ƒK weiz ivLƒeb| AwƒƒveK Bmj vgx fveavi vq cwi evi cwi Pj bv Kiƒeb| eoi v tŪŪŪ` i DĒg weI q. ƒj v wƒƒv t`ƒeb| Rƒeb Pj vi cŪZwU tƒƒŪŪ ci`cƒi cYmnthwMZv Kiƒeb| GgbwK, gnvb cƒƒy mšwŪ ARƒbi Rb` Bmj vgm`Z mKj`wqZj| KZŪ` mƒZvƒe cij b Kiƒeb|

7. gnyj g cwi evƒi i cŪv t Bmj vgx cwi evi K Rƒeb cƒj ƒK cwi evƒi i KZŪ`ev AwƒƒveK wBhƒ Kƒi Zvi Dci fiY-ƒcvIY, kmšƒk:Lj v i ƒv i vq`wqZj|Acƒ Kƒi ƒŪ| gnvb Avj wZvŪAvj v etj b-

الرَّجَالُ قَوَّامُونَ عَلَيَّ النَّسَاءِ Ūcƒj ƒ MY` ƒƒ` i KZŪ`Ū (miv Avb-wbmv : 34)

gnibex (mv.) etj bŪ

الرجل راع على اهل بيته و هو مسؤل عن رعيته.

ÙcÙZ`K cjad ñbR cwi ev`i i tjuKt`i ZÉyevqK Ges tm ñbRi Aaxb`f`i m`fU WRAvmZ nte|Ù
(elyix I gynyj g)

ZvB `x, mšlb, `vm`vnx I Ab`vb` Aaxb` tjuKRb ZvtK tgb Pj te Ges Zvi AvbMZ` Kite hZNY
chšl Bmj vngi ñeavb Abjvqx Pj tZ Avt`k Ktib e`Z cwi evi çav`bi Ges Zvi AvbMZ` Kiv
Bmj vngi ñb`R |

**8. `gi KZ` t gynyj g cwi evi`i `vxi thgb ivRv, `x tZgub AbMZ ivYx| `x `vxi m`c`, mšlb-
mšlZ I msvi m`úK`mPZb`vKteb| me`v `vxi mvt` civgk` Kti KivR Kiteb| cÙZiu KivR
`vxi AvbMZ` çKvk Kiv cÙqvRb| G çh`½ gnvex (mv.) etj b-**

المرأة راعية على اهل بيت زوجها و ولدها و هي مسئولة عنهم.

Ù`x Zvi `vxi msvi I Zvi mšlbw`i Awf`vieK| Zvi G `wqZj m`úK`Rf`Am Kiv nte|Ù (elyix I
gynyj g)

**9. fiv-m`yb I t`-ggZvi Dm `j t gynyj g cwi evi `we Kti tQvU-eo ñbwe`k`l mKj m`tm`i
cÙZ tkYxZ fiv-m`yb Ges Av`i-tñ, ggZivLv AvPiY| eov tQvU`i t`-ñi cik w`tq gvbvjfç
Mto Zj te| Avi tQvUiv eot`i mvt`-m`yb w`tq Zv`i tgb Pj te| gnvex (m) G çh`½ etj bÑ**

من لم يرحم صغيرنا و لم يوقر كبيرنا فليس منا .

Ùth e`w³ tQvU`i t`-m I eot`i m`yb Kti bv tm Avgt`i `j fç bq|Ù (Avey`vD`)

**10. cvi`úwiK cÙZ I fjevmyLv cwi tek t cvi`úwiK cÙZ-fjevmy, mnvbywZ I tçyb
gynyj g cwi evi`i Gtb t`q `Mmly| wçbex (m) etj bÑ**

ترى المؤمنين فى تراحمهم و توادهم و تعاطفهم.

ÙZwq gwgbMYtK Zvt`i ci`úti i cÙZ `qv cÙkß, fjevmy cÙkß Ges cvi`cwiK mnvbywZ cÙkßbi
gta` t`Ltz cte|Ù (elyix I gynyj g)

Kwei fivlvqÑ

ÙcÙZ tclgi cy` exatb
h`te wqj ci`úti,
`M`Avmmqy `wvq ZLb
Avgt`i B Ktö Nti |Ù

**11. Av`mgywRK ñbiv`v Av`k`cwi evi Zvi m`m`f`i Av`mgywRK I `v`úZ` Rxe`bi ñbiv`v
Gtb t`q| cwi evi ñenxb gnvkb`Zv I ñbiv`v ñenxbZv gvbj`k tbnO ñenxb tbsKvi gtZv w`wZnxb Kti
t`q| Avj -KzAv`b Gir`k Bw½Z Kti tNmZ ntaqtQÑ**

وَأَحِلَّ لَكُمْ مَا وَّرَاءَ لَدُنِكُمْ أَنْ تَبْتَغُوا بِأَمْوَالِكُمْ مُحْصِنِينَ غَيْرِ مُسَافِحِينَ .

Ùgyvi ivg tqtqtj vK Qvov Ab` me tqtqtj vK w`tq Kiv tZivgt`i Rb` `ea Kiv ntaqtQ G D`l`tk` th,
tZivgt`i tZivgt`i ab-m`úf`i ñebgtq Zvt`i jvf KitZ PvBte ñbRt`i Pwi Á `Rç `JM` gZ mjm`Z
ti`L Ges eÙbnxb Aeva thšbvPvi Kiv t`k ñeiZ t`k|Ù (mfv Avb-ñbmv : 24)

Bgvig i wMe etj b, 0metqtK`M@ejv ntqtQ GKviY th Zv`rgx-`jtK mKj cKvi j 3/4vRbK Kkã KvR t_`tK`M@vmt`i gZB emPtq ivtL|0 (Avj -ggdiv`vZ)

Avj -Kz0Avtb ejv ntqtQ t

فَأَتُوهُنَّ أَجْرَهُنَّ فَرِيضَةً وَلَا جُدَاحَ عَمَلِكُمْ فِي مَا تَرَضَيْتُمْ بِهِ مِنْ بَدَلِ الْفَرِيضَةِ

0Zvt`i wba0i Z tgvni vAv`vq Ki | tgvni vAv`vq ni qvi ci cvi`umi K m@Z mnKvti mgfSivZi ntj ZvtZ tZvgvt`i tKvb t`vl tbB|0 (mi-v Avb-wbmv : 24)

`rgx cvi evti i cãvb wntmte`x I mštb-mšti Zi Avu`R`vqZi MhY Ktib| dtj Av`mvgmRK wbi vcE`v wvartb cvi evti i`i az; mvgvxb|

ودينار انفقته على اهلك اعظمها اجرا الذي انفقته على اهلك.

0cZ`vtbi w`K t_`tK H`xbvi wB tZvgvi Rb` mteEg th`xbvi tZvgvi wR cvi evti i Rb` LiP KiQ|0 (gvvj g)

12. mguR-mf`Zvi wfiE`li t cvi ewi K Rietbi gta`B gvj gvt`i mvgmRK Rietbi mPbv nq| mguR-mf`Zv I gvbeZvi AMWZ cvi ewi K RietbK tK`a KtiB Mto DvtQ| mZi vs mguR-mf`Zvi I gvbeZvi wfiE`li nt`Q cvi evi | gvbe mf`Zvi mPbv MB cvi evi t_`tK| Avi cvi evi B gvbe mf`Zvi cweZg wfiE`| G Rb`B cvi evi MVtbi c0Z Bmj vtgi wtkl Zwm` itqtQ | gnvbex (mv.) tNvYv KtiQb KtiQb لا ضرورة في الاسلام 0Kgvni Zi ev AwewmZ wbtm½ Riebhc`tbi tKvb wbgg Bmj vtg tbB|0 (gvbv` Avng`) G Rb`B Bmj vtg wevtni`i az; mvgvxb|

11. KzAvb I mlyai bwiZi wfiE`Z Mov t Bmj vgx cvi evi KzAvb-mlyai bwiZi wfiE`Z Z_v Bmj vgx Rieb wvartb Abjvq Mto DVte| Avj wni wvartb Avl ZvqB`rgx-`x`v`uZ` eUtb Ave`x nq Ges mštb Rb`v b Kti | Avi GB wvartb gZB GtK Atb`i c0Z`vqZi KZ@` cvj b Kti`_vtK|

12. wZZwšK e`e`vt Bmj vgx cvi evti i Ab`Zgi/c nj th, Bmj vgx cvi evi wZZwšK fite Mto Dvt| GB cvi evti i KZ@`_vtKb wZv| wZvi Abg`w`wZ`Z gvZv ev eo fvB cvi evti i`vqZi cvj b Ktib| wZv thgb kfxq, tZgwb`wqZkxj I`_vtKb| Avj w Zv0Avj v etj bN

الرِّجَالُ قَوَّامُونَ لِمَنْ أَلْسَاءَ بِمَا فَضَّلَ اللَّهُ بِهِ خُصْمَهُمْ عَلَيَّ بِحُضِّهِمْ وَمِمَّا أَنْفَقُوا مِنْ أَمْوَالِهِمْ فَالصَّالِحَاتُ قَوَّامَاتٌ تَأْتِينَ حَافِظَاتٍ لِّلْغَيْبِ بِمَا خَظَّ اللَّهُ .

0cjad iv`jt`i cvi Pvj K, KviY Avj w Zvt`i GK`j`jtK Aci``tj i Dci tk0Zi`vb KtiQb| GRb` th cjad iv Zvt`i ab-m@u`e`q Kti | mZx bixiv AvbMZ`civqY ntq`_vtK, cjad`i Abg`w`wZ`Z Avj wni ZE`yevartb I ch`e`q`iYi Aaxtb Zvt`i AwãKvi i`q`v Kti|0 (mi-v Avb-wbmv : 34)

15. ci`utii cwicik t Bmj vgx cvi evti i`rgx-`x`ci`utii mrvqK I m@u`-t`ntq`_vtK| Giv GtK Actii c0Z00x bq| ci`cti m@vj Zfite msmv`i i DbwZ Kti`_vtK| GtK Atb`i m@vb I tms`h`e`x Kti | Avj w Zv0Avj v etj bN

هُنَّ لِبِئْسَ لَكُمْ وَأَنْتُمْ لِبِئْسَ هُنَّ .

0Zviv tZvgvt`i fTY Avi tZvgiv Zvt`i fTY|0 (mi-v Avj -evKviv : 187)

imj-ym (mv.) etj`Qb t الرجال انما النساء شقائق الرجال 0wb0q tqtqj vtKiv cjad`i Ask0| (Avng`, wZiughx, Avev`vD`) G`wi`-U`j i gtZ cvi evi GKwU AwZ`v`vmeK gvbeq ms`v| gvbtj i

Bmj vqK = mNR-3 : Bmj vqR mgvR e'e-v

ieG/ieGmGm t'cMig

tqyij K c0qvRvej x ciYi Rb" Zvi c0qvRb GKRb mnKvixi-mvnh"Kvixi-mnKgxP| Avi -x-B th Zvi me0lg me0lvb mnKvix, mvnh"Kvix ntZ cti Zv -Kvi bv Kti Dciq tbB| cwi evi nt"QÑ c0g -rfweK mgvR-Rbmwaj b| tKbbv, G mwaj b -x-cjydl i Aštr"Z -rfweK Zwbj Abgyzi dj kbZ| e-Z cwi emi K Rxeib vix-cjydl thb GKwU e'qgj- t_tK D×Z -šUv kvLv| Avj m ZvAvj v etj bN

وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتُ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتُ لَهُمْ أَوْلِيَا يَأْتِينَ بِأَمْوَالٍ بِالْمُؤْفِقِ وَيَنْهَيْنَ عَنِ الْمُنْكَرِ.

0gvgb cjydl I -x ci-uti eÜz Zviv mr KvRi Av`k Kti Ges Ab`vq KvR t_tK wbtla Kti|0 (miv AvZ-Ziv ev : 71)

16. `wqZji t'qTf wfbzv t Bmj vqR cwi evi -rgx- xi `wqZji t'qTf wfbz cjydl i Kg'qTf mvari YZ evBtii A½b| evBtii e'e-vcvri `wqZji_vtK cjydl| Avi mvari YZt cwi evi Af`štii `wqZji_vtK vix| gnvbex (mv.) etj bN

المراة راعية على اهل بيت زوجها وولدها و هي مسئولة عنهم.

0-x I Zvi -rgxi msvri I mšbt' i ZËyavbKwiyx| ZvtK G `wqZj; m=ftÜ wRtAm Kiv nte|0 (e'vix I ggyij g)

gmvjvivi evBtii t'qTf kvjxbZv I f-Zvi mvt_ `wqZji cijb KitZ c'fib| Bmj vq Zvt`itK tm Abgyz c0vb Kti tQ| Zte fvi x I Ktvi cwi ktgi KvRi Abgyz t'q bv, Ges Zvt' i Rb" c_K Kg'qTf ni qv h'p'h'p I evAbxq gtb Kti |

17. `ea DciRb t Bmj vqR cwi evi mevB `ea DciRb Kti wKbv cwi evi KZP tmw`tK tLqyj ivtLb| m`m`i nvij Dciq DciR'bi e'e-v Ktib| nvi vfvte DcmRZ A_0vivi hvZ fiY- tcvltYi e'e-v bv nq tm w`tK mZK_vtKb| dtj cwi evi t_tKB DciR'bi tPZbv RvMZ nq| gnvbex (mv) etj bN

كسب الحلال فريضة بعد الفريضة.

0nvij DciRb di thi cti GKwU di h|0 (evqviKx)

18. Revi mZigj-K e'e-v eZgvb t Bmj vqR cwi evi GKwU Revi wngj-K `wqZkxj ms-v| cwi evi mktji KvRKtqP Ges AwKvi I KZ'ei Rb" thgb cwi evi Revi m KiTZ nq, tZgvb Avj mni `ievti I Revi m KiTZ nte|

19. cK'Yyjq t Bmj vqR cwi evi kiti' i t-m, ggZv, fiv, k'v, mnvbyz, mgte`bv, D`vi Zv, Z`vM BZ`w` mvgwRK gvbexq , Yvej xi cK'Yy nta_vtK|

20. kwšli bxo t Av`k@cwi evi GKwU kwšli bxo| cwi evi GKwU Abšl kwšl wbtKZb, Zwb. Avi ckwšli Avevmfiq|

وَمِنْ آيَاتِهِ أَنْ خَلَقَ لَكُمْ مِنْ أَنْفُسِكُمْ أَزْوَاجًا لِتَسْكُنُوا إِلَيْهَا وَجَعَلَ بَيْنَكُمْ مَوَدَّةً وَرَحْمَةً.

GmGmGBPGj

evsj v`k Dššj wekte`vj q

0Avi Zui ub`k#bi gta" GKU ub`k# GB th, uZub tZvgv`i Rb" tZvgv`i ga" nZ tZvgv`i
miv/bv`i miv KtiQb, hvZ tZvgiv Zv`i KvQ kwišfZ _vK Ges uZub tZvgv`i gta" cri`cwi K
m=c0Z I `qv miv KtiQb0| (miv Avi-ifg : 21)

Avj m Ziv0Avj v Avi I etj bN' سَكَنَّا مِنْ بَيْتِكُمْ وَتَكُنَّا مِنْ بَيْتِكُمْ

0Avi Avj m tZvgv`i Rb" tZvgv`i NiK KtiQb Aveim`j 0| (miv Avb-bvj : 80)

mvi K_v

cwi evi n`Q mgvR Rxe#bi c0g wfiE I tgšij K c0Z0vb| GKU Av`k mgvR-mF`Zv Mto tZvj vi Rb"
m0ycZ-cieI cwi ewi K Rieb AZ`šI Ri ai | GKU Av`k cwi evi MVtb thme Dciq DcKiY`i Kvi
Zvi me uQB Bmj vtg we`gvb| ZvB Bmj vgx cwi evi c0v GK , iazc`e`v|

cwi ewi K Rxe#bi Df`k" n`Q mly-kwiš, ZuiB. I Avb`Nb cwi te#k Rieb hvcb Kiv| Avi tKej
Bmj vgx cwi ewi K Riebteva-Gi gva`tgB G Df`k" mdj nZ cifi | mzi vs gibe Rieb hvivK gnub
Avj mri gvr`Abviti cwi Pij bv Kti Bn-ci Kvj xb mvdj" jvf KivB Bmj vgx cwi ewi K Rxe#bi gj-
Df`k"|

m0z mji, mly, mgx Av`k RvZ I mgvR weibgv gnyj g cwi ewi K Rxe#bi Ab`Zg Df`k"| m0z
RvZ MV#bi Rb" m0zcwi ewi K Rieb Acwi nvh? DEi Kvij gnyj g RvZi th Afyq NfU Zvi g#j
uQj cwi ewi K `pufiE Ges cwi ewi K Rxe#bi mYzV I cieI Zv| mzi vs cwi ewi K RiebB nj
Bmj vgx mgvRi i qv`M e`Z Bmj vgx mgvRieAv#bi `v0Z cwi evi I cwi ewi K Rieb n`Q-mgvR
Rxe#bi wfiE c0i | GLvb t`KB gvbtj i iæ nq mivwRK Rieb-hv#bi nfvZLw0|

civWĒi gj`iqb

eū`bePibK cĕæ

1. thš_ cwi evi Kv`i ubtq MmVZ nte?

K. `vgr-`x, PvKi-PvKi vbx ubtq

L. `vgr-`x, fivB-tevb ubtq

M. `vgr-`x, gv-evev, mšlb-mšvZ ubtq

N. `vgr-`x, kji-kviox, gv-evev ubtq|

2. Bmj vgx cwi evi ej tZ ešvq-

K. th cwi evi Bmj vgx Av`k⁹ gj`tevtai wfvĒtZ Mto I tV

L. th cwi evi Bmj vgx weva-weavtbi ev`é AbynY Kti

M. th cwi evti i mKj m`m` gvyj gvb Ges Bmj vtgi Abynix

N. Dcti i me Kqu DEiB mWVK|

3. ōōtn cŷ mvj vZ Kv tqg Ki teōō- GwU Kvi Av`k?

K. nhi Z `vD` (Av.)-Gi

L. nhi Z Av`g (Av.) -Gi

M. nhi Z j kqvb (Av.)-Gi

N. nhi Z gvy³ (m.)-Gi

4. weevntK`šMP mvt_ Zžbv Kiv ntqtO tKb?

K. weevnti ci `vgr-`x c_wK Nti emevm Kivq

L. wevqi ci `x ubivcĒvnbZv ntZ gŷ nI qvq

M. `vgr-`x mKj cKvi Aciva ntZ`M⁹mx⁹`i gtZv ubivc` nI qvq

N. Dcti i mKj DEiB fž|

msvB DEi-cĕæ

1. mst⁹tc cwi evti i avi Yv w b|

2. e`vL`v Ki ab ōōcwi evi gnvb Avj m Zv ōAvj vi weva-ubt⁹lai emtcKvkōō|

3. nhi Z j kqvb (Av.)-Gi Dct`kvej x Avtj vPbv Ki ab|

4. ōcwi evi Av⁹mvgvRK ubivcĒvi i vKePō- Avtj vPbv Ki ab|

iPbvqj-K DEi-cĕæ

1. Av`k⁹cwi evi ej tZ wK ešSb? GKwU Av`k⁹cwi evti i wPĪ Zžj aiab|

2. Bmj vgx cwi evi ej tZ wK ešSb? GKwU Bmj vgx cwi evti i `tfc Avtj vPbv Ki ab|

Bmj vtg bixi ghPv I AvAKvi

cW t 8

Dfík

G cW Aa`qb Kfi Avicb—

- ◆ 00gvybly intmte bixi-cjald i gta` tKvb cv`R` tbB00 Zv ej tZ cvi teb|
- ◆ weifbma`tg`bixi Ae`vb eY6v Ki tZ cvi teb|
- ◆ Bmj vtg bixi ghPv m`c`K`Av`j`v`K`c`v`Z` Ki tZ cvi teb|

gbyl intmte cjald I bixi ghPv q mgyb

Avj in Zv0Avj v etj b, 0tn gbyl ! tZvgiv tZvgvt`i i etK fq Ki, whib tZvgvt`i tK GK mEv t`tK mwp Kfi tQb Ges Zvi t`tK mwp Kfi tQb Zvi Ryp, Avi G Dfq t`tKB AmsL` cjald I bixi Qm0tq w` tqtQb0| (miv Avb-ibmv : 1)

mZivs, bixi I cjald Dfq wgtj gvbZvi GK AweFvR` mEv|
gnvb Avj in Av`iv etj b-

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِنَّا خَلَقْنَاكُمْ مِنْ ذَكَرٍ وَأُنْثَىٰ .

0tn gbyl! Awg tZvgvt`i tK GKRb cjald I GKRb bixi t`tK mwp Kfi 00| (miv Avj - uRjvZ t 13)
Kv`RB mwpMZfite cjald bixi tKDB Kv`iv I ci tKvbifc tgsij K tk0tZi `vex Ki tZ cvi br Ges tKDB Acv Kvd`K RbMZ Kv`iy nxb, bix I 7a` etj Nyv Ki tZ cvi br| gvb t`tni mSMVtb cjald i m1/2 bixi ht`o Ask I kwgj itqtQ| eis wPwKrmv weAv`bi `w0tZ bixi AskB tekx`_tK c0Z`KwJ gvb wki i t`n mwp tZ|

bixi I cjald c0Z`tKB th c0Z`tKi Rb` GKv`š Acv nvh, tKD Kv`d`K Qvov bq, ntZ cvi br, Zv`u0fite Rvbr hvq wbt`w3 Avq tZ-

أَنِّي لَا أُضِيعُ عَمَلَكُمْ مِنْ ذَكَرٍ أَوْ أَنْثَىٰ بِضُكْمٍ مِنْ بَعْضٍ

0nb0q Awg tZvgvt`i ga` t`tK tKvb Avgj Kvixi Avgj tK b0 Kfi t`B br, tm cjald B trvK Avi bixiB trvK, tZvgiv ci`ui ci`ui t`tK0| (miv Avj -Bgi vb t 195)

Bmj vtgi `w0tZ bixi I cjald GKB Rieb mEv t`tK m0, GKB esk t`tK D`mZ| `w0qvi GB wecjy mSL`K cjald -bixi| tmB GKB mEv t`tK D`mZ| tgsij KZvi w`K t`tK gbyl intmte G `yqi gvtS tKvb cv`R` tbB| thgb- KzAvb etj tQ-

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ اتَّقُوا رَبَّكُمُ الَّذِي خَلَقَكُمْ مِنْ نَفْسٍ وَاحِدَةٍ وَخَلَقَ مِنْهَا زَوْجًا وَبَثَّ مِنْهُمَا رِجَالًا كَثِيرًا وَنِسَاءً .

0tn gbyl ! tZvgiv tZvgvt`i i etK fq Ki, whib tZvgvt`i tK GK e`w3 t`tK mwp Kfi tQb Ges whib Zv t`tK mwp Kfi tQb Zvi `x| wZvb Zv`i i `0Rb t`tK e0 cjald I bixi Qm0tq w` tqtQb0| (miv Avb-ibmv t 1)

Dctiv3 AvqvZ 0riv eSv hvq, bi I bixi c0Z`tKB mwp0 w`K w`tq Ges 0v`bi t7t7I mgyb, tmB Ablyvax Avj Kivi `wqZj| `0R`bi mgyb Ges Zvi c0Z`dj I mgybfiteB Zviv jvf Ki te|

Avj in Zv0Avj v Avt'iv etj b-

هَنْ لِي بِسَاسِ لَوَاكُممْ لِي بِسَاسِ لَهْ نَ.

0Zviv tZvgt`i fLY Avi tZvgt Zv`i fLY|0 (miv Avj -evKiv t 187)

e`Z Bmj vtgi `w0tZ bvi x l cjad thb GKwU etji `0Uv kvLv| gnvbx (mv.) etj tQb-

الرجال انما النساء شقائق الرجال -0bvi xiv cjad t`i Ask0|

weifbaegI mgvR bvi x

Bmj vtgi `w0tZ bvi xiv gj`vqb Kivi c0it'c wefkI Ab'vb" ag0I mgvRi gta" bvi x`i Ae`vb l ghP'v Rvbr c0qvRb|

gvbeRwZi BwZnmv ch0j vPbv Kitj t`Lv hvq th, Bmj vg Qvov cU_exi Ab" tKvb ag0ev mgvR bvi xiv Dch0 ghP'v `fKZ.nqwb| mefB tm cjad li `vmx l wej vnmZvi mvgM0 vntmte weteiPZ ntqtQ| mg`l c0Pxb ag0I AvBtb bvi x cjad vnmZ, `vqx l Avffv'etKi vPi sb Aaxb etj vPwZ ntqtQ| Zv`i mKtj i gZB cjad tK mš0 Kiv l Zvi Zrte`vix Kivi Rb'B igYxi m00| igY Kiv hvq etj B bvi xiv bvg igYx| mZivis igYx gv'bb civaxZv l cimbfPZvi Kia' BwZnmv| weifbaeRwZ l ag0tZ bvi x`i Ae`vb m'utK'0b'vAvtj vPbv Kiv nj |

in`yatg0bvi x

in`yatg0bvi xiv tKvb ghP'v l AwaKvi `fKZ.0Qj br| c0Pxb fvi Zix in`ykv'`iejv ntqtQ, 00gZz biK, weI, mc0, Av_b-Gi tKvbWb bvi x Atc0v Lvivc l gvivZK bq| hvZx bvi xK t`eZvi Df'ik" t`eZvi mš0i Rb" mKsev ew0 A_ev ab-t'0j Z jv'fi Rb" ewj `vb Kiv nZ| GKwU wefkI MvtQi mvgtb Gfvte bvi xK tck Kiv 0Qj Z`vixsb in`yngvRi `vqx iWZ| G0vov `vxi gZz ntj Zv'K vPi `eate" Rxeb hvcb KitZ nZ A_ev mngZzeiY KitZ nZ| `fK Avj v'v tKvb mEv vntmte `fKwZ. t`l qv nZ br| `vxi gZzi ci `fK Rxeš vPZvi Av_tB tcvov'bv nZ|

tešx atg0bvi x

tešx atg0 bvi xiv Ae`vb 0Qj vbZvš'nvb l G atg0bvi xB mKj cv'ci Rb" `vqx| G atg0 bvi xiv ag0 Kg0Kivi AwaKvi 0Qj br| ey ej tZb t 0bvi x tgv'ni ev`b `f'c gvbeZvi vbe'v jv'f weN0e`f'c|0

Bqvn`x atg0bvi x

Bqvn`x`i tPrtL bvi x 0Qj mKj cv'ci gj-| Kv'RB bvi x D'c0v v'vix| Zviv ej Z, 0t'gtq' i `fYi P'vBtZ cjad li t`v l fiv |0 Bqvn`x mgvR i'ayc'v br_vKtj B Kb'v m'vU' tctZv| wczv, c'v, avZv, `vqx Kv'iv m'ut' B bvi x tKvb AwaKvi 0Qj br| G atg0bvi xK cjad li cZviK etj Avf'vnmZ Kiv ntqtQ| Ii tU`v'v'v (Avw`c'v'K)-G n'hiZ Av'g l nvl qvi Rv'vZ t`fK ewn0KZ.nl qvi Kv'vnbWU thfvte ew'vZ ntqtQ Zv'ZB Gi c0vY tgj | e`Z Bqvn`x mgvR bvi xK vxZ`vxi ch0q bmg'q t`qv ntqtQ|

W'v'v atg0bvi x

W'v'v ag0vRKiv bvi xK 0bitKi 0vi0 l 0gvbtei mg`l `fL`yRvi tnZ0 etj MY" KiZ| GRb'B Zv' i fivlv bvi xK Woman [Noe-to-man] gv'v'v'v `fLi KviY etj bvg ivLv ntqtQ| bvi x Av`tcB 0gvby vK-bv Ges Zvi AvZ'v Av'Q vKbv0- G vbtq Zviv m'v`v`v| GK cv`x etj tQ t

0bvix mKj Ab`vtqi gj-, Zvi t`tk`fi`vKvB evĀBxq|0 bvix nt`Q cjałi gtb jvj mv DĀ`KKvix| Nti I mgrvR hZ AKvšli mġo nq Zv me ZviB KvĭtY| hvRKiv bvixi ĩkŃv jvf Kivi AwaKvi ubw x Kti ĩ tqwQj |

MĀK atg@bvix

c0Pxb MĀtm bviĭt`iĭK kqZvtbi c0ZF-eyv nZ| Zvt`i gvb-mġyb ejtZ ĩKQŃ wQj bv| Zviv bviĭtK cwiZ`3`e`-mvgMĭi gZ gtb KiZ| nvtU-evRvti cKvk`fvtē bvix tePvtKbv nZ| Ntii KvRKg@Kiv Ges mšlb cme I jvj b-cij b Qrov Ab` tKvb gvbexq AwaKviB Zvt`i wQj bv|

c0Pxb Aviĭte bviĭxi Ae`lb

AviĭteI bviĭt`i tKvb ghPv`ĭKZ.wQj bv| Bmjvg ceŃM Kb`v mšlb Rbĭ`vbĭtK Zviv j`4vi e`- gtb Kti nZ`v KiZ| GgbwK RxešKei ĩ`Z| Zvt`iĭK tŃvM`ctY`i gZB MY` KiZ| cĭi gZ ĩewġ KiZ| tm mgrvR bviĭt`i AwaKvi`ĭKZ.wQj bv|

AvaybK cv0vZ` mF`Zvq bvix

eZŃvb cv0vZ` ĩkĭ meĭtei ci bviĭv A`%bwZK`ĭKwZ jvf Kitj I tmLvĭb Aeva thšbvPvtii he- Kvt0 ewj ĩ`Z nt`Q c0ZwbqZ bviĭxi B34Z-Aveiæ I ghPvtK|

Bsj`vtU 1895 mb chšAvBb wQj th, cjał Zvi`ĭtK ĩewġ KitZ cvĭte| BDĭvtc GK kZvĭxKvj cĭeP cjał MY bviĭt`i I ci cĭkĭeK ĩbhŃZb PjĭvtZv| bviĭx ĩbĭR DcĭR0 Kitj I Zv e`q Kivi Rb` Zvt`i tKvb AwaKvi wQj bv| ĩbĭRt`i c0`mB ĩewġ Kivi AwaKvi I Zvt`i wQj bv|

AvaybK mF`Zv bviĭtK c0PxbKvtj i jvĀbvi Mnĭi t`tk Dxvi Kti bviĭx`ĭaxbZv I bviĭx gġi bĭtg Aci GK Mfxi Mnĭi ĩbĭŃc KtiĭQ| j`vMgnxb bviĭx`ĭaxbZvi bĭtg ZvtK Rš` Rvĭbqvĭ chŃq bĭwtq ĩ`tqtQ| AvR mF`Zv, ms`wZ. I ĩkĭĭi bĭtg bviĭxi j`4vi-kig, B34Z-Aveiæ I`bĭZK cĭeĭ Zvi gġvgj` mġu` cĭkĭeK` evRvti tŃvM` ctY`i gZ ġq ĩewġ Kiv nt`Q| cjałiv ĩPšĭi AvaybKZv D`Qĭj Zv Ges ĩkĭĭi AMMwZ I ĩekvk mġatbi tgnrbxq bĭtg bviĭx mgrvRtK D0y Kti Ntii evBĭi ĩbĭtg GĭmĭQ Ges Kġe, bĭtPi Avmĭi, Awfĭq gĭĀ tĭw0tq ĩbĭRt`i cĭkĭeK jvj mvi BÜb emĭbĭtg ĩbĭtqtQ| e`Z AvaybK mF`Zv bviĭxi mZĭtZj mgġai I ci jvj mv Pvi Zvt`P mġ`P cĭmĭ` ĩbgŃĲ KtiĭQ| G mF`Zv cKZctŃ| bviĭtK t`qub ĩKQŃ, hv` I Zvi me Agj` mġu`-B tm niY Kti ĩbĭtqtQ ĩbgŃfvtē|

Bmj vtg bviĭxi ghPv

bviĭx RvwZĭtK Gĭnb tkvPbxq I AghPvKi Mnxb Mnĭi t`tk Zĭj GĭbĭQ Bmjvg| BmjvgB bviĭtK hM hM mġwĀZ Acgġb-jvĀbv I nxbZv-bxPZvi cġxřZ RĀvj`ĭe t`tk ĩPĭi`ĭbi Rb` gġi`vb KtiĭQ Ges ZvtK ĩt`vchŃ ghPvq c0Zw0Z KtiĭQ| gĭQ ĩ`tqtQ Zvi jvj vU`mnm`kZvĭxKvtj i Kj`4ti Lv|

Bmjvg bviĭtK Zvi mġwK gj`vb KtiĭQ| bviĭxi`ĭfĭeK mġgvi ewĒ I mnRvZ`Yvejxi ĩekvk mġabB Bmjvtgi j`Ń| GRb` Bmjvg bviĭtK Ntii evBĭi, gġv-gg`vĭb, nvtU-evRvti, Awĭtm, t`vKvĭb, Kj KiviLvġq, cwi I t`, mġġĭb, gĭĀ, bZ`kġvq, Awfĭtq tUĭb tbqvĭ cŃcġvZx bq| Bmjvg bviĭtK mġu`Y`wŃbĕKvtRi`wqZj ĩbaŃY Kti ĩ`tqtQ| Bmjvg bviĭxi`ĭfĭeK thvM`Zvi mġwK gj` ĩ`tqtQ, ĩ`tqtQ Zv e`envi Kti Zvi DrKI`mġatbi Rb` c0qvRbxq ĩewa e`e`v|

tgšij K AwaKvĭi mgZv

Bmjvg bviĭtK tgšij K AwaKvi tŃvM I e`envi Kivi tŃĭĭ cjałi mgvb ghPv ĩ`tqtQ| ĭaybĭ`R ĩ`tqB bq, eis AvBb, mgrvR I ĭvt0`Zv c0Z0v t`wLĭtqtQ| gġvb Avj ĩn etj b-

Bmj vqK = WWR-3 : Bmj vqR mgvR e'e-v

ieG/ieGmGm tclMg

يَا آدَمُ اسْكُنْ أَنتَ وَزَوْجُكَ الْجَنَّةَ وَكُلَا مِنْهَا رَغَدًا حَيْثُ شِئْتُمَا.

0tn Av`g! Zvg I tZvgi RvbZ emem Ki Ges th_v B"Qv ^Qv` Avnvi Ki |0 (mi-v Avj -erKiv : 35)

gnvb Avj m Avt iv tNvI Yv Ktib t

وَمَا كَانَ لِمَنْ مِنْكُمْ أَنْ يَتَّبِعَ أَهْلَهُ إِذَا قَضَى اللَّهُ رُؤُوسَهُمْ أَمْراً أَنْ يَكُونَ لَهُمُ الْخِيَرَةُ مِنْ أَمْرِهِمْ.

0Avj m I Zu i vmj- hLb tKvb wltq wbt`R w`ij tKvb gvgb cjad I gvgb tjt vtKi Rb` tm e'vciti wfbamxvšlMhYi AwaKvi _vKtebv|0 (mi-v Avj - Avhve : 36)

KzAvb tNvI Yv KitiQ t

وَمَنْ يَعْصِ مِنَ الصَّالِحَاتِ مِنْ ذَكَرٍ أَوْ أَنْتَلَى وَهُوَ مُؤْمِنٌ فَأُولَئِكَ يَدْخُلُونَ الْجَنَّةَ وَلَا يَدْخُلُونَ نَقِيرًا.

0cjad ev brix th tjvKB tbK Avj Kite Ges tm Cgvb`vi ntj, Zviv RvbZ c0ek Kite Ges Zvt`i c0Z AYcwi gYI Rjyg Kiv nte bv|0 (mi-v Avb-ibmv : 124)

e`z Bmj vqR kix0AvZ cjad -brix DfqtKB mgvb mvgwRK ghPv Ges tgvij K AwaKviti mgZv w`tqtQ|

e'w³ -taxbZv

Bmj vq brixK e'w³ -taxbZv `vb KitiQ| Bmj vqB me@c0g bixi e'w³ tzi `xKwZ w`tqtQ, Avi mvgwMK wltqvej xZ ZvtK gZvgZ cKvtki AwaKvi `vb KitiQ| ZvtK `v`v`vbi vlgZv c0vb Kiv n`tqtQ, `vgtK Zij vK t`l qvi AwaKvi I Zvi i`tqtQ|

ivR%wZK ghPv

Bmj vtg brix-cjad DfqtB ivR%wZK AwaKvi I ghPv `xKZ| thgb-bixi evK-`taxbZv, tFvUwaKvi I mgvtj vPbvi AwaKvi i`tqtQ| Bmj vqR ivt0^a c0Z`K c0B eq`v gvnjv cjad I b`vqB tFvUwaKvi jvf Kite| Bmj vq brixK bMwi K AwaKvi `vb Kiti ghPvi Avmtb emtqtQ|

A_%wZK ghPv

Bmj vqB brixK me@c0g A_%wZK ghPv I AwaKvi `vb KitiQ| thgb t Avj -KzAvtb emYz n`tqtQ- نصيباً مفروضاً 0brix`i i`tqtQ wba0iZ Ask|0 Avj -KzAvtbi G tNvI Yvi Avtj vtK A_%wZK t`v`v brix`i w`v`v wLZ AwaKvi , tji vi `xKZ. i`tqtQ|

K. DEiwaKvi

brix Zu i wZv, gvZv, wBUvZvq I `vxi c`v t`_tK DEiwaKvi m`f m`c` tctq _vtKb| gnvb Avj m G c0t`% tNvI Yv Ktib-

5. agx ghPv

Bmj vq cjaLi b'vq brixKl mgvbfite agx t'axbZv, ghPv I Ava'wZK DbwZ-DrKl©mva#bi
AwaKvi w'iqfQ| agx wea-weavb cvj b Kiv thgb cjaLi KZ®, tZgmb brixl | G KZ® cvj b I
dj jvfi AwaKvil Dftqi m'úV©mgvb| Bmj vq G e'vcvfi brix-cjaLi tKivjfc cv_R Kiv
nqib|

thgb Avj -KzAvtb ewVZ ntqfQ-

وَمَنْ يَحْمِلْ مِنَ الصَّالِحِ آتِنَ ذَكَرًا وَأَنْشَىٰ وَهُوَ قَوْمٌ فَأُولَٰئِكَ يَدْخُلُونَ الْجَنَّةَ وَلَا
يُظَلُّونَ نَقِيرًا.

Úcjad ev brix th tjvKB tbK Avgj Ki#e Ges tm Cgvb'vi ntj, Zviv Rvb#Z `wLj nte Ges Zv' i
cÚZ AYcwi gvY hjg Kiv nte bvl0 (miv Avb-ibmv : 124)

Avj wn Zv0Avj v Av'iv e#j b-

أَنِّي لَا أُضِيعُ عَمَلَ عَامِلٍ مِّنْكُمْ مِّنْ ذَكَرٍ أَوْ أُنْشَىٰ بِضُرِّكُمْ مِّنْ بَعْضٍ.

Únb0q Awg bó Kti t`B bv tZvgv' i ga' t_#K tKvb Avgj Kvixi Avgj #K, tm cjadB trvK Avi
brixB trvK, tZvgiv G#K Actii Ask|0 (miv Avj Bgivb : 195)

Zvgv' #K ghPv

Bmj vq brixK Zvgv' #K t'q#Tl cjaLi mgvb ghPv `vb Kti#Q| thgb-

K. t'gx ube#Pb t t'gx ube#P#bi AwaKvi Bmj vq brixK w'iqfQ| Zvi B'Qvi wei#x weq t`q#K
gnvbex (m.) ubi arwvwnZ Kti#Qb| Bmj vq kix0AvtZ Dch# eq#mi brix-cjad #K Ab'vb KvtRi b'vq
weq#i e'vcvfi l ubw 0 mvgvi gta' c'V©t'axbZv t`qv ntqfQ| cÚBeq' brix-cjaLi weq Zv' i -úo
gZ Qvov m'ubantZB cvfi bv, G e'vcvfi l bex Kixg (m) 0'v_#xbfite tNvl Yv Kti#Qb-

لا تتكح الایم حتی تستأمر ولا تتكح البكر حتى تستأذن قالوا يارسول الله و كيف
اذنها قال ان تسكت.

Úc#e#weewvZ Ges Rjvnxv brix weq ntZ cvfi bv, hZ#Y bv Zv' i KvQ t_#K -úo ub#R cvl qv
h#e Ges AweewvZ Kgvix tqtqi weq ntZ cvfi bv, hZ#Y bv Zvi KvQ t_#K AbgvvZ cvl qv h#e|
mrvvexiv wRtÁm Kij b, tn Avj wni imj- ! Zvi AbgvvZ wKfite cvl qv h#e ? ZLb wZwb ej #j b t
wRtÁm Kivi ci Zvi Pz_vKvB Zvi AbgvvZ|0 (e#vix l g#v#j g)

Dctiv³ nv'x#mi l ci wfwE Kti Bgvv Aveynibxvvi Av'fgZ nt"Q t

ان الولی لا یجبر الثیب ولا البکر علی النکاح فالثیب تستأمر والبکر تستأذن.

ÚAv'fveK ce#weewvZv I AweewvZv tqt#K weq Kitz eva' Kitz cvite bvl AZGe, c#e#
weewvZv brix KvQ t_#K weq#i Rb' i wZgZ Av' k tctZ nte Ges AweewvZv ev#j M tqtqi KvQ
t_#K h_viwZ AbgvvZ ub#Z nte|0 (e#vix kix#di fvl" M#; 2q LÚ, c,, 128)

L. weevn wef`Q` t GKRb AZ`vPvix, AKgB` `vgr t_#K weevn wef`Qf`i AwAkvI Bmj vg bvi#K w`#tq| Bmj vg Ab`vb` mgvR e`e`vi gZ Kv#iv Aax#b AvRxeb wBmPvZ n#Z etj w| Bmj vg bvi#K Zvi AwAkvI i #vri #IgvZ `vb K#i#Q|

M. m`vPiY clevi AwAkvI t Bmj vg bvi#K `vgrI Zid t_#K m`vPiY clevi AvBbMZ AwAkvI `vb K#i#Q| thgb K#Av#b ejv n#tq| t وَعَاشُوهُنَّ بِالْمَعُوفِ

0tZvgiv Zv`i mvt_ m0`envi Ki |0 (miv Avb-wbmv : 19)

N. c#vev t KL#bv weaev ev Zvj vKc0Bv n#j igYri c#vqv w#tRi B`OvgZ weevn Kivi AvBbMZ gh#v Bmj vtg `#KZ.i#tq|

Rxet#i w#ivcEv

Bmj vg bvi#K Zvi Rxeb, m#u`, B#Z-Avei# gvb-m#yb BZ`w` w#tq tetP_vKvi c#v#ivcEv w`#tq| tKD bvi#K DE`3 Ki#Z cvi#e b| hviv bvi#`i gvb-m#yb web0 Ki#Z D`Z nq Zviv AvB#bi `w0#Z AwFh# n#e|

wK#v I Avb-weAvb PPP

agr# I `eliqK we#tq wK#v jvf Ges Avb-weAvb PPP Kivi AwAkvI c#v#Ii gZ bvi#I i#tq| gnubex (mv.) tNvIYv K#i#Qb t

طلب العلم فريضة على كل مسلم

0Avbvt#stY Kiv c0Z`K g#vj #gi Ici dih|0

m#vwiK t#t#

Bmj vg bvi#K m#vwiK Avb AR0 Ki#Z DrmwvZ K#i#Q| h#t#t# bvi#I ht_0 f#vKv i#tq| wevf#vhy#t#t# gnubex (m) bvi#`i#K tmevi Kv#R w#tq#wRZ Kivi Rb` w#tq th#Zb| i#evB web#Z g#vweY (iv) etj b t

كنا نغزوا مع النبي صلى الله عليه و سلم فنسقى القوم و نخدمهم و نرد و الجرحى و القتلئ الى المدينة.

0Avgiv g#vjviv ivm#j i m#z h#x Mgb K#i#Q| Avgiv tmLv#b tvvK#`i c#vb cvb Kiv#bv, w`gZ I tmev-K#v Ges wbnZ I AvnZ#`i g`xvq w#tq Avmvi KvR KiZvg|0 (e#vix)

m#vwiRK t#t# gh#v

m#vwiRK t#t#I Bmj vg bvi#I ht_vch# gh#v `vb K#i#Q| thgb t

(K) Kb`v#fc bvi#K Kb`v m#š#b#K mKj mgv#RB K#v#tY ejv n#tq| A_P Bmj vg Kb`v#K tm#fv#M`i c0ZvKi#fc tNvIYv K#i#Q| Kb`v m#š#b#i mvt_ hveZvq cv`R`gj-K AvPiY t_#K weiZ_vKvi Rb` w#t#R w`#tq|

Bmj vg bvi#I c0Z gvbeZme#ivax AvPi#Yi c0Zev` K#i#Q| Kb`v m#š#b#K nZ`v I Nyv Ki#Z w#tla K#i#Q Ges c#v#l m#š#b#i gZB ev#vi AwAkvI w`#tq| Kb`v m#š#b#K th w#Zv nZ`v K#i#Q wKqv#Zi w`b Zv#K K#vvi fvIvq wR#Am Kiv n#e,

وَإِذَا أُلْحِقُوا وَتَهُ سُلِّمَتْ أَيُّ ذَنْبٍ قَتَلْتِ.

0hLb Rxe#l t#v_Z Kb`v#K wR#Am Kiv n#e, tKv#Aciv# Zv#K nZ`v Kiv n#tqv|0 ? (miv AvZ-ZvKexi : 8-9)

Bmj vngK = WWR-3 : Bmj vgx mgvR e'e v

ueG/ueGmGm t'cMg

G Kvi tY bex Ki xg (mv.) etj tQb t th tj vtKi tKvb Kb v mšlb i tqtQ Ges tm ZvtK Rxeš t'cU_Z
Kti vb Ges Nyvi tPvtLI t tLub, Zvi lci vbtRi cY mšlb tK AMbaKvi t`qub, ZvtK Avj m cvK
RvbWZ `vb Ki t'eb| (Avey vD`, WZvej Av`e)

Avj -KzAvb Kb vtKI cjad -Gi gZB mact`i Askx`vi Kti w tqtQ| KzAvb gvRxt` ejv ntqtQ t

يُوصِيكُمُ اللَّهُ فِي أَوْلَادِكُمْ لِلرِّجَالِ مِثْلُ مَا لِلنِّسَاءِ فَإِنْ كُنَّ نِسَاءً فَوْقَ اثْنَتَيْنِ فَلِلَّيْسَةِ
ثُلُثٌ مِمَّا تَرَكَ وَإِنْ كَانَتْ وَاحِدَةً فَلَهَا النِّصْفُ.

0Avj m tZvgv`i mšlb t`i e`vcrv`i vbt`R w t`Qb : GK cY i Ask `B Kb`vi Astki mgvb; WKS`
tKej Kb`v mšlb `Rb ev ZtZmaK ntj Zviv cwi Z`3 m`vut`i `B-ZZxqsk cvte| Avi hv` gvI
GKRb Kb`v nq Zvntj Zvi Rb` AašK|0 (mi v Avb-ubmv : 11)

wZv RmeZ `vKtZ tQtj mšltbi emj M nl qv chšlj vj b-cvj b Kiv thgb KZE`, tqtqi w tq ni qv
chšl Zvi Rb`l wZvi Abj c KZE` i tqtQ| Dci š tQtj eo ntj wZv ZvtK Dci Rfbi Rb` eva`
Ki tZ cvti, WKS` Kb`v mšlb tK Zv cvti bv|

(L) `jfc bvi x t Bmj vg atg`bvi xK `jfc, `vgxi Mq ivtR`i mgt`Ax i fc, `vgxi mnavg`x l
AašK bvi x fc tNvl Yv Kiv ntqtQ| gnvb Avj m tNvl Yv Kti b-

وَلَهُنَّ مِثْلُ الَّذِي عَلَيْهِنَّ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ.

0bvi x`i tZgvb b`vqmsMZ AwaKvi i tqtQ thgb `vgx`i i tqtQ Zvt`i Dci |0 (mi v Avj -evKviv :
228)

A_`R `x l `vgx Df t qB Avj mni vbKU mgvb| Zvt`i AwaKvi l AwfbaGes `šqi gv tS G t`q t`I tKvb
cv`R` Kiv th tZ cvti bv| tgšj AwaKviti i w K w` tq tKD Kg bq, tKD tekx bq|

vbt`Zb-ubcvob t`_tK Bmj vg bvi x tK g`v w tqtQ| Bmj vg Zxe`fv l vq Gi c0Zev` Kti etj tQ t

وَلَا تَعْزِلُوهُنَّ لِتَذَهَبُوا بِبَعْضِ مَا آتَيْنَهُنَّ حَوْهًا.

0tZvgiv `x`i teta AvU tK ivLte bv G D t t`k` th, Zvt`i vbKU t`_tK tZvgv`i t`qv ab-m`vut`i
WQyAsk tKto t'ete|0 (mi v Avb-ubmv : 19)

gnvbex (mv.) w`vq nt`4j fvl tY w tkl ` i az; mnKviti tNvl Yv Kti tQb -

فاتقوا الله في النساء فانكم اخذتموهن بامان الله واستحللتم.

0tZvgiv bvi x`i e`vcrv`i Avj m tK fq Ki| tZvgv`i gtb ivL tZ nte th, tZvgiv Zvt`i MhY Kti Q
Avj mni bvtg Ges Gfvte Zvt`i nuj vj gtb Kti B tZvgiv Zvt`i Dct`f vM Ki Q|0 (g`v`v`j g)

gnvb Avj m `x`K cjad l i f tY etj tNvl Yv Kti tQb| Avj m Zv0 Avj v etj tQb-

هُنَّ لِِبِءَاسِ لَكُمْ وَأَنْتُمْ لِِبِءَاسِ لَهُنَّ.

0Zviv tZvgv`i f tY Avi tZvgiv Zvt`i f tY|0 (mi v Avj -evKviv : 187)

e`Z Gfvte bvi x tK `jfc m`P gh`v `vb Kti tQ Bmj vg, hvi bRxi tKv`vl tbB|

cufVhEi gj'iqb
eü`bePibK cka

1. bviX-cjatl i mCKK?

K. `BÜU vfbæRæ

L. gibeZvi GKK I AæFvR" mE'v

M. cjat DrKó. Avi bviXv vbKó.

N. tKvb DEiB mVK bq|

2. bviXv gZz biK, æI, Av, b t_K Lvi vC-GüU tKvb atg°KZ-

K. tešx atg°

L. mL²-vb atg°

M. Bqvn-x atg°

N. un>`yatg°

3. tešx atg°bviXv vvb vQj -

K. DPP ghP vq Avmxb

L. Aeñij Z

M. AæKvi eivAZ

N. L I M bs DEi mVK|

4. tKvb ag°bviXv vfvæK mKzvi eüE I , Yvej xi æKvK jvj b Kti?

K. tešx ag°

L. cvimK ag°

M. Bmj vq ag°

N. tKvb agB bq|

msvB DEi-cka

1. Ogubly vntmte bviX-cjatl i ghP v mgvb0-e'vL'v Kiab|

2. un>`ytešx I mL²-vb atg°bviXv AæKvi I ghP v Dtl Kiab|

3. AvavbK mF'Zvq bviXv Ae'vb vbyq Kiab|

4. bviXv tgšij K AæKvii mgZvi veavb Avj -KzAvtbi Avtj vK Dtl Kiab|

5. bviXv Zvqv'vK ghP v mCKK°Avtj vPbv Kiab|

6. mvgmRK tñt' bviXv AæKvi mCKK°eYv'v b|

iPbvqj-K DEi-cka

1. vewfbæag°I mgvR bviXv ghP v I AæKvii veeiY v'v b|

2. Bmj vq bviXv ghP v I AæKvi mCKK°e'vvi Zfvte Avtj vPbv Kiab|

cW t 1

weevn I Gi cQvRbxqZv

Df'ik`

G cW Aa`qb Kfi AvciB—

- ◆ weevtni cwi`Q I Zvrch`eYBv KitZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ KzAvb-nv`xtmi Avtj v`K weevtni cQvRbxqZv eYBv KitZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ GKwaK weevn m`c`K`Bmj vtgi weavb Avtj vPbv KitZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ Bmj vtgi `w`fZ vj f UzM`vi I cWZvevEi weavb ej tZ cvi`teb|

weevn t cwi`PvZ I Zvrch`

UvbKivn0 Avi we ka-Gi A_`nt`Q we`q-kv`x ev weevn| AvwfawbK A_`w`j Z Kiv, mshy` Kiv| Bmj vqK cwi fvlvq B`QvKZfite GKRB bviXi miv kixi Uviv Av`w`Z nI qvi UAvK` ev Pw`0-tK we`q-kv`x ev weevn ej v nq|

weevn msNwUZ nq BRve I Key ka`Uviv| G`U weevtni iaKb Ges DfquU w`l`qvc` n`Z nte Ges DfquU AZxZ Kvj cKvK nte A_ev GKwU AZxZ Kvj I AciwU fwe`r Kvj ntj I Pj`te| we`q, we`q `vb, Dcivi `vb, gvij K evbvtbv BZ`w` ka`Uviv| weevn msNwUZ n`Z cvi`| Abjyc weevn wei`x nI qvi Rtb` kZ`ntjv `URb cjad A_ev GKRB cjad I `URb bviXi mv`xi Dcw`w`Z AvK& msNwUZ nI qv| mv`xt` i`K `faxb, ey`gvb, cBseq`c I gvij gvib n`Z nte|

cW`exi mKj gvbvtK Avj wv ZvUAvjv bviXi-cjad n`Z mwp` Kfi`Qb| AZtci teta w`tq`Qb `qv I gvqvi eta`b| G cW`v` Avj wv ZvUAvjv etj b-

وَمِنْ آيَاتِهِ أَنْ خَلَقَ لَكُمْ مِنْ أَنْفُسِكُمْ أَزْوَاجًا لِتَسْكُنُوا إِلَيْهَا وَجَعَلَ بَيْنَكُمْ مَوَدَّةً
وَرَحْمَةً.

UAvi ZvUv w`k`vevxi gta` i`tq`Q th, wZv tZvgt`i Rb` tZvgt`i ga` t`K tZvgt`i mwbxt` i`K mwp` Kfi`Qb- h`fZ tZvgtv Zv`i wBKU kwsl`cvl Ges wZv mwp` Kfi`Qb tZvgt`i gta` ci`u`fi fiv emv I `qv/0 (miv Avi- i.g : 21)

G weevn cW`l`qv thb Ae`v`nZ MwZ`Z engvb `vtK tm e'e`vI wZv Kfi`Qb| Avj wv ZvUAvjv gvbe cR`tb`i Aveivg AvMgbariv mwbw`Z Kivi Rtb`B gvbtai i`3`gvstm w`tq`Qb Kvg-`jav| tmB Kvg-`jav wbfZ Kivi `eac`sv wbt`R Kfi AvnevB Kfi`Qb tm c`_ cwi ZB.n`Z| i`vmj`v`v (mv.) we`qi `i`az; eYBv Kfi etj`Qb-

تزوجوا الولود فاني مكاتر بكم الامم.

UtZvgtv tci`gqK, Awak mslb m`ev bvi`xK we`q Kite| KviY Awg tZvgt`i mSL`wak` wbtq Ab`v`v D`y`Zi Dci Me`Kitev|0

gvbtai gta` th thsb`v`gZv i`tq`Q Gi mwp` Df'ik`nxb bq| eis gvbe estki ey`B Gi j`v`| Avi tm Rb`B mwp` n`tq`Q bviXi | `v`gZv t`I qv n`tq`Q bvi`xK Mf`vi`Yi, mslb c`h`fei | Avi gvbtai th`nZ`ci` bq ZvB D`Q`Lj fite hI`ZI thsb`v`jav wbev`Yi Absv`Z t`I qv nqvb Zv`K| eis wbgq-bw`zi Avtj v`K mly`Lj c`w`Z`Z m`y`bRbK cslq Kvg-Pwv`v ci`Y I Zv dj c0 Kivi cy`gq i`wZ cW`qb Kfi`Q

kiñAvZ| Avi ZviB big t`lqv ntqtQ weevn| hvi AeZgñtb gvbly I ciřZ tġvřġ`_vtK bv| weevtni j ġ' (mšlb Rbř t`lqv) mwaZ bv nřj _vtK bv gibe estki Aw`Zij| mřzivs gibe Rxeřbi Kj`vY I w`WZkxj Zvi Rřb` weevn GK Mřxi Zvrchřq mZ`|

weevtni cřqvRbřqZv

weevn GKRb mř`gvbřj i Rb` Amberhřřte cřqvRb| gvbřj i `řveMZ cwi`Obžv, gvbřmK řvi mřg`Zv I Pwii wřK cweřZvi Ab`Zg Dciq nř`Q weevn| G KviřYB Awb` mřLi emřFeb RvbřZ eřmI hLb nřiz Av`g (Av.) AZwřřZ řřMřQřj b ZLbB Avj wñ ZvřAvj v gv-nřl qv (Av.)-řK mřw Křřj b Zvi Rxeř mřřbřřřc| bi I břixi hřj eřatb i i a nřj v gibe Rxeř| i³gřřtm mř GB gvbřj i gta` th cřřZ thšbřřav Rřg I řv eqřmi ciřZ ciřZ Zv GKvřB ev`e| mřzivs řřav wñub w`řqtQb tm řřav wberiřYi c_l t`Lřřeb wZwřB| Avi ZvB gñv Avj wñ weevn c`wřZi gvařgB Zvi e`e`v Kři w`řqtQb| G cřřřřř gñvex (mř.) etj b—

يا معشر الشباب من استطاع منكم الباءه فليتزوج فانه اغض للبصر وأحصن للفرج و من لم يستطع فعليه بالصوم فانه له وجاء .

řtn hř m`cřvřq ! řZvřř` i gta` hřiv weevn KřřZ mřřg Zvřv thb weřq Kři řbq| KviY, weřq `wř AvbZ ivLřZ I řvřřři wñdřřřZ AwřK Kvhřři| Avi th e`wř³ weevn KřřZ Ařřg tm thb řivhv ivřL| řKbřv řivhv Zvi thšbřřavřK Ae`wřZ Kři řb

gvbly th Lvevi MřY Kři Zv t`řK Drcw`Z křř³i wñhřm nřj v thšbřřgZv| weevtni gvařg G thšbřřgZv h_v`řřte cřřwñZ nřZ cřři | hř` řKvb e`wř³ weevn Kivi, `ři řiY-tcřvY Kivi řřgZv bv ivřL ivmř-jwñ (mř.) ZřřK řivhv řiřL křř³ wñqřřřZ Kivi Avř`k w`řqtQb| cweř KřZAvřbi Abřřř Avř`k w`řqtQb gñv ivelřj Avj vřvřb| ewřř nřřřQ-

وَأَنذَرْتُكُمْ حَوًّا الْأَيَّ أُمِّي مِنْكُمْ وَالصَّالِحِينَ مِنْ عِبَادِكُمْ وَإِمَائِكُمْ

řtn hř m`cřvřq ! řZvřř` i gta` thme řQřj i `ř tbB Ges thme řgři `řgř tbB Zřř` i Ges řZvřř` i `vm-`vmřř` i gta` hřiv mř Zřř` i řK weevn w`řq `vI řb (mřv Avb-bř : 32)

hřiv weevn Kivi mřg`_ivřL bv Zřř` i řK w`řqtQb `ahřviřYi wēKřř Dcř`k| Avj wñ ZvřAvj etj b—

وَلْيَسْتَغْفِرِ الَّذِينَ لَا يَجِدُونَ نِكَاحًا حَتَّىٰ يُغْفِرَ اللَّهُ لَهُمْ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ .

řhvř` i weevtni mřg`_tbB Avj wñ Zřř` i řK wñR Abřřřř Afřevřř bv Kiv chřř Zvřv thb mřhg Aeř`b Kři řb (mřv Avb-bř : 33)

gibe Rxeřbi Rb` cřvřvřv thřřte Acwřivřh`cřqvRb, Avřvi wberiřmi cřqvRbřřqZv thřřte hřřřZřKř Dřřřř`GKRb thšeb`xř gvbřj i `wñK I gvbřmK Rxeř-hřcřřbi řřřř` weřq i cřqvRbřřqZv řZgřB| Avi G KviřYB KřZAvb I nř`řřm wñ` RmPK křř DrKřY`Kiv nřřřQ weevtni AvnerbřK|

Bmřřřři w`řřZ weevn-kř`xi , i a zř; Amřgvř`| weevtni cřřZ DřřmřwñZ Kři ivmř-jwñ (mř.) etj b—

من اراد ان يلقى الله طاهرا مطهرا فليتزوج الحرائر .

řtn e`wř³ cZřcweř Ae`řq Avj wñi mřř` mřřřřv KřřZ Přq tm thb `řaxb I ř`bvixi mřř` cřřřex nqřb

Ab` nv`xtm ewyZ ntqtQ-

عن ابي ايوب رضى الله عنه قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم. اربع
من سنن المرسلين: الحياء والتعطر والسواك و النكاح.

nhiZ AvevAvBDe (iv.) eYbV Ktib, ivmj-jym (mv.) etjtQb: Obex-ivmj-MtYi mgyZ PviU t
j 34vteva, mYmU e`envi, wgm qvK Kiv Ges weevn-kv`x Kiv|0

Ab` GKwU eYbVq AvtQ, mivnex nhiZ Avbim (iv.) eYbV Ktib, gnibex nhiZ ggyv\$ (mv.)-Gi
KtqKRB mivnex GKevi ivmj-jym (m.)-Gi Rxeb mwzbvMtYi tL`gtZ Gtm Zui Bev`Z m`utK®
RvbZ PvbJ | Zv kjb Zui thb wbtR`i Bev`Z Kg etj gtb Kij Ges mvf_ mvf_B Zui etj
DVtjv, wZib tKv_vq Avi Avgiv tKv_vq? Zui tZv cefci mKj TawU qgv Kti t`l qv ntqtQ| AZtci
Zv`i GKRb ej tjb, Awg tKvb brixK weevn Kitev bv| Ab`Rb ej tjb, Awg KLtbr tMkZ Ltetv
bv| AvtKRb ej tjb Awg Avi kh`v MhY Kti Ngytev bv| NUbvU itb ivmj-jym (m.) etj b,
tjvK`i wK ntjv ! Zviv GB GB etj | A_P Awg bvgv Av`vq Kwi, NgyB, tivhv i wL, Avev BdZvi
Kwi Ges brix`itK weevn Kwi | mZiv th Avgvi Av`k`_tK gly wclv tq wbj tm Avgvi `j fY bq|

Dctiv³ Avtj vPbv ntZ th wclq, tjv Avgiv RivtZ cwi Zv nt`Q-

1. weevtni gra`tg GKRb ggyb ev`v Avj wni mgxtc cweI ntq I Vvi c_ cvq|
2. weevn Kiv mKj bex- ivmj i mgyZ|
3. weevn Kiv gnibex nhiZ ggyv\$ (mv.)-Gi Av`k`

GK K_vq, weevtni cweI tQvq cwi`QbRxeb jvf Kti GKRb weevnZ ggyb| gnibexi Av`k`
Avtj vK Avtj wKZ ntq I tV Zvi Kgq Rxeb| G Kvi tYB ivmj-jym (mv.) etj tQbN

عن انس رضى الله تعالى عنه قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم اذا
تزوج العبد فقد استكمل نصف الدين فليتق الله فى النصف الباقي.

nhiZ Avbim (iv.) etj b, ivmj-jym (mv.) etjtQb : OtKvb ev`v hLb weevn Kij ZLb tm `xtbi
A`aR`Uv cYKti tdjj | mZiv tm thb Aewkó A`aK`i e`vcv`i Avj wntK fq Kti |0

gvbtj i GB c0KwZK Pwn`vi Kvi tYB gvby weevn eUtb Ave`x nq| A_P ki wAvZ GUvK ctjv Otbi
A`aR` etj AvL`wqZ Kti tQ| Kvi Y kv`w`i K, gvbmK I Pmi wK DrKl`i cweI Zv wbfP Kti Gi
Dci | tKbbv mg`l Bev`tZi t`q`l gvbmK I Pmi wK w`wZkxj Zv Aek`Kig` hvi AwakiskUvB
Drmwv Z nq`ea thSvuj tbi gva`tg, hvi wfvE ntjv i ayweevn|

GKK I GKwaK weevn

Bmj vgti weavtb GKK weevn I eU weevn G `jtviB m`yZ itqtQ| Zte GKK weevnB tekx cPvj Z|
eU weevtnK Bmj vgt DrmwvZ Kti w| Zte t`q`l w`k`l kZ`mvtct`q AbsvZ cUv Kti tQ gvI | ZvB
etj AKvi tY GKwaK w`q Kitz Ges w`k`l Kvi Y e`Zix I kZ`mvtct`q GK mt`Pvi R`bi Awak `x
MhY Kitz cvi te bv| wbt`GKwaK `x MhYi wclqU hv`i wbt`L Ztj aiv nj |

c0K-Bmj vgr h`M bixi Ae`v th AZ`sl nxb I RNb` wQj Zv AvR Avi ZtK`P wclq bq, eis
meRb`KZ.mZ` ZLb bviMY c`at`i t`v`Mi mvgM0 wQj gvI | bixi th wR`^mEY AvtQ Zv tm
mgv`R tKn `Kvi KiZ bv| c`ad hZ B`Qv `x MhY Kitz I hLb B`Qv ZvjvK cUv Kitz cvi Z|
wZvi gZ`i ci Zvi Ab`vb` m`u`Ei b`vq `yMY c`y`i gta` ewUZ nZ| Gtnb mgyR e'e`vi
w`at`x Bmj vgt i`L `v`vq Ges GB mgvq e'e`tK mg`j DrcwUZ Kti bixi b`v` Awakvimg`K

mgZwZ Kti | cjad KZR. ȳ MhYi mxgv kZmvtctŕ EaeᵐsL`K PriRb ubaŕi Z Kiv nq | tKn
 hir kZcivj tb A_ŕ mgZv weavtb Aŕlg nq Zte Zvi Rb` GtKi AnaK ȳ MhY Kiv wKQjZB %ea
 bq | AvaybK cvōvZ` mgvR e`e`vq I Avgv`i cōZtekr fviŕZi w`ymgvR e`e`vq cjad KZR.
 GKwaK ȳ MhY Kiv tKej w`bxqB bq, Kŕvi `Ūbxql etU | GB e`e`vi KviY `v`uZ` Rietbi
 mȳ-kwšleRvq ivLv Ges bviXi cōZ Ab`vq AwePriŕK cōZtiva Kiv | hir tKej GB KviŕYB GB
 e`e`v nŕq _vtK Zte GtZ bZŕŕZji wKQjtbB | tPŠi kZ ermi cteBmjvg GB e`e`v cōZwZ KtiŕQ |
 GKwaK ȳ MhY Bmjvg KZR. AvŕimcZ kZᵐmgZv weavtb A_ᵐGB th, hir tKvb e`v`ŕ`ŕq ȳ MhYi
 mvŕ_ mgvb e`envi ōviv `v`uZ` Rietbi mȳ kwšleRvq ivLŕZ cvŕi I A_ŕwZK `^Qj Zv wŕZ cvŕi
 Zte Zvi Rb` GKvšl cōqvRbteŕta Daeŕŕŕ PriRb ȳ MhYi AbgvZ AvŕQ, wKš`tKvb wŕŕ`R tbB |
 Avŕi hir mKj tŕŕŕŕ mgZv iŕŕv Kti mȳ-kwšleRvq ivLŕZ mŕlg bv nq, Zte Zvi Rb` GKwaK ȳ
 MhY wŕw | GLB j ŕŕYxq wŕlq th, tKvb `ŕ`evb cjadli Rb` thšb m`u`wKZ KviŕY GK ȳ tKvb
 gtZB hŕ_ó bv nŕj AvaybK mgvR e`e`v ev cōZtekr w`ymgvR e`e`v gtZ Zvi tek`wMgb ev tKvb
 evŪex AŕYŕŕŕi b`vq nxb I RNb`Zg mgvR weŕivax KvŕR wj B nŕ qvi AvksKv _vtK | cjadli GB
 AvŕiY bviXi cōZ wK GKUv AwePri bq ? A_P Giŕc tŕŕŕŕ Bmjvg kZmvtctŕ PriRb chšl ȳ ivLv
 AbgvZ wŕŕq `wZKZv ewRZ Ab`vq I Akuj Zmn mgvR weŕivax Kvŕhŕ nŕZ nŕZ gvbe RmZŕK iŕŕv
 Kti mgvŕi Aŕkl Kj `vY mvab KtiŕQ | cōZ`K mȳ`gw`ŕ` e`v`ŕ`B Zv GK evŕK` `ŕKvi Kiŕeb | Giŕc
 tŕŕŕŕ hir tKn Bmjvtgi mvg`evŕi `eaZv P`vtj`Ā Kti etj b th, GK cjad Pri ȳ MnY KiŕZ cvŕj
 GK bviX Pri `ŕgx MhY KiŕZ cvŕte bv tKb ? DĒŕi ejŕZ nq, `ŕgx nŕ`Qb ȳi MŕRvZ mšŕŕbi
 wZv | AZGe Pri `ŕgx nŕj tKvb`ŕgx MŕRvZ mšŕŕbi wZv, Zv kbr`Kivi Dcvq tei Kiv Kwŕb?
 Giŕc weZwKZ I kvjxbZv weŕivax wZv Bmjvg MhY KiŕZ cvŕi bv | tKvb f`a`gunjvl kbr`wenxb
 wZv mšŕb Rbŕ`ŕZ ivRx nŕeb bv | AZGe Bmjvtgi G wZv mvg` I mŕZvi tgvŕUB cwi cšx bq |

Bmjvtgi `wŕZ wj fUŕM`vi I cvZZveŕĒ

Bmjvg `^QZvi ag`cweŕZvi agŕ Bmjvg `ea cšŕq bviX-cjadli Kigfve PwiZv`Kivi cŕŕ mg_ŕ
 Kti Ges G e`vcrŕi bviX-cjadŕK DrmwvZ Kti | weevn ewRZ cšŕq bviX cjadli GKŕŕ emem,
 mnevM, MŕYKvjŕq Mgb tKvbUvB Bmjvg mg_ŕ Kti bv | eis Bmjvg `ea weevn e`ZxZ bviX cjadli
 `wK wj b, GKŕŕ em Aciva wntmte avh`KtiŕQ | Bmjvtgi weavb gtZ weevn e`ZxZ bviX-cjadli
 GKŕŕ emem, wj f UŕM`vi, mnevM BZ`w` Kg`e`wŕPŕŕi mŕwvj | MŕYKvjŕq Mgb | GKB Aciva |
 hriv GB aiŕbi AvPri-AvPiŕY Af`Inŕq coŕte Bmjvg weavb gtZ e`wŕPŕŕi kw`ŕZ Zviv wbcwZ
 nŕeb | wKUlZŕq hvŕ`iŕK weevn Kiv Bmjvg weavbgtZ wŕw | GKgvŕ tm mKj bviX-cjadli B GKŕŕ
 Pjvtdiv KiŕZ cvŕi ev GKRb AvŕiKRŕbi mnhrŕx nŕZ cvŕi | Zte Zviv mnve`vb ev mnevM Kivi
 tKvb AnaKvi ivŕL bv | Bmjvtgi weavb nj th, mŕv`i hŕK-hŕZx fvB teivl GKŕŕ emem ev wj f
 UŕM`vi KiŕZ cvŕte bv | Zvŕov weŕq e`ZxZ tKvb hŕK-hŕZx, ŕvŕ-ŕvŕx, mnvŕv, eŪzevŪex `ŕRtb
 GKŕŕ wŕRŕb Pjvtdiv KiŕZ cvŕte bv | Zviv tŕŕgi AmZkth` weevn e`ZxZ wj f UŕM`vi KiŕZ cvŕte
 bv | weevn e`ZxZ eŪzevŪexi `vex wŕŕq GKŕŕ emem I wj f UŕM`vi RNb` Aciva Ges e`wŕPŕŕi
 mŕwvj | GgbwK wŕRŕb K_vevZŕ`ejvl wŕw | wKš`AvŕŕKi ev`bZvi wŕK ZvKvŕj gtb nq, hriv
 weŕq-kv`x Kti %ea Dcvŕq GKŕŕ emem I msmvi ag`civj b KiŕQb ZvivB gtb nq fŕj cŕ_ | cvōvZ`
 mŕZvi wŕldj AvR GZ k`ŕfŕte Avgv`i mgvŕR emv evŕŕQ th Zvi tŕŕj t_ŕKl Avgv`i mgvR
 gŕ bq | Ziv etj, weevn wŕiarmvZ nŕq ci i gtZv hŕZŕ hvi Zvi mvŕ_ thšb mŕ`M Kiv hrŕe bv |
 cvōvZ` mŕZvi G Pwiŕ weŕsmx Kvŕŕjvc t_ŕK cōZw gvbŕŕK weŕkl Kti cōZw gŕj gvb bi-
 bviŕK mŕPZb _vKŕZ nŕeb | cōZveŕ`i `vex`vi AŕbK bviX weevnŕK t`^ŕq Mjvg cŕw tbqvŕ gtZv
 gtb Kti _vtK | A_P Zviv ci cjadli mvŕ_ Aevŕa ci i gZ thšb mŕ`M Kti | wevbgŕq wKQŕ cvq
 bv | GtZ bviX Zvi mŕŕj nŕwŕŕq mgvŕR nŕq cōZcbeŕ NŕYZ nŕq cŕo | KvŕRB weevn e`ZxZ wj f
 UŕM`vi, MŕYKvj q ev cvZZvjŕq Mgb, ci Kxqv tŕŕ, tŕŕj -tŕŕŕi gŕa` fŕj emv mŕŕi gŕa`ŕg t`n`vb,
 Zv UvKvi wevbgŕq ev fŕj emv wevbgŕq trvK, tKvbUvB Bmjvg `ŕKwZ cōvb Kti bv | Ziv, cvōvZ`i

G Bmj vgr etivax cŭv cwivni Kiv Aek KZ@ | G wltq mgvR hZ ZvovZwŏ Abgveb KitZ cviŧe
ZZB mgvRi gŭj Zjvŧŧ nŧe |

mvi K_v

wevn GKRb mŷ' gvbŧi Rb cKwZMZ KviŧYB cŭqvRb | gvbŧi fveMZ cvi Qbzv, gvbŧmK
fvimvZv I PwiwK cwŧZvi AbZg Dcvq nŧQ wevn | wevn msNiUz nq BRve I Keŧj i
gvaŧg | wevn Kiv mKj bex ivmŧj i mŧwZ | Avj-KŧAvb I nŧxtmi gvaŧgB wevn Kivi ZvM
ŧ lqv nŧqŧQ | wevn GKRb thŧeb xŧ bi-bvixi wŏ AvbZ ivŧL Ges Bŧŧi wndlvZ Kŧi |
Bmj vŧgi wŧZ GKRb mŷ' mej I thŧeb ŧZŧRvixŧ cŧjæ kZmŧcŧŧ | cŭqvRŧbi ZvMŧ GK
mŧ Pri Rb x MŧY KŧiZ cŧi | hŧi wevn Kivi mŧg ŧb wKŧ thŧbŧav iŧqŧQ Zvŧ iŧK tivhr
tiŧL ah aviy Kŧi Kvgvie Ae wŧZ KŧiZ nŧe | wevn eZxZ Bmj vŧ tKvb-bi-bvixŧK GKŧŧ
ŧj vŧjv Kivi AbgŧZ cŭvb Kŧi bv | eZŧvb BDŧivcŧq DQ Lj Zvi wKkvi GKŧkYxi hŧK -hŧZx
wevn eZxZ ci cŧi cŧZ fij evmvi KviŧY GKŧŧ emevm ev wj U UŧM vi Kŧi thŧb Pwŧ v cYKŧi |
Bmj vŧg G aiŧbi RNb Kŧgŧ tKvb AbgŧZ tbB |

civWĒi gj`iqb

eū`bePibK cĕæ

- 1. cwi evi msNwZ nq-
K. AvZwq-`Rtbi gva`tg
L. eÜzerÜtei gva`tg
M. weertni gva`tg
N. me KquJ DĒiB mivK|

- 2. weevn Kivi cāvB Dtĭk` nĕ`Q-
K. thšb mĕ`M Kiv
L. bix`i mivnh` Kiv
M. gibe esk aviv mstKivPb Kiv
N. cweĪ Dcvtq gibe esk ewx Kiv|

- 3. eū weevn mĕcĕtKĕBmj vgx avi Yv wK?
K. eū weevn Kiv GKwJ cĭc KivR
L. eū weevntK Bmj vg DrmwvZ KĕtQ gvĪ
M. eū weevn Kiv kZ`mĕcĕtĕĕ`ea KĕtQ gvĪ
N. eū weertni gva`tg gibe esk aviv i`ĕv KĕtQ|

- 4. weevn e`ZxZ brix-cjĕli GKĕĪ emevm-
K. w>`bxq KivR
L. ivótg Aciva
M. `ea
N. e`wPĕtĕi gĕZv Aciva|

- 5. weevn Kivi , ižj wK?
K. weĕq Kiv atg` AĕaR
L. weĕq Kiv bex Kixg (mv.)-Gi mĕvZ
M. weĕq Kiv Avj mni wĕt`R
N. mKj DĒiB mivK|

mswĕB DĒi-cĕæ

- 1. weevn kĕāi AwfawbK I cwi fivl K A`wK? weevn ej tZ wK eĕSb? weevn wKfvĕe AbyōZ nq|
- 2. weertni cĕqvRbxqZv mstĕĕc wj Lĕy|
- 3. GKwaK weevn mĕcĕtKĕBmj vgx avi Yv mstĕĕc wj Lĕy|
- 4. wj f UĕM`vi I cwiZvewĒ mĕcĕtKĕBmj vgx weavb mstĕĕc wj Lĕy|
- 5. weevn bv Kivi Kĕlj Avĕj vPbv Ki ab|

iPbvĕj-K DĒi-cĕæ

- 1. weevn wK? gngb Rĕĕtb weertni , ižj I cĕqvRbxqZv Avĕj vPbv Ki ab|
- 2. GKK I GKwaK weĕqi cĕqvRbxqZv I , ižj Avĕj vPbv Ki ab|

cW t 2

wevtn cvl-cvix ubePb

Dt'ik`

G cvl Aa`qb Kti Avcib—

- ◆ wevtn cvl-cvix ubePb iaz`ej tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ cvl-cvix ubePb gj`wE Avtj vPbv Kitz cvi`teb|
- ◆ cvl-cvix ubePb GtK AcitK t`tL tbqvi , iaz`eYbv Kitz cvi`teb|
- ◆ wevtn Ktbi gZvgZ c0vb m`cK Bmj vtgi weavb Dtj`L Kitz cvi`teb|

gvrbe Rxe`tb weevn GK AZie , iaz`cY`elq| we`q Ovov-bvix cja`li thSb m`uK`vcb Kiv Bmj vg m`uY`nri vg tNvI Yv Kiti`q| we`q mgvR cwi`mti Avj`m c0E weavb Abjvqx GKRB bvix I GKRB cja`li gta` Ggb GK eUb I m`uK`vcb Kti hvi KvitY Zv`i gta` thSb m`uK`m`uY` nvj`vj n`q hvq Ges GKRBi Rb` AcitRtbi Dci m`b`i` AwaKvi I `mqZjeZiq|

Bmj vg GB weevn eUt`b Avex nl qvi e`vcit`i wKQymxvitiLv uba`Y Kti w`tqQ| tmme mxvitiLvi w`Zi t`tK cvl-cvix ubePb Kitz nq| cvl-cvix ubePb ev evQvB Gi e`vcit`i Bmj vg met`P`q tekx , iaz`c0vb Kiti`q Pwi`I , bWZKZv I `xb`vixi Dci |

cvl-cvix ubePb iaz`t cvl-cvix ubePb weevn-kv`xi GKw , iaz`cY`elq| `v`uZ` Rxe`tbi cwi`ma thgb LyB e`vcK, Gi mgm`vI AwZ we`Z| `t`gx-`xi gta` hw` `u0 emn`K I mvgwRK `w0Z cKkU tKvb e`eavb I AmvgAm` _vtK Zte A`bK t`t`B Zv Avi KwUtq IVv m`eci nq bvl th KvitY, we`qi c`eB cvl-cvix ubePb mgq G me`w`q we`tePbv Kiv DvPZ| nv`xm kix`td AvtQ-

عن ابي هريرة رضى الله تعالى عنه قال جاء رجل الى النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم فقال انى أتزوج امرأة من الانصار قال فانظر اليها فان فى اعين الانصار شيئا .

nhiZ Avezuivqiv (iv.) eYbv Ktib, GK e`w³ ivmj-jm&(mv.)-Gi KivQ Gtm ejj , 0Awg GKRB AvbmviX tqtqK we`q Kitz Pw`Q| ivmj-jm&(mv.) ej`tjb, tqtqWtK t`tL bvl! AvbmviX`i tPitL mgm`v`_vtK|0

cvl-cvix ubePb gvb`E

AvtjvP` nv`xtm ivmj-jm&(mv.) cvl`x ubePb c`e`ZitK t`tL tbi qvi civgk`w`tqQb, thb cieZ`Z mgm`v bvl nq| AwaKs` cvl`x ubePb t`t`i`K wK wK we`tq j`t` Kiv evAbxq tm K_vI Ab` nv`xtm AZ`s`i` `u0 fvlvq D`x`Z.n`tqQ| gnvbex (mv.) etj b-

عن ابي هريرة رضى الله تعالى عنه قال قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم تتكح المرأة لاربع لمالها ولجمالها ولحسبها ولدينها فاظفر بذات الدين .

Avezüivqiv (iv.) eYDv KtiQb, ivmj-j-m (mv.) etjQb : 0PviuU `enkó"i KviY tKvb tqtqK meq Kiv nq| Zvi mæú, Zvi eskghPv, Zvi tmš`h@I Zvi `xb`vix| Zte tZigiv ag@ivqYZtKB AMhaKvi t`te|0

GB nv`xtm bixi mæú, esk tMšie, ifc tmš`h@I ag@bivMtk Ggb `enkó" etj mePbv Kiv ntqQ hvi Avtj vtK ZtK ubePb Kiv ntq _vtK| Zte ag@bivMB mehaK meP" melq| Avi G melquUtk c@avb" w`tz nte| ag@bivMtk ev` w`tz Ab" mKj , Yv, Y wePvi Kitj I GKuU grI , tYi Afite `eevnK Rxeabi j 9" I DfI k" aYsm ntq hvq|

tKbbv cweT PwiT i tj vtKivB cweT PwiT i Ryp MhY Kti | Avj m etj bN

لَمْجِيثَ اَيْحَىٰ وَلِيْلَ بَيْتِ نَوْنِ لَمْجِيثَ مَاتِ وَالطَّيِّبَةُ مَاتِ لَمْجِيثَ بَيْنَ وَالطَّيِّبَةُ نَوْنِ لَمْجِيثَ مَاتِ .

0`QwiT v bixi `QwiT cjad I Rb" Ges `QwiT cjad PwiT nxbv bixi Rb" | Avi cweT PwiT i bixi PwiT evb cjad I Rb" Ges PwiT evb cjad cZt PwiT i bixi Rb" |0 (miv Avb-bj : 26)

Avj -KzAvtbi Aci GKuU AvqtZi e`wPvix I e`wPvix bti i meq KitZ gvgbt`i tK `úofite wbtla Kiv ntqQ | (miv Avb-bi : 3)

tKej mæú ev ifc-tmš`th@I w`K mePbv Kti cvI-cvI x ubePb Ges `xb`wi ev Avj m fiaZvi c@Z j 9" bv titL cvI, cvI x ubePb Kitj gvgbt`i `væúZ" Rxeb mYgq nq bv| KviY, RvMvZK Kvgbv-evmbvi mxgvxb AZwB me mgqB Zt`i `skb KitZ _vtK| Avi G aiti `acwZt`i 0viv Bmj vgx cwi evi I MvZ nqbv| GRb" KzAvb AvtKiuU gj-bwZ w`tzqQ th, 0gvgb bixi hw` vmx I ntq _vtK, Zely gYwi K Acifc mYixi tPtq DEg|0 (miv Avj -evKiv : 221)

Ggub Kti gvgb gmvj vt`i tK mæú I ifci AwaKiv Cgubnxb gYwi K cjad tK meq KitZ wbtla Kiv ntqQ Ges Cgub`vi `vm ntj I ZvtK AMhaKvi w`tz ejv ntqQ | (miv Avj - evKiv : 221)

cvI-cvI x ubePbtbi t9tI Avj KzAvtbi eskxq tk0tZj K_vl mæúYf#c wbiarmvZ Kiv ntqQ| Zte, hw` esk ev tMvI-Cgub, w`K9v, mF`Zv, `bwZKZv I ZvKI qv w`K t`tK AMhi _vtK Zte tm esk tetQ tbi qv DEg| mZivs cvI-cvI x ubePbKvtj Dctivij mLZ , Y I ghPvevb tMvI ev estki mUvb Kti weevn Kiv mæcv`b Kiv `yYxq bq|

KvtRB Cgub`vi e`wPv tK Ggb Cgub`vi gmvj meq KitZ nte w`hnb `tqxtKI Cgubti ct_ PjtZ mrvvh" KitZ cvtib|

gnibex nhiZ gYvæš (mv.) etjQb, 0hLb Ggb KvDtk Ryp wntmte MhY Kivi e`vcviti tZigvt`i KvtQ c@te Avtm hvi `xb I PwiT tZigiv cQ` Ki, Zte ZvtK Ryp wntmte MhY Kite| hw` GgbuU bv Ktiv Zte wclZbv-clmv` mY0 nte|0 (wZivguh)

Aci GK nv`xtm ivmj-j-m (mv.) etj b, 0tZigiv tKej ifc-tmš`h@I t`tLB bixt`i meq Ktiv bv| KviY, ifc-tmš`h@I Zvt`i wec`MvgxI Kti w`tz cvti| Avi Zvt`i ab-mæú`i c@Pb" t`tLI meq Ktiv bv KviY, ab-mæú` Zvt`i me`tnx I Aeva" Kti w`tz cvti| tZigiv eis bixt`i `xb`vix t`tL meq Ktiv| gtb titLv, hw` tm `xb`vi nq, Zte GKuU Kvtjv `vmx Abt`i Zzbvq DEg|0 (Betb gvRv I evqvKx)

KvtRB, Bmj vgx `w0tKiv t`tK cvI-cvI x ubePbtbi Rtb" th gj-bwZ Avgiv cvB Zv nj N

1. ei I Ktb ubePbtb c@g meP" melq nI qv DwPZ Zvt`i Cgub, `xb`vix, ZvKI qv I `bwZK PwiT |
2. Cgub I `xb`vixi mv` ifc-tmš`h@I mæú I esk ghPv_vKv fvj |

mvi K_v

gibe Riefb weevn thgb , iazcY©I c0qvRbxq melq thgub weevn cvĪ-cvĪx ubePb I GKuU , iZcY© melq| cvĪ-cvĪx ubePbI e`vci Bmj vg th mKj melqci cĪZ j 9I` iVLtZ mbt`R Kti tQ Zvi gta` Pwi Ī, `bwZKZv I `xb`vix Dtj LthvM`| cvĪx `xb`vi nl qvi ci Zvi m=c`, eskghPv I tms`th9 melq, tju metePbv Kiv thtZ cvi | e`wPvix brix gvgb cjad tK Ges gvgb brix e`wPvix cjad tK weevn Ki tZ cvi te bv| tKvb gvyj g brix tKvb Agvyj g cjad tK weevn Ki tZ cvi te bv| gvyj g cjad GKrb Agvyj g brix tK gvyj gvb nl qvi ciB weevn Ki tZ cvi | Kv tju vxZ`vnx gvgb ifcmx Pwi Īnxb brix ntZ DEg Ges AMĪaKvi cvl qvi thvM`| weevn cjad thgb brix tK t`tL itb cvĪx nntmte ubePb Kite tZgub GKrb brix I AwaKvi itqtQ cvĪ tK t`tL itb cQ` Kivi | Kb`vi Abgyz Qiov weevn Kiv h`m=cv`b Kiv Bmj vgx bwiZ weiax Kvr| Kb`v B`Qv Kij G weevn tft½ w tZ cvi |

cvfVĪi gj`vqb

eū `bePbK cĪæ

1. cvĪ-cvĪx ubePb Bmj vg temk , iazjw`tqtQ-
 K. tms`h9 m=c t`i cĪZ
 L. tms`h9 mK 9Ivi cĪZ
 M. esk ghPv, ifc-j veY, ag@ivqYZv I m=c t`i cĪZ
 N. Pwi Ī, `bwZKZv I ag@ivqYZvi I ci |
2. 0tZvgiv Avbmrix tqtqW tK t`tL bvl 0- K_wU tK etj tQb?
 K. gnubex (mv.)
 L. nhi Z AveyeKi (iv.)
 M. nhi Z Dgi (iv.)
 N. nhi Z Awqkv (iv.) |
3. 00`0wi Īv Pwi tĪi brix `0wi Ī cjad tK metq Kite00 G tNvl YmU Kvi?
 K. c0Pxb MĪK t`i
 L. nhi Z Aveynvbxclv (i.)-Gi
 M. Avj n Zv0Avj vi
 N. nhi Z Avj x (iv.) -Gi

mswĪB DĪi-cĪæ

1. weevn cvĪ-cvĪx ubePbI , iazj wj Lly|
2. Bmj vtg cvĪ-cvĪx ubePbI gj- wfiE mK? mst 9I tC Avtj vPbv Ki ab|
3. cvĪ-cvĪx ubePb mspvšĪ GKuU nr`xtmi DxwZ w b|
4. cvĪ-cvĪx ubePbI DcKwi Zv wj Lly|

iPbvqj-K DĪi-cĪæ

1. weevn cvĪ-cvĪx ubePbI mel tq we`wi Zfite Avtj vPbv Ki ab|

فَإِنْ كَرِهْتُمُوهُنَّ فَعَسَىٰ أَنْ تَكُونُوا شِغَاءً وَمِجْعَلُ اللَّهِ فِيهِ خَيْرًا كَثِيرًا.

0tZvgiv hv` Zvt`i AcQ` Ki, Zvntj Ggb ntZ cvti th, tZvgiv Ggb GKUv mRvbmTK AcQ` KiQ, hvTZ Avj un wecyj Kj`vY ubvNZ ti tL v` tqtQb|0 (miv Avb-ubmv : 19)

G cñt½ gnvbex (mv.) etj tQb—

ان کره منها خلقا رضی منها اخرا.

0hw` xi tKvb e`envti` vgx Amšky nq, Zte Ab` e`envti mšb nte|0 (gynij g)

Avj un Zv0Avj v Avtiv etj b—

وَإِنْ تَغُوبُوا فَتَعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ عَزِيزٌ رَحِيمٌ.

0Zte tZvgiv hv` Zvt`i gvR0v Ki, Zvt`i t`vl`-fau Dtcv v Ki Ges vlgv Kti` vl, Zvntj tRtb tiL, Avj un vlgvkvj, cig`qvrb|0 (miv AvZ-ZvMveky : 14)

6. tgni Av`vq Kiv t tgnivbv` xi GKvU cñvb AvKvi Ges`vxi Rb` GvU GKUv eo FY| mzyiv G tgnivbv Av`vq Kiv`vxi c`v Aek` KZ0| G e`vcti gnvb Avj un Zv0Avj v etj b—

وَأَتُوا النِّسَاءَ صَلِقَاتٍ حُلْمَةً.

0Avi tZvgiv` xi` tgnivbv mškvPtE Av`vq Ki|0 (miv Avb-ubmv : 4)

Avj un Zv0Avj v Avtiv etj b—

فَأَتُوهُنَّ أَجْرَهُنَّ فَرِيضَةً وَلَا جُدَاحَ عَلَيْكُمْ فِي مَا تَرَاضِينَ بِهِ مِنْ بَدْلِ الْفَرِيضَةِ.

0Zvt`i uba0i Z tgnivbv Av`vq Ki| tgnivbv uba0i Z nqv ci tKvb vel tq ci`úi ivhx ntj tZvgiv`i tKvb t`vl` tbB|0 (miv Avb-ubmv : 24)

7. vgx` x Dfqi ghv Av`vq Kiv t msvi Rvxb` vgx l` x GtK Actii cwi ciK| mzyiv tKvb Ae`vZB GtK Actii ghv` vAvKiv Pj te bv| G ghv m`vutK`gnvb Avj un etj b-

هُنَّ لِ بَسَاسٍ لَكُمْ وَأَنْتُمْ لِبَسَاسٍ هُنَّ.

0Zviv tZvgiv`i fIY Ges tZvgiv Zvt`i fIY|0 (miv Avj -evKviv : 187)

8. AmSRb` gj-K-AvPiY bv Kiv t`vxi` x GtK Actii mv`_ KLtbv ia` Ges KKR e`envi l Am`vPiY Kite bv ; eis me0v nvm gjL Avtgv`-c0gv` DrdZ0_vKvi tP0v Kite|` xi`i c0Z AZ`vPi Rjy Kiv, Drcxob Kiv ev tKvb iKg Kó t`qv hvte bv| ZvQvov` vxi mv`_l tKvb Am`vPiY Kiv Pj te bv|`vxi KZ0` xi`K Ah`_ NYv Kiv hvte bv| gnvb Avj un G vel tq etj b, 0tZvgiv Zvt`i mv`_ mrfvte Rvxb hvcb Kite, hv` tZvgiv Zvt`i tK AcQ` Ki, Zte Ggb ntZ cvti th, hvTZ Avj un A`bK Kj`vY ubvNZ ti tL tQb, tZvgiv Zvt`KB AcQ` KiQ|0 (miv Avb-ubmv : 19)

thgb KzAvtbi tNvl YvN

وَلَا تَسْكُوهُنَّ ضَارًّا لِّتَعْتُلُوهُنَّ وَمَنْ يَفْعَلْ لِّئَلَّا يَكْفُرًا لِّذُنُوبِهِ فَعَلَّامٌ لَا تَتَّخِذُوا آيَاتِ اللَّهِ هُتَاةً .

ÜmKš Zvt`i ¶wZ Kti mxgij sNtbi Df`tk` tZvgiv Zvt`i AvUK Kti tiLlv bvl th Gifc Kiŕe, tm
wbRi DciB hÿg Kiŕe| Avi tZvgiv Avj mni AvqvZtK tLj bvi e`tZ cwi YZ Ktiv bvl0 (miV Avj -
evKvii : 231)

9. GtK Actii tMvcbxZv i¶v Kiv t ¶xi tMvcb K_v` ¶gxi wbKU mefKb AvgvbZ tZgvb` ¶gxi
tMvcb K_v I ¶xi wbKU mefKb AvgvbZ| mZivs tKvb Ae`vZB ¶xi tMvcbxq melq cKvk Kiv hvŕe
bvl G m=utK¶v xtm wbtla evYx i tqtQ| gnvbex (mv.) etj tQbN

ان من اشر الناس عند الله منزلة يوم القيامة الرجل يفضى الى امرأته و تفضى
اليه ثم ينشر سرها .

ÜmKqvgtZi w`b Avj mni KvQ H e`w³ metPtq wbKó.etj metewPZ nŕe, th Zvi ¶xi wbKU Mgb Kti
Ges ¶xl Zvi wbKU Mgb Kti| Zvici tm Zvi ¶xi tMvcb melq¶v Actii KvQ cKvk Kti|0
(ggnij g)

10. mÿg e`envi t ¶gxi- ¶g GtK Actii cãZ mÿg e`envi Kiŕe h_vm=ŕe me e`vciti GtK Actii
gh¶v i¶v Kti Pj te|

11. mvgwMkŕfŕe ¶gxi- ¶xi AvvKvi Av`vtq mPó nI qv t ¶xi mKj AvvKvi Ggb mÿfŕite Av`vq
KiZ nŕe, hvZ Zvi mþ`tni Df`K bvl nq| KvY, Bmj vg ¶gK ¶gxi PwiT`i mviUcttKU cõvftbi
AvvKvi w`tqTQ| G gtg¶bex Kixg (mv.) etj bN الى نسائهم 0tZvgvt`i gta`
Zviv DEg, hviv Zvt`i ¶xi wbKU DEg|0 (wZiwghx I Avng`)

12. ¶gxi- ¶g Dftqi Rb` AvZ¶q- Rb`i mvt_ fij e`envi Kvg` t ¶gxi- ¶g GtK Actii
AvZ¶q- Rb`i m`yb Kiŕe gh¶v `vb Kiŕe| tKD Ktiv AvZ¶q- Rb`K AeAv, Nÿv I wbKó.gtb
Kiŕe bvl Dftq Dftqi AvZ¶q- Rb`i mvt_ fij e`envi Kiv ¶gxi I ¶g Dftqi KZ`|

13. g½j Kvgbv t GtK Actii Rb` mKj mgq Kj`vY I g½j Kvgbv Kiv ¶gxi I ¶g Dftqi
KZ`e`i gta` Ab`Zg KZ`| i vmj-jwn (mv.) etj bN اذا مات صاحبكم فادعوا له
tZvgvt`i m½x ¶gxi ev ¶g gvi v hvq, Zvntj Zvi Kj`vtYi Rb` tZvgiv Aek`B` ¶Av Kiŕe|0

14. mggh¶v `vb t Bmj vgx cwi evfti ¶gxi- ¶g GKwU cwiLi ¶jlv Wvbi b`vq| KvRB GtK ActiK
wbRi gZ mgvb gh¶vi wfiE`Z AvPiY KiZ nŕe| Kvi I gh¶v ¶lvæKiv`ea bq|

15. ci`ci m`gt`k`vbt ¶gK m`gt`k`vb Kiv ¶gxi KZ` Avevi ¶g hv` Avbx` Yx I amgR
nq Avi ¶gxi Zvi mecixZ nq Zte ¶gxiK m`gt`k`vb Kiv ¶xi KZ`| fij KvRi Rb` ¶gK D0y
Kti gibexq` Yvej xi meKvtk tç0 Yv thvMvZ nŕe| Avj wn Zv0Avj v etj b—

وَاللَّاتِي خَافُونَ نَشْوَهُنَّ فَذَعِبْنَ ظُهُورَهُنَّ

0tZvgiv hv` tZvgvt`i ¶g`i Aeva`Zvi fq Ki, Zte Zvt`i m`gt`k`v l |0 (miV Avb-ubmv : 34)

16. `g`i m`u` A%afite AvZ`hr bv Kiv t `xi tgvni vbi A_@A_ev wczv-gvZv t_tK c0B m`u` A_ev Pivki ev e'emvi gra'tg DcvR0KZ.m`c` mKsev Ab` th tKvb m`u` i`Yite`Y Kiv `vgxi KZ`e`i gta` cto| Avi `xi Gme m`u` KLtbv M0m Kiv hvte bv| `vgxi Abg`w`wZtZ `x Zvi `vgxi mKj m`c` i`Yite`Yi `wqfZj_vKteb| `x hv` Ljx gtb t`q Zvntj Zv tbi qv hvq| Ab_v bq| Avj w ZvAvj v etj bN

لِّلرِّجَالِ نَصِيبٌ مِّمَّا كَسَبُوا وَلِلنِّسَاءِ نَصِيبٌ مِّمَّا كَسَبْنَ .

0cjad MY hv DcvR0 Kti Zv Zvt`i c0c` ; Avi bvi MY hv DcvR0 Kti Zv Zvt`i c0c`|0 (mi-v Avb-ubmv : 32)

17. Pwi`Ieb nIqv t cwi ev`i i mly-kwšl wbfP Kti `vgx-`x Dftqi DEg Pwi`Ii Dci| `vgx Pwi`Ieb bv ntj `xi fij evmv I k`v cvq bv Aci w`tK `x AmZx ntj msmvti aYsm tbtg Avtm| msmvi ZLb Rj šlAwMkZU cwi YZ nq| KvRB `vgx-`x DftqK Pwi`Ieb nIqv GKvšl Acwi nvhP bex Kixg (mv.) etj bN

اكمل المومنين ايماننا احسنهم خلقا .

0hvi Pwi`I mefPtq fij tm mefPtq cwi cYcgvb`vi|0 (wZi wghx)

wZub Avi I etj bN لاهلى خيركم خيركم لاهله وانا خير كم لاهلى fij tjk tm, th Zvi cwi evi I `x cwi Rtbv KvQ fij| Avi Awg Avgvi wbtRi cwi evi etMP KvQ tZvgv`i Zj`bvq AtbK fij|0

18. wbt`P num-Zvgkv Kiv t `vgx-`xi gta` c0lvp fij evmv I c0wzi eUbtK m`p Kivi Rb` `xi mv`_ M`e`i ntq bv t_tK wbt`P-nwm Zvgkv Kiv, tLjv-aj-v Kiv `yYxq bq| eis GtZ Dftqi gta` ` iZjKtg Avtm Ges GtK Acti i w0q ntq Dtv|

19. Dcnvi-DctXSKb t gvtS gvtS `vgx-`x Dftq DftqK Dcnvi DctXSKb t`I qvi tPov Kiv| GtZ t0y I m`c0wZ evx cvq| i vmj-ym etj bN تهادوا تحابوا 0tZvgiv ci`ui Dcnvi-DctXSKb t`te, GtZ t0y-c0wZ fij evmv evx cvte|0 Aci GK nv`x`m AvtQ t

تهادوا فان الهدية تذهب وحر وعر الصدر .

0tZvgiv ci`ui Dcnvi-DctXSKb Av`wb-c0vb Ki`te GtZ tZvgv`i Aš`ti i tK` I msmv `i` ntq hvte|0 (wZi wghx)

20. `w`w` b GtK Aci t_tK wvQobov_vKv t `vgx GK bVMto Pri gvtmi tevk w`b c0v`m_vKv AbvPZ| GtZ `xi Awakvi `YXenq| nhiZ Dgi (iv) Prgvtmi Awak `xtK weitn i vLtz wbtIa Kti`Qb| `x| `vgx`K t0to c0qvRtb evBti tMj `w`w` b bv_vKv DEg| `x-`vgx`K ti`L `w`w` b evBti_vKtj `vgxi Awakvi I `YXenq|

21. DEiwaKv`i i w0qZv w`ab t `vgxi gZz ntj hv`Z `x Zvi m`u` t_tK DEiwaKvi tctZ cvti tm w0qZv t`I qv| tKvb gtbZ `xtK `vgxi DEiwaKvi nIqv t_tK ewAZ Kiv hvte bv|

22. Zvjv`Ki Awakvi `vb t `vgx-`xi gta` Avj t`Lv w`tj Ges Avt`vI-gxgvsmvi m`v`evr bv_vKtj Dftq DftqK kix0AvZ m`z`fite Zvjv`K c0v`bvi Awakvi w`tq t`te| Zvjv`K bv w`tq Ab`R w`ev` wRBtq i vLv wK bq| GtZ m`c`tK`P Avi I AebwZ NtU|

23. `řgx-`řxi **civgk®mř_ Kvr Kite t** cwi emi K, mvgmRK, RvZřq I ivóiq chřqi i aZcY®
 wełřq `řxi mř_ civgk®Kiv Ges `řxi mbKU t_řK Zvi gZřgZ MřY Kiv GKwU DEg Kvr| ZřvOrov `ř
 I `řxi civgk®Orov řKvb wKQyKite bv| G e`vřři KřAvřb GřmřQ t **وَشَاوَرَهُمْ فِي الْأَمْرِ** řZřg
 Zřř`i mř_ civgk®Kři řbře|ř (mř Avřj -Bgřvb : 159)

Avj -KřAvřb Avřiv ej v nřqřQ—

فَإِنْ أَرَادَا فِصَالًا عَنْ تَرَاضٍ مِنْهُمَا وَتَشَاوُرٍ فَلَا جُنَاحَ عَلَيْهِمَا.

řmKš`hw Zřiv ci `řři mřřZ I civgk®řtg `řy cvb eU ivLřZ Přq Zře Zřř`i Křřiv řKvb Aciva
 řbB|ř (mř Avj -evKřiv : 233)

24. `řgx-`řxi **mřřZřZ mšřb `vbt** `řgx-`řxi Dřřq GřK Actii cřZ řij emv `řcb Kři mšřb
 Rbřvb Kite| `řxi-`řřxi cřZ řij emvi mb`Rb `řřc t`m-gřřv, ggZřv wřq mšřb j vj b-cřj b Kite|
 mšřbřK `b` `řy `vb Kři Zvi Lv` Pm`v ci-Y Kite|

cwiřřřl ejřZ nq, Bmjvg cwi emi K RřebřK gagq Kivi Rb` cwi `řři K řhme wea-řbřla I
 `řřqZř-KZř` Avřřvc KřiřQ, řm, řj vi gřařřB h_vh_fřře kwšř, k;Lj v I mř Avřřř nřZ cřři Ges
 `řgx-`řxi mřcK®mřřřř I gagq nřZ cřři| Avi wK ZLbB `řřř mř Avřřř`i G Křřři Gřm aiv
 řře| `řgx-`řxi gřa` mřřcK®ř Gi `řřqZřeRřq ivLv Rb` Dçřiv³ Kvr, řj v řhš_fřře cřj b Kiv
 Avek`K|

mvi K_v

`řgx-`řxi gřa` gagq `řcZ` mřcK®eRřq ivLv Bmjřřgi weavb| `řgx-`řxi gřa` SMov-weev` nř qv
 Křv` bq| `řgx-`řxi m`v me`v GřK Actii cřZ mnřbřřřZkřj nř qv evAřřq| GKRB AvřiKRbřK řnq
 cřZcbwKiv ev GřK Actii ř`v PPPKiv Bmjvg mbwł x Kři wřqřQ| GgbwK `řgx-`řxi řMřcb K_v ev
 `řxi-`řřxi řMřcb K_v Křiv KřřQ dwn Kři wřřZ cřře bv| `řgx-`řxi GřK Actii Avřřřq-`RbřK
 mřřb I ghřvi `řřřZ ř`Lře| GřK Actii mř_ civgk®Kři msmřři Dbřřb Kvr Kite| GřK
 Actii AvřKřři hZevb nře| Zř nřj Dřřqi gřa` mřřcK®eRřq_vKře|

cVtVĒi gj'iqb

eú bePibK cĕæ

- 1. vgx- xi mCKñj -
- K. fVB-ťetťbi mCK©
- L. kvMk-kvMťZi mCK©
- M. gube-PvKťii mCK©
- N. GtK Actii mñhvMx I m'úi-K|

2. ŐtZigiv v'xi i mvt_ DĒg e'enri KiťeŪ- GwU Kvi evYx?

- K. Avj -KžAvťbi
- L. Avj -nv`xtmi
- M. mťpUťmi
- N. nhiZ Avj x (iv.) -Gi |

3. v'K tgvni t`I qv-

- K. ea
- L. m'vZ
- M. I qmRe
- N. dih|

msvŃB DĒi-cĕæ

- 1. xi fiY-tcvlY m'cťK©KžAvb-nv`xtmi Avťj vťK Avťj vPbv Kiab|
- 2. Őxi Ab'vqťK Ńgv m'xi v'ťZ t`LťZ nťeŪ- mst'Ńťc e'vL'v Kiab|
- 3. mst'Ńťc xi vZbvU AwaKvťi i K_v Avťj vPbv Kiab|

iPbvqj-K DĒi-cĕæ

- 1. Bmj vgx weavbgťZ v'gx- xi mCK©Ki'c nI qv DvPZ Avťj vPbv Kiab|

Zv wK Rvb bv? mš'łbi Dci wZv-gvZvi th A'łk nK; Av'Q Zv Zvq wKf'vte A'łKvi Ki'Z cvi? t'Q'j wLb ejj N' Av'x'aj g'ng'xb! wZv-gvZvi Dci l wK mš'łbi t'Kvb nK Av'Q ? nhiZ Dgi ej' tj b'N Aek' B| ZLb t'Q'j wLb ejj N' Av'j'ni kc_, Av'vi G wZv Av'vi G nK; t'j'vi GK'wLb cvj b K'f'ib| ZLb nhiZ Dgi (iv) t'mB t'j'v'K'w'ł'K ej' tj b'N Z'vq ej' t'Q'v, t'Z'v'vi t'Q'j t'Z'v'vi m'v' m'úK' w'Q'beK'f'it'Q| Av'm'j Z'vqB Zvi t' t'K m'úK' w'Q'beK'f'it'Q| wZv-gvZv h'w' mš'łbi m'v' m'j'úK' e'R'vq iv'Łb Zv n'j mš'łbi Z'ł' i m'v' m'j'úK' e'R'vq iv'Ł'Z t'P'ov K'ite|

wZv-gvZvi m'v' mš'łbi m'úK'

Av'j' wN Z'v'Av'j'vi Be'v'v'Zi c'f'ib wZv-gvZvi c'łZ mš'łbi 'wqZ' l KZ' cvj b Ki'Z nq| wZv-gvZv mš'łb'łK th'f'vte Av' i-hZ'w' t'q w'ł'R Kó K'f'i, w'ł'R bv t'Ł'q bv c'fo GK K'vq mKj m'j'-k'w'ł'š' w'emR'ł' w' t'q mš'łbi Rb' Z'w'ł' 'łK'vi K'f'it'Qb| mš'łbi Ab'e' e' i' w'K'f'v, w'P'w'K'rm'vi e'e'v K'f'i mš'łbi m'v' D'Ēg m'úK' e'R'vq iv'Łb, mš'łbi Rb' Gl'v Ac'w'ivh' th' Z'v'v Z'v' i' wZv-gvZv'łK k'x'v K'ite, Z'v' i' e'v'v'v, Av'v'vi, w'P'w'K'rm'v l Ab'v'v' c'ł'q'v'R'bw' c'f'y K'ite| gvZv-wZv m'v' KUZl KKR e'v'K' w'e'w'gq K'ite bv| wZv-gvZvi 'ea Av' k' cvj b K'ite, Z'v' i' m'v' m'r e'envi K'ite, Z'v' i' mš'łb AR'ł' K'ivi t'P'ov K'ite| G'f'vte mš'łb-mš'łz Z'v' i' wZv-gvZvi m'v' D'Ēg m'úK' e'R'vq iv'Ł'v| wZv-gvZvi m'v' D'Ēg m'úK' e'R'vq iv'Ł'vi Rb' mš'łbi th' mKj KZ' cvj b K'iv Ac'w'ivh' Z'v' w'ł'v'e'D'f'j' l K'iv n'j |

1. wZv-gvZvi m'v' m'envi t wZv-gvZvi c'łZ m'envi K'iv b'dj b'v'g'v'h, m'v'v'K'v, D'g'iv Ges Av'j' w'ni c'f_ w'R'v'v' K'ivi t'P'q'ł D'Ēg| G c'ł'ł'½ Av'j' wN Z'v'Av'j' v' e'f'j' b-

لَا تَعْبُدُونَ إِلَّا اللَّهَ ۚ وَبِالْوَالِدَيْنِ إِحْسَانًا ۚ

ŌAv'j' wN Q'rov Av'v K'v'f'iv 'v'mZ'j' K'f'iv'bv Ges wZv'g'vZvi m'v' f'v'f'j' v' e'envi K'ite|Ō (m'iv'Av'j'-e'K'iv: 83)

2. eva'f'K' wZv-gvZvi t'mevhZ'łK'iv t wZv-gvZv eva'f'K' D'cb'xZ n'j Z'ł' i' w'ł'k'ł' f'v'f'vte t'mev hZ'e K'iv c'ł'q'v'R'b| Z'ł' i' m'v' i'v'ł' K'f'i K'v' e'j'v, Z'ł' i' Av'P'vi-Av'P'it'Y w'e' i' n' l' q'v t'K'vb g'f'ZB D'v'PZ b'q| Av'j' wN Z'v'Av'j' v' e'f'j' b—

إِذَا مَا يُلَٰغَبَنَّ عَمَلَكَ الْكَبِيرَ أَحَدُهُمَا أَوْ كِلَاهُمَا فَلَا تَقُلْ لَهُمَا قَوْلًا وَلَا تَنْهَيْهُمَا وَقُلْ لَهُمَا قَوْلًا كَرِيمًا ۚ وَأَخَضُّ لَهُمَا جَدًّا حَاحَ الْأُلَّةِ مِنَ الرَّحْمَةِ وَقُلْ رَبِّ ارْحَمْهُمَا كَمَا رَدَيْتَ لِي صَغِيرًا

ŌZ'f' i' GKRb A'ev D'f'f'qB t'Z'ig'vi R'v'e'ł' k'v'q eva'f'K' D'cb'xZ n'j Z'f'e Z'ł' i' c'łZ D'ł'e'f'j' v' bv Ges Z'v' i' agK w' l' bv, Z'v' i' m'v' m'v'bmPK K'v' e'j' t'el| ggZ'v'e'łK Z'v' i' c'łZ b'gZ'vi c'f'c'f'y A'e'w'v'gZ K'f'i w' l' Ges e'j, t'n c'f'y Z'v' i' Dci ing Ki, th'gb w'k'v'K'v'j Z'v'v Av'g'v'łK j'ij b-c'ij b K'f'i w'ł'j' b|Ō (m'iv' e'bx B'm'iv'c'j : 23-24)

Z'v'd'm'v'v' K'ivi g'f'v'w'v' (i.) G Av'q'v'Zi e'v'Ł'v' c'ł'ł'½ e'f'j' b t' wZv-gvZv t'Z'v'vi m'v'g'f'v' eva'f'K' t'c'ł'w'ł'j' Z'ł' i' t'K' g'aj'vi g'f'a' t'd'f'j' iv'Ł'v' bv Ges h'Łb Z'ł' i' c'v'q'v'v'v' t'ck'v'e' c'w'v'v'v' K'ite ZL'f'bv Z'v' i' c'łZ t'K'iv'j'c' t'f'v'f' t'Ł'v'v' b'v'N Ac'g'v'v'K'v' K'v' e'j' t'e' b'v'N th'gb K'f'i Z'v'v t'Z'ig'vi 'k'keK'v'j' t'Z'v'vi t'ck'v'e-c'v'q'v'v'v' c'w'v'v'v' Ki Z'N' w'K' t'Z'g'v'v' i' w' t'q' t'Z'ig'v'v' Z'v' i' t'mev K'ite|Ō

3. wZv-gvZvi fiY'f'c'v'ł'Y K'iv t wZv-gvZv 'w' i' ev Am'v'v'q n'j Z'ł' i' fiY'f'c'v'ł'Y 'wqZ'j' cvj b Ki'Z n'el| w'ł'k'ł' K'f'i e'x'v'e'v'q Z'v' i' c'f' w'qZ'j' cvj b Ki'Z n'el| Av'j' wN Z'v'Av'j' v' e'f'j' b'N

قُلْ مَا أَنْفَقْتُمْ مِنْ خَيْرٍ فَلِمَ لَوْلَا لَدَيْنَ وَالْأَقْرَبِينَ.

0ejly, tZvgiv th m=ú` e`q Ki, Zv tZvgiv`i mcZv-gvZv I mbKUVZ#qt`i Rb` e`q Kite|0 (miv Avj -evKviv : 215)

KzAvb I nv`xtm thfvte gvZv-mcZvi mL`gZ, AvbMz` Ges myi AvPi#Yi , iazj Avtivc Kiv ntqtQ, tZgub gvZv-mcZvi Dci LiP bv Kti ab-m=ú` evDvtbv mivK bq etj I Zmk` t`Iqv ntqtQ| eis me0g Zvt`i Rb` LiP KitZ nte| hv` mL`gZ mKB Kti mKš`A_@LiP KitZ KÉvera Kti Zvl mK bq| thfvte mšftbi Dci Zvt`i Avakvi AvtQ, tZgub mšftbi m=úf`i Dci I Zvt`i Avakvi itqtQ|

4. tmev-hZæt mcZv-gvZvi Amy-memy ntj hZæmnKviti tmev-ik#v Kiv c0qvRb| ivmj-jvn (m) etj tQb t

من سره ان يمد له في عمره و يزداد له في رزقه فليبر والديه وليصل رحمه.

0hw` tKvb e`w3 mbtRi AvqverovtZ Ges RmeKvi cK`Zv Pvg Zvntj tm thb mbtRi mcZv-gvZvi mvt_ m`vPiY Kti Ges AvZ#qZvi eÜb AU# ivtL|0 (Avng`)

gvZv-mcZvi tmev hZæI mL`gtZi mebgqt `xvRieb jvf Ges m`Qj Zv Avj mni GK weiU mbqvZ| gvby hvZ Av I mQyfvj v KivR Kti tbKx evx Ges gvZmcZvi mL`gZ Kti Avj mni ingtZi nK`vi nq, ZvB mšhm G`mbqv Kti t`Iqv ntqtQ|

5. mcZv-gvZvi Avnvtb mvov`vb t mcZv-gvZv WvK t`Iqv gvI mvov w`tZ nte| mKtj i AvtM Zvt`i K_v cvjb KitZ nte| Zvt`i Avnevfb wei3 cKvk Kiv hvte bv| Ljx gtb `ZtÜZfvte tmevi gtvfve vbtq WvtK mvov t`te|

6. KKR fvlvq K_v bv ejv t Zvt`i mvgtb Akvjxb-Agh#vKi I tedm K_v-evZ#ejv DvPZ bq| mcZv-gvZvi mvt_ KKR fvlvq K_v ejv, Zvt`iK Mjg` Kiv, Avfm=úvZ Kiv Zv mbtR Kiak ev mbtRi Kvity Aci tKvb gvby 0viv KivK Zv meB nviig ev Kxivn , bvn| nv`xtm G#mtQ t

لو يسب أحد ابا رجل فيسب اياه ولو يسب امه فيسب امه .

0tKvb e`w3 Aci tKvb e`w3i mcZvtK Mvj w`tj tm thb mbtRi mcZvtKB Mvj w`j | Ggubfvte hv` tKD Aci e`w3i gvK Mjv Mvj Kti Zte tm e`w3 thb G c0g e`w3i gvKKB Mvj t`q|0 (elyix I gnyj g)

Aci GK nv`xtm AvtQÑ

ان من اكبر الكبائر ان يلعن الرجل والديه.

0Kvziv mbtRi evc-gvtqi I ci Avfm=úvZ Kiv me#Ptq eo Kxivn , bvn|0 (elyix I gnyj g)

7. KZÁZv cKvk t Avj mni cti mšftbi Dci me#Ptq eo Avakvi nj mcZv-gvZvi | ZvB Bmjvfg Avj mni tkvKi , Rvii mvt_ mvt_ gvZv-mcZvi KZÁZv cKvk Kivi c0Z Avak , iazj Avtivc Kiv ntqtQ| G c#t½ Avj mni mbt`R mb#e|c-

وَالْحَاضِيَ إِلَّا تَعْبُوا إِلَّا إِيَّاهُ ۗ وَبِالْوَالِدَيْنِ إِحْسَانًا ۗ

0Avi tZvgiv c0Zcvj K mbt`R w`tqtQb th, tZvgiv ZvtK e`ZxZ Ab` Kvziv Bev`Z Kite bv Ges mcZv-gvZvi mvt_ m0`envi Kite|0 (miv ebx BmivCj : 23)

ea I mqvZ c-tY, mZvi eÜzevÜe Ges gvZvi evÜext`i B¾Z I m`šb Kiv Ges Zvt`i mř_ AvZmZvi m`uK`eRvq ivLv I mxi AvPiY Kiv hviv gvZmZvi w`K t_řK tZvřt`i AvZmZ tmb|0 (Av`vej ggliv`)

12. mZv-gvZvi AvZmZ I eÜž i mř_ řvj e`envi t mZv-gvZvi AeZřvřb mZv-gvZvi eÜz evÜe I AvZmZ-řřtbi mř_ mxi e`envi Kivl mšřtř`i KZ`| KžAvb nř`řmi `řřZ mZv-gvZvi mř_ řZv eřUB! Zřt`i eÜzevÜe I AvZmZ-řřtbi mř_ řvj e`envi Kivi řbř`R itřřQ| eřv nřřřQ-

ان ابر البر ان يصل الرجل ود ابيه.

ÜmZvi eÜzevÜtei mř_ m`vPiY Kiv Avak řbřKi KivR|0 (mrxn gřřř g)
Aci GK nř`řm AvřQ t

اكر ام صد يقهصا.

ÜmZv-gvZvi eÜž i m`šb Kivl DEg KivR|0 (AveřivD`)

cig Kiařvgg Avj mni cřř nřZ mšřtřbi Rb` tmiv Dcnvi nřřv mZv-gvZv| mZv-gvZv, mšřtřbi řtřnkZ-ř`řhL| ZvB Avj mni cřřB Zřt`i `řb| mřřivs Bmj vř řbř`řKZ cšřq mZv-gvZvi mL`gZ, m`šb, gneřZ Kiv Ges Zřt`i mř_ mxi AvPiřřvi gva`řg Avj mni řřj evmvi mř_ mř_ Bn-ci Kvj řb řmšřřm` nřmř Kiv cřřřm mšřtřbi KZ`|

mvi K_v

mšřtřbi KřQ mZv-gvZv řhgb Avj mni cřř t_řK weivÜ řbřřřZ mZv-gvZvi KřřQ mšřř I Avj mni cřř t_řK GK weivÜ řbřřřZ| Avj mni ZřřAvj vi G řbřřřZřřK aivřřř ivLvI Rb` GřK Actii cřřZ AřřK `řq-`řqZř i řřřřQ| GB `řq-`řqZř I KZ` tKD A`řKvi KřřZ cřřř bř| mZv-gvZv Zvi řřřřř řkivřřřK cřř`extZ evřřřřř ivLvI Rb` řhgb ř`ř, gřřřř-ggZv ř`řq Avšřř KZvi mř_ řvj b-cřř b Křřř řZgřb mšřřřř mZv-gvZvi cřř `řřřřř nřř nřř| Zřt`i eřřřřř řmev-hZřřřřř Zřt`i řř mšřř ivLřř nřř| Zřt`i gřř řKřb Kó ř`řq řřř bř| Zřt`i Rb` řřřřřř, evm`řb I Rřřřř-Křřřřř e`e`ř mšřřřř Křřř nřř| mZv-gvZvi mšřřřřř Avj mni ZřřAvj v mšřř nb| mZv-gvZvřřK Mřř g` Kiv řřř bř| mZv-gvZvi AeZřřřř Zřt`i eÜzevÜet`i řmev-hZřřřřř Bmj řřřřř řeavř| mZv-gvZvi gZřřř cřř Zřt`i Rb` `řAv Kiv Bmj řřřřř řbř`R|

Mḡ cwi Pvi K I MḡKZḡ mḗcK©

cW t 5

Dḡk`

G cW Aa`qb Kḡi Avciḡb-

- ◆ Mḡcwi Pvi K-Mḡcwi Pwi Kvi mvt_ MḡKZḡ mḗcK©Kgb nḡe Zv eYḡv KiḡZ cviḡeb|
- ◆ KḡAvb-nv`xtmi Avḡj vtK Mḡcwi Pvi K I Mḡcwi Pwi Kvi mvt_ MḡKZḡ `wqZj| KZḡ mḗcK© ejḡZ cviḡeb|
- ◆ kḡgK I gRḡji i gRjḡ mḗcK©Bmj vtgi wearib eYḡv KiḡZ cviḡeb|

cW_extZ tKiv gubly Zvi mKj KvR GKv mḗcbeKiḡZ cviḡi bv, weḡkI Z GB RuWj wki vqḡbi hḡM Rieb aivḡi Rb` cḡZ`K gublyḡKB Aḡb`i gublyḡḡ nḡq _vKḡZ nq| weirfḡe`ḡi GK e`w³i Aaxḡb GKwḡK e`w³eM©KvRKg©AvAvḡ w`ḡq _vḡK| Bmj vḡx mḡvR e`e`vq mKj `wqZḡxj I DaYḡZb KgRZḡ cḡZ wḡḡ R iḡḡQ thb cḡZ`ḡK wḡR wḡR Aaxḡb`ḡi mvt_ mḡ`envi Kḡi Ges Zvḡi Dci tKiv cḡKvi Rjḡg-AZ`vPvi bv Kḡi |

Bmj vḡx Rieb wearḡb ghḡvi cv_ḡ` nq tKej gvḡ ZvKI qvi wfiḡḡZ| ZvB DaYḡZb tKiv KgRZḡ wḡḡ c`ḡ`ḡi cḡZ tKiv cḡKvi Rjḡg I teBbmvdḡ KiḡZ cviḡe bv|

AvRḡKi mḡvḡR μxZ`vm cḡv tbB mZ`, Zḡe Aaxḡb`ḡi mvt_ AvR gubeiv KZ`vḡmi ḡḡZvB AvPiY KiḡQ| ZvB bex Kixg (mv.)-Gi wḡḡ R G hḡMi mKj cḡKvi kḡgK I Aaxḡb`ḡi tejvqI GKBfḡḡe cḡhvR` nḡe|

Bmj vḡ Mḡcwi Pvi K I MḡKZḡ ḡḡa` mḡyúK©eRvq ivLvi Rḡb` AZ`wḡK _iazḡḡivc KḡiḡQ| knḡi e`ḡi cḡq cḡZwU cwi evḡi B`ḡGKRb Mḡcwi Pvi K ev Mḡcwi Pwi Kv iḡḡQ| Bmj vḡx cwi evḡi i Dci GK weivU `wqZj nḡḡ Gḡi cḡZ m`vPvi I mḡḡPvi Kiv| Gḡi iḡK ḡḡj gvb wḡḡḡḡe `xḡx fivB I teib ḡḡb Kiv| Gḡi cḡZ hZevb nI qv, `qv cḡkḡ Kiv, Gḡi KvR-Kḡḡḡ fḡj-ḡwU ḡḡvi `wḡḡZ ḡ`Lv Bmj vḡx cwi evḡi i ḡḡḡḡ `wqZj| G cḡḡḡḡ nhi Z Aveḡḡivqiv (iv.) ḡ`ḡK GKwU nv`xtm ewḡḡ AvḡQ, ivmḡ-jḡw (mv.) etj b—

هم اخوانكم جعلهم الله تحت ايديكم فمن جعل الله اخاه تحت يديه فليطعمه مما يأكل و ليلبسه مما يلبس ولا يكلفه من العمل ما يغلبه فان كلفه ما يغلبه فليعن عليه .

ḡḡZvḡḡḡi Pvi Ki-PvKivYx I `vm-`vmxiv tZvḡḡḡiB fivB I tevb| Avj wḡ ZvḡAvj v ZvḡiḡK tZvḡḡḡi Aaxḡb`KḡiḡQb| mḡZiv Avj wḡ ZvḡAvj v hvi fivB ev tevbḡK Zvi Aaxḡb`Kḡi w`ḡḡḡQb, tm thb Zvḡi Zv-B tLḡZ ḡ`q, hv tm wḡḡR Lvq, ZvḡiḡK Zv-B cwi avb Kivq, hv tm wḡḡR cwi avb Kḡi| Avi Zvi mḡḡa`i evBḡi tKiv KvR thb Zvi Dci Pwḡḡḡ bv ḡ`q| GKvšI hv Pwḡḡḡ ḡ`qv nq ZLb thb ZvḡK mḡvḡh` Kḡiv|ḡ (eḡvix I ḡḡḡḡ g)

G cḡḡḡḡḡ ivmḡ-jḡw (mv.)-Gi Lvḡḡ nhi Z Avbvm (iv.)-Gi e³e` cḡYarḡḡhḡM`| wZub etj ḡQb, ḡAvḡḡ `xN©k eQi ivmḡ-jḡw (mv.)-Gi tL`gZ KḡiḡQ| wZub Avḡvi mḗúḡK©KLḡbv ḡDnḡ kḡwU chšI etj bwb

Ges tKvb w b etj bnb, GUv Ktiv nb tKb ? I Uv Ktivnb tKb ? Avgvi eu KvR wZvb nbR Kti w`tzB|0 (vngKvZ)

nhiZ Dgi (iv.) tRiaRvtj g mdti nbRi I fZ`i gta` cvj vµg WK Kti DtU Por Ges DU tUtB tbqvi e`vcv`i mvq` I gvbeZv cLZov KtiwQvj b| Gi bhxi BwZnvfm wej |

GKRb fZ`tK `nbK Kqevi qgv Kiv thZ cvti ? we`vq nt¾ G cLkè Reite wekhex nhiZ ggvw\$ (mv.) tNvl Yv KtiwQvj b t فى كل يوم سبعين مرة

gvnbex (mv.) Avtiv etj b, 0hLb tZvgv`i PvKi-PvKivYx tZvgv`i Rb` Llevi `Zix Kti mvqtb nwhi Kti, ZLb ZvtK nbRt`i mvq_ eimq Llevi Lvl qvte| tKbbv, tm aqv I Zvc mn` Kti Llevi `Zwi KtiQ| Avi tKvb Llevi hv` cwi gvY Kg nq Zte AšZ wKQv Zvi nvZ Zvj t`te|0 (mrxn ggvnj g)

PvKi-PvKivx- MpcwiPvK I MpcwiPvi Kv`i wevtni e'e-v Kiv

Mp gvj K ev th tKvb gvj tKi Aaxb`-PvKi-PvKivx wevtni e'e-v Kiv Bmj vtgi wearb| cweT KzAvtb ewYZ AvtQv

وَأَذْكُرُ حَوْلَ الْأَيَّامِ مِنْكُمْ وَالصَّالِحِينَ مِنْ عِبَادِكُمْ وَإِمَائِكُمْ .

0Avi tZvgv`i gta` hviv AweevnZ Ges tZvgv`i `vm-`vmv`i gta` hviv m`PwiTevb tZvgiv Zvt`i weevn m`uv`b Kti `vl |0 (miv Avb-bi: 32)

Aci GK AvqtZ Avj wn Zv0Avj v tNvl Yv Kti bN

وَلَا تُكْفِرُوا بِلِقَائِكُمْ بِآءِ إِنْ أَرَادَ نَحْضًا لِّتَبْتَغُوا عَاضَ أَلْأَيْمَةِ الدُّنْيَا .

0tZvgv`i `vmMY, mZxZ; i qv Kitz PvBtj cwe_ Rxefti ab-jij mvq Zvt`i e`wPwi Yx ntZ eva` Ktiv bv0 (miv Avb-bi: 33)

Dcti ewYZ KzAvb-nv`xtmi Avtj vPbv ntZ MpcwiPvK I Mp cwiPvi Kv`i m`utKwbtw\$ melq mYú0 nbR` Rbv jvf Kiv hvq|

1. PvKi-PvKivYx ev MpcwiPvK-cwiPvi Kv`i tK fivB-terfti ghPv w`tz nte| Zvt`i mvq_ Zz0-Zw`Qj` fti AvPvi-AvPi Y Kiv hvte bv| MpcwiPvK-cwiPvi Kv`i wntmte Zvt`i tK tnq cLZcbeKiv hvtebv| cwi evfti Ab`vb` m`tm`i gZvB Zvt`i tK mYi bvtg WwKtZ nte| K_vq-K_vq Mvj t`I qv, tPvL ivvvtbv t`tK wei Z_vKtZ nte|

2. cwi evfti m`m`iv hv Lvteb Zvt`i I Zv-B tLtz w`tz nte| nbRt`i tK D`P eskxq gtb Kti DEg Llevi `levi cwi tekb I MpcwiPvK-MpcwiPvi Kv`i Rb` bvtg gvT w`vYxi Llevi cwi tekb Kiv Bmj vtgi wearb bq| hLb hv Llevi `Zix nte cwi evfti m`m`i wntmte Zvt`i tK I Zv tLtz w`tz nte| PvKi-PvKivYxv Kó Kti DEg Llevi ivbe Kti t`te Avi MpKZP Zvi cwi evi-cwi Rbmn me tLtz tdj te GUv mwK bq| Bmj vg mKj gvbtK mgvb `wotZ t`tL Ges gvbtj gvbtj tKvb cv`R` Kti bv| Bmj vgx avZZteva RvMz Kivi Rtb` MpcwiPvK I cwiPvi Kv`iK mgvb `wotZ t`Ltz nte, tKvb t`v`f` Kiv hvte bv|

3. cwi evfti m`m`t`i b`vq Zvt`i tK I GKB aitYi tcvlvK-cwi`Q` w`tz nte| Mp cwiPvK I cwiPvi Kv`i nI qvi KviY tm Rxy`kxy`Kvco-tPvco cwi avb Ki te Avi MpKZP tQj tqtqiv bZb bZb `vqx I DEg Rvgv-Kvco e`venri Ki te Bmj vg G aitbi cv`R` Kivi AbgvZ c0vb Kti bv| Bmj vtgi wearb nj MpcwiPvK I MpcwiPvi Kv`i Mivx nI qvi KviYB weEevbt`i Nti KvR Kti| ZvB,

Bmj vḡ i'ayPvKi-erKi, Mpcwi Pvi K I Mpcwi Pwi Kvi ḱB K_v etj ub/ kŋgK-gRḱi i ḱP wearb
Kti ḱtqQ/ Bmj vḡ kŋgK gRḱtK mḱḱbi Avmb ḱtqQ/ gnibex (mv.) etj tQbN

ŌkŋtKi kixti Nḡ i Kvei cteZvi cwi kŋgK ḱtq ḱv | Ō

Bmj vḡ kŋgK-gRḱi e'vciḱi GZ iazj ḱtqQ hv Ab tKvb gZer` ev atgLḱR cvl qv KiWb/ gnibex (mv.) etj b Ōth e'wḱ tZvḡḱ i Rb kḱ t`q I ḱbgRḱi Kvr Kti Ges tm hv AweewNZ nq Ges weevn Kivi B'Qv tcvl Y Kti ḱKš' mvg_ḱv vKvq weevn nḱ'Q bv Zte ZvḱK tZvḡiv weḱq Ki, hv ḱKvi Ni- iRv ḱtB ZvḱK Ni Zix Kti ḱv | Ō gnibex (m.) G Dvḱ kŋgK I gRḱi cŌZ mnbkxj I D'vi nI qvi ḱtKB BwzZ Kti | hv GKRB kŋgḱi jvf Kiv cŌqvRb/ GKevi nhiZ Dgi (iv) iv ḱv ḱtq hḱḱ'Qḱj b Ggb mgq ḱZḱb t`LḱZ cḱb th GK e'wḱ Lḱḱ'Q Avi Zvi Lḱḱ'g cvḱk ḱḱḱḱ AvḱQ/ G NUbv t`ḱL nhiZ Dgi (iv) i vMwšZ nḱq Zvi KḱḱQ tMḱj b Ges gmj KḱK etj bN

Ōgubḱi ḱK nḱḱḱQ th- gmj K Zvi kŋgḱi ev Lḱḱ'ḱgi Dci ḱbRḱK cŌavb t`q/ AZtci nhiZ Dgi (iv) Lḱḱ'ḱḱK etj b-gv_v DVvl Ges Zḡg tZvḡvi gmj ḱKi mḱḱ_ GKḱḱ Lvev Lvl | Ō

hv Avgiv Ašḱi i weḱŌI Ges bçḱmi t`vl-ḱḱḱḱ ḱKti gubḱi Ašḱi ḱbsovḱbv fvj evmv, `qv, eÜZj I `bKU" jvf KtZ Pvb Zvntj Avgvḱ iḱK bex King (mv)-Gi gj- bḱḱZi Dci cŌZḱḱZ vKḱZ nḱe/ Zv Qvov mḱvexMḱYi KgḱḱZi AbḱḱY KtZ nḱe/ ḱḱḱḱ; kŋgK I tḡnbZx gubḱi mḱḱ_ nhiZ i vj-jḱḱ (m) I Zvi cZt cweḱ mḱvex ḱKvḱ th AvPiY Kḱḱḱḱ Zvi AbḱḱY KtZ nḱe/

GKevi nhiZ ŌDgi (iv) nḱZg web AveyejZvAvi PvkḱḱK ḱḱḱ Kti ḱtqQb, th tMj vḡ GK e'wḱ i DU Pwi Kti Zv fḱḱY Kivi K_v ḱKvi Kḱḱḱḱ | nhiZ Dgi (iv) Ave`y ingvb web nḱZgḱK etj b ŌAvj ḱni kc_ ! tZvḡiv Zvḱ i Ōviv Kvr Kḱḱḱḱ bvl Ges Zvḱ iḱK Dḱcvl ivL | hv Zviv Avj ḱn ZvŌAvj v KZḱ. nvi vḡKZ.e` fḱḱY Kti Zte Zv cŌqvRḱbi KviḱY Zvḱ i Rb` ea nḱe/ mḱZivs Awg G Acivḱai Rb` Zvi nḱZ KZḱ Kie bvl Avi Awg G Kvr Kivi cwi etZḱḱZvḱḱ i Dci KiWb Rwi gubv Avḱivc Kie/ hvL, Zḡg H e'wḱḱ Zvi Dḱḱi ḱḱ_ Y gj` cwi ḱkva Kti ḱv | GB Dḱḱi gj` Pvi kZ ḱ i nḱḱ ḱQj GLb Zḡg Dḱḱi gmj KḱK AvUKZ ḱ i nḱḱ ḱḱZcḱY ḱtq ḱv | Ō

mvi K_v

Bmj vḡ GKḱḱ cYḱḱ Rieb wearb/ Bmj vḱḱ i'ayAvbḱḱB Ber tzi ḱḱḱ mḱḱex ivLv ḱK bq/ Bmj vḱḱi tmḱ`hḱḱ i Rb Bmj vḱḱi mKj ḱ K I mKj tḱḱḱ Bmj vḱḱ wearb ev`ḱvqḱ Kiv cŌqvRb/ Zv ntj Mixe, ḱḱLx, KIK, Kvgvi, Kḱvi, ZvZx, tRḱj, bweK, Mrox Pvj K, ḱb gRḱ, Pvkḱ-PvkḱvYx, MḱfZ` I Mpcwi Pwi Kiv cŌZ ḱKB Bmj vḱḱi tmḱ`thḱḱ nḱq Bmj vḱḱ gj`ḱeva Abḱḱḱi Rieb hvcb KtZ Af`ḱ nḱe/ Bmj vḡ Zḱj vḱḱḱi ḱvḱḱḱ cḱḱḱḱ cŌZḱḱZ nḱḱḱ/ Bmj vḡ cŌZḱḱZ nḱḱḱQ D'vi Zvi ḱvḱḱḱ/ ZvB Kḱḱḱ AeÁv, Aeḱnjv, NYv bv Kti cŌZḱḱ gubḱḱ Avcb Kti tḱl qv Bmj vḱḱi wearb/

civWĒi gj`iqb

eū`bePibK cĕæ

- 1. Bmj vgr Rxeb-weavtb gubtji ghP vi gvb`Ē ubifcY Kiv nq-
K. A_ḡmꝛct`i gva`tg
L. ZvKI qvi gva`tg
M. ukŋvi gva`tg
N. AvšRḡZK mꝛctKḡ gva`tg|

- 2. Bmj vtg PivKi-PivKivbxK ukĕmi mvt_ Zžbv Kiv ntqtQ ?
K. `vm-`vmxi mvt_
L. gv-evevi mvt_
M. AvZŋq-`Rtbi mvt_
N. fivB-tertbi mvt_

- 3. tKib mivnex gnibex (m.)-Gi uLZgtZ 10 eQi uQtj b?
K. nhi Z Ave`jmn Beŋb gumD` (iv.)
L. nhi Z AveZvj nv (iv.)
M. nhi Z Avbvm (iv.)
N. nhi Z gŋAveqv (iv.)|

- 4. ōō`vm-`vmx`i tK `elwqK `ŋ`civZvevĒtZ eva` Ktiv bivŋ G K_vuU etj b—
K. nhi Z ggvꝛš (m.)
L. Avj mn ZvŋAvj v
M. nhi Z Dgi (iv)
N. nhi g Aveyūivqiv (i.)|

msvŋB DĒi-cĕæ

- 1. ōōMꝛcwi Pvi K-cwi Pwi Kv`i Av`i-hZæKiv Zv`i t`vI ŋw ŋgv Kiv Mp-KZŋ `vqZj I KZē`ōō-nv`xtmi Avtj vtK Zv e`vL`v Kiab|
- 2. Bmj vtg ktgtKi ghP v mꝛctKḡmstŋtC Avtj vKcvZ Kiab|

iPbvqj-K DĒi-cĕæ

- 1. KžAvb-nv`xtmi Avtj vtK Mp-cwi Pvi K I cwi Pwi Kvi mvt_ Mp-KZŋ AvPiY mꝛctKḡGKuU cĕŪ iPbv Kiab|

cW t 1

weevn

Dfík

G cW Aa`qb Kfi Avrb—

- ◆ weevtni cwi Pq I Dfík m=çtK@Yv v`tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ wK wK kã Øviv weevn msNwJZ nq Zv ej tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ weevtni gj- wfvE, tjv wK wK Zv eYv Ki tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ weevtni kZwK wK Zv DfjL Ki tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ weevtni çKvi`f` m=çtK@Avtj vPbv Ki tZ cvi`teb|

Bmj vqR kiXAvZi `wóZ weevnB n`Q brix-cjaf I gta` `ea m=úK@vcbi GKgrÎ Dcivq| weevn Qivov Ab` tKvb Dcivq ev ç`_ brix-cjaf I wj b I m=úK@vcb m=úY@bv x| gnvb Avj un etj b-

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ اتَّقُوا رَبَّكُمُ الَّذِي خَلَقَكُمْ مِنْ نَفْسٍ وَاحِدَةٍ وَخَلَقَ مِنْهَا زَوْجَهَا وَبَثَّ مِنْهُمَا رِجَالًا كَثِيرًا وَنِسَاءً .

Øtn gvbly ! tZvqiv fq Ki tZvqiv`i tmB çfjK wvb tZvqiv`i tK GKe`w³ t`_tK mwó Kfi tQb I Zv t`_tK Zvi `x mwó Kfi tQb, wvb Zv`i `ØRb t`_tK eú brix-cjaf QwotqfQb|Ø (miv Avb-wbv : 1)

e`Z G gnvevxi gta`B weevtni çefim cvlqv hvq| tKbbv gvbly i gta` Avj un çØÉ `RweK Pmn`v çifYi kiXAvZ m=çZ çšv nj wKvn (weevn)|

weevn n`Q çjaf I brix gta` mvgwRK cwi`teK kiXAvZ m=çZfite çØZwóZ Ggb GK m=úK@hvi dtj GKtÎ `yRtbi emevn Ges cvi`úwi K thšb m=úK@vcb m=úY@vte `ea n`q hvq|

weevtni Dfík

Bmj vqR kiXAvZ tek KwZcq gnr j`¶ I Dfík`K mvgtb titL weevtni wearb Pij yKfi tQ| mst¶tç GLvfb weevtni KwZcq j`¶-Dfík` DfjL Kiv nj t

1. `vq-`xi `bwZK PwiÎ çwE, cwi`Qbæl Kj ygy ivLv|
2. `vq-`x Df`qi AwZK çkwsI I w`wZjvf|
3. thšbvPvi-e`wfvPvi eÚ Kiv, tMvcb eÚtZji bvtg thšb ZwB.jvf iwnZ Kiv, mtefçwi mvgwRK w`wZkj Zv wçwi`tq Avbv|
4. weevtni gva`tg `bwZK PwiÎ i`¶vi Rb` cwi`eri bvgvq GK `Rq `Mq Pbv Kiv|
5. cwi`ewi K Rieb hvcb Kfi mštb Rb`vb Ges Zv`i tK jvj b-cj b Kfi fiel`r mgvRi Rb` gvbly wntmte Mto tZjv|

wbKvnØi kwãK A_©

wbKvnØ (نكاح) Avix kã hvi A_©weevn| ØwbKvnØ kãw Avix fvlvq GKwãK A_©e`eüz nq hv wb=ççN

- tKvb e`tk tKvb e`i m½ igvij tq t`l qv • GKwZ Kiv • thšb Pmn`v tgUv`br • Pz I eÜb
 - cÜß eq`nl qv Ges • gvni (wetqi mgq`igxi Dci th A_`avh`Kiv nq) | GKUyPŠt Kij
- GK_wU `úo n`q hvq th, Dcti ewYZ kāv_`tjv tKvb bv tKvbμtg wKvN (weevn)-Gi m½ m`úKšj |

wKvN`i cwi fwl K A_`

wefbægbxlx weevni msAv cÜvb Kt`Qb | Z`i msAv_`tjvi gta` k`wäK wKQycv_`R`_`vKtj I gj-
 A`_`Zgb tKvb gZwetiva tbB |
 Gme msAv_`tjvi mvi mst`c nj N

النكاح: هو عقد اجتماعي بين الرجل والمرأة على طريق معترف شرعى يستحل به استمتاع الأحد من الآخر.

Üweevn nj, brix I c`j`li gta` kiwAvZ m`sz c`wZtZ Ggb GK migwRK Pz I eÜb, hv Øviv
 cvi `uvi K thšb Pmn`v tgUv`br `eaZv jvf Kti |Ø

th me kã Øviv weevn msNwZ nq

brix I c`j`li gta` wKvN (weevn) eÜb cÜwöZ nl qvi Rb` tek KwZcq k`ai K_v wKw`MY
 D`j`L Kt`Qb | Zte th KquL k`ai e`ivcti Z`iv mevB GKgz Ges Avqv`i mgv`RI c`v`j`Z Zv
 w`æj`cN

1. wKvN&-wetq Kiv;
2. ZvhexR-wetq t`l qv |

Bgvg kvtdqx (i.) etj b, weevn msNwZ nl qvi Rb` `úo A_`cÜvbKvix kã e`eüZ nl qv cÜqvRb |
 Avi Dctiv` kã `ÜU weevni `úo A_`cÜvb Kti | KzAvb gvRxt` G `ÜU k`ai B D`j`L i`t`q`Q |

وَلَا جَاحَ عَلَيْهِ كُمْ أَنْ تَنْكُحُوهُنَّ
 ØZv`i`K wetq Kiv tZigv`i Rb` Ab`iq bqØ | (miv ggyZvrvb
 :10)

KzAvtb Avi I GtmtQ زَوَّجْنَاكِهَا
 ØAvwg Avcbri Rb` Zv`K wetq Kivi e`e`v Kti w`j`vgØ | (miv Avj -
 Avnhve : 37)

G `ÜU kã Øvb`RtK Atb`i Kv`Q wetq t`qv I Ab`tK wetq KivØ A`_`e`eüZ nq |

wKvN (weevn)-Gi i`Kb (gj-`vfi`E)

weevni i`Kb ev gj-`vfi`E n`PQ `ÜU | G `ÜU vfi`E bv cvl qv tMtj ev `ÜU gta` th tKvb GKwU bv
 cvl qv tMtj weevn msNwZ n`te bv | vfi`E `ÜU nj N

1. BRve-cÜ`le tck Kiv;
2. Kejy-cÜ`le MhY Kiv |

BRve t BRve gv`tb cÜ`le t`l qv | weevn eÜtb AvMh`x brix-c`j`li ga` t`_`K cÜg R`bi cÜ`le`K
 CRve etj | cÜ`leKvix brixl n`Z cvti Ges c`j`d I n`Z cvti | Ab`tK wetq Kivi Rb` thB cÜ`tg
 K_v ej`te tmB BRve ev cÜ`leKvix |

Kejy t Kejy gv`tb MhY Kiv | cÜg R`bi cÜ`le`ci ci wZ`xq R`bi c`j` t`_`K G cÜ`le`ci cÜZ `iKwZ
 cÜvb`K Kejy ej`v nq | G cÜ`le MhYKvix brixl n`Z cvti Avevi c`j`d I n`Z cvti |

BRve I Kej-Gi Rb` e`euZ ka0q tKgb nte

weevn msNwZ nl qvi Rb` CRve I Kej i Dt`tk` e`euZ wba0i Z ka0q AZixZ KvTj i i/c wntmte e`euZ nte| thgbN CRve (c0`leKvix) ej teN Awg wbtRtK tZvivi KvTQ weTq w`j vg| قبول (c0`le M0hYKvix) ej te, Awg weTq Kij vg| A_ev c0`leKvixi k0iU Abjiva mPK w`uqvi i/c nte Ges M0hYKvixi k0iU AZixZKvTj i w`uqvi i/c nte| thgb t c0`leKvix ej te, tZvivrK Avgvi KvTQ weTq `vI ; c0`le M0hYKvix ej te, Awg wbtRtK tZvivi KvTQ weTq w`j vg|

BRve Kej i aib

thznZc0`leKvix Ges c0`leM0hYKvix bviix-cjy wbtRivI ntZ cvti A_ev Zvt` i c0` t`tk 0`lgZv c0B e`w3 (DKxj) ntZ cvti A_ev ki0AvZ KZR. wba0i Z AwrfveKI ntZ cvti | ZvB BRve- Kej KtqK aibt i ntq_vtK | h_vt

1. cjad wbtRB c0`leKvix nte Avi bviix wbtRB M0hYKvix nte|
2. bviix wbtRB c0`leKvix nte Avi cjad wbtRB M0hYKvix nte|
3. cjad i c0` t`tk 0`lgZv c0B e`w3 (DKxj) c0`leKvix nte Avi bviix wbtRB Zv M0hYKvix nte|
4. bviix c0` t`tk 0`lgZv c0B e`w3 (DKxj) c0`leKvix nte Ges cjad wbtRB M0hYKvix nte|
5. tKvb GK ct0`ji AwrfveK c0`leKvix nte| Avi Ab` ct0`ji AwrfveK M0hYKvix nte| (Ac0B eq`d` i t0`t0`)
6. cjad i ct0`ji AwrfveK c0`leKvix nte (Ac0B eq`d` i t0`t0`) Ges bviix wbtRB M0hYKvix nte|
7. bviix ct0`ji AwrfveK c0`leKvix nte (Ac0B eq`d` i t0`t0`) Ges cjad wbtRB M0hYKvix nte| Zte Avgvt` i t`kxq AvBtb 18 eQti i wbtP tKvb tqtqK weTq t`l qv wowl x |

wbKiv (weevn) Gi kZ0gn-

weevn eUb `ea nl qvi Rb` `0yaitbi kZ0tqtQ| G kZ0tjv cwj Z bv ntj weevn `ea nte bv| kZ0`0Uv nj N

mvaviY kZ0` 0`gx-`x ev cvI-cvI Ggb ntZ nte hviv weevn eUb Ave x ntZ Bmj vgx ki0AvZi c0` t`tk tKvb wbtlavAv tbB| thgbN cvI Ggb nl qv hvK weTq Kiv A%ea| A_ev `xi eZ0vtb Zvi m0n` i tevbtK weevn Kiv, cvI-cvIxi GKRB Kwidi ev g0xi K nl qv Ges Ab` Rb g0yij g nl qv BZ`w` |

gnvb Avj m etj bt

حُمْتُ عَلَيْهِ كُمْ أُمَّهَاتُكُمْ وَبنَاتُكُمْ وَأَخَوَاتُكُمْ وَعَمَّاتُكُمْ وَخَالَاتُكُمْ وَبنَاتُ الْأَخِ وَبنَاتُ الْأُخْتِ وَأُمَّهَاتُكُمْ اللَّائِي أُرَضُّكُمْ وَأَخَوَاتُكُمْ مِّنَ الرُّضَاعَةِ وَأُمَّهَاتُ نِسَاءِكُمْ وَبنَاتُكُمْ اللَّائِي فِي حُجُورِكُمْ اللَّائِي دَخَلْتُم بِهِنَّ فَمَا بِنَاحٍ عَلَيْكُمْ وَلَا بِنَاءِكُمْ اللَّائِي مِّنَ الْأَبْلَغِ مِّنَ الْأَصْلَابِكُمْ وَأَن تَجْمَعُوا بَيْنَ الْأَخْتَيْنِ إِلَّا مَا قَدْ سَلَفَ

إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ غَفُورًا رَّحِيمًا

0tZvgt` i Rb` nviog Kiv ntqtQ tZvgt` i gvZv, Kb`v, fM0e d0lz Lvjv, 0vZ0v0x, fM0t0bx, `y-gvZv, `y-fM0bx, kviox I tZvgt` i `t` i gta` hvi mvt_ msMZ ntqtQ Zvi ce0`0gxi Jitm Zvi MfRvZ Kb`v, hviv tZvgt` i AwrfveKtZj AvTQ, Zte hw` Zvt` i mvt_ msMZ bv ntq_vK, ZvtZ tZvgt` i tKvb Aciva tbB| Ges tZvgt` i Rb` wowl x tZvgt` i JimRvZ c0`i `x I 0` fM0K GK I Kiv, c0e0v ntqtQ, ntqtQ| w00q Avj m000gkxj , cig `qij y0 (miv Avb-wbmv :23)

وَأَنْ يَجْمَعُوا بَيْنَ الْأَخِيَيْنِ

ŪGes `ŪRb mʔnvi`i teibʔK GKʔI ʔiʔc eiY Kiv tZvgvʔ`i Rb` ʔbwl x|Ū (mi-v Avb-ʔbmv : 23)

لَا هُنَّ حَلٌّ لَّهُمْ وَلَا هُمْ يَحْلُوهُنَّ .

Ūgynj g tqtqʔ`iʔK Kwidiʔ`i meʔq Kiv A%ea, Abjycfvte gynj g cjad ivl Kwidi bviʔ`i Rb` `ea bq|Ū (mi-v Avj -ggZivnvr : 10)

وَلَا تَنْكُحُوا الْمُشْرَكَاتِ حَتَّىٰ يَدْخُلَنَّ .

Ūgʔwi K bviʔK Cgvb bv Avbv chŠtZvgiv meʔq Kʔiv bv|Ū (mi-v Avj -evKviv : 221)

meʔkl kZ

meevn `ea nl qvi Rb` meʔkl kZ`nj N̄

1. cvĪ-cĪx GʔK Acti i cĪZ cĪʔe Kiv I cĪʔe MhY-Gi Dwi³ i bʔZ nʔe|
2. cvĪ-cĪx meevn eÜʔb Ave x nl qvi mgq `ŪRb cjad A_er GKRB cjad I `ŪRb bviʔ Dciw`Z _vKʔZ nʔe| gnvb Avj un etj bN̄

وَأَسْتَشْهَلُوا أَيُّشَيْهِنَّ مِنْ رَجَالِكُمْ فَإِنْ لَمْ يَكُونُوا رَاطِينَ فُجِلْ وَأَمْرَاتَانِ مِّنْ تَرْضَيْنَ مِنَ الشَّهَائِءِ

Ūmvʔʔi`i gʔa` hʔi`i Dci tZvgiv ivhx Zvʔ`i gʔa` `ŪRb cjad mvʔʔx ivLʔe, hʔi`i `ŪRb cjad bv cvl qv hvq Zivʔj GKRB cjad I `ŪRb bviʔK mvʔʔx unʔmʔe MhY Ki |Ū (mi-v Avj -evKviv : 282)

G Qvov mvʔʔi`i gʔʔS ʔbʔe³ ʔ_y ʔj v _vKʔZ nʔe-

- cĪB eq`c nʔZ nʔe ● Avb mʔubʔnʔZ nʔe Z_v cvMj nʔj Pj ʔe bv ● gynj g nʔZ nʔe ● cvĪ-cvĪx Dʔʔqi cĪʔe I MhY mvʔʔxŪq GKB mʔ½ i bʔZ nʔe|

mevʔni cKviʔf`

meevn ʔZb cKvi | 1. `ea meevn, 2. dvm` meevn, 3. ewZj meevn|

`ea meevn

th meevʔn meevʔni iakb (gj- wfiE) kZʔej x cvl qv hvq Ges msNwUZ nʔZ kiŪAvʔZi tKvb evav - ʔbʔI a _vʔK bv ZvʔK `ea meevn etj |

dvm` meevn

meevn Abŵvʔbi tʔʔI meevʔni iakb I kZʔej xi tKvb GKwU AcY`_vKʔj D³ meevn dvm` meevn unʔmʔe MY` nq| thgb-mvʔʔxnb meevn| dvm` meevʔni Taw mʔkvab Kʔi ʔbʔj Zv mnxn meevʔn iʔcvšʔiZ nʔZ cʔi| thgb mvʔʔxnb meevʔni tʔʔI meevn-cieZiʔvʔj mvʔʔx ʔbʔqvm Kiv nʔj D³ meevn mnxn meevʔn cwiYZ nq|

ewZj meevn

meevn AbŵvʔKvʔj hʔi` meevʔni Ggb tKvb kZ`ev` cʔo hv cʔi mʔkvabʔhwm` bq, tmBjfc meevnʔK ewZj meevn etj | thgb `Ū gvnivg AvZʔʔqi gʔa` AbʔvZ meevn|

KwZcq ewZj meevn

gʔv meevn

tKvb e`ir³ tKvb gvnj vʔK mvʔʔqKfvte DcʔfvM Kivi Dʔiʔk` ʔf tqtqʔ`i Rb` meevn KivʔK gʔv meevn etj | thgb- 1w`b, 7 w`b, 15 w`b ev 1 gym BZ`wv tqtqʔ`i Rb` meevn Kiv, G meevnʔK mvʔʔqK meevn| etj | G meevn Rvʔnj x hʔjM cʔwʔj Z wQj, Bmj vq G meevnʔK cĪ`vL`vb KʔiʔQ, GwU GKwU ewZj meevn|

e`jx weevn

e`jx weevn ej tZ eSvqN tKvb e`w³i ubtRi KbvtK Atb`i KvQ G ktZ⁹metq t`qv th H e`w³ Zvi KbvtK cUg e`w³i KvQ metq t`te Ges Gi Rb` KvDk gvnivb w tZ nte br | nrvtm G cKvi metqK tMmvi weevn0 etj | G cxwZw Rvtnj x hM cPvj Z wQj | Bmj vgx Rieb e`e`vq G RvZvq weevn `ea bq |

uKtgi w K t`tK weevni cKvif`

weevni uKg wbf⁹ Kti e`w³i kvvniK, gvbmK I Avw`R Ae`vi Dci | ZvB weevni uKg mKtj i t`t`T GKB iKg bq | eis weevn e`w³ tft` dih, I qvRe, mjbZ gsv`v, nviig, gvKian I gsvn etj weevn PZ |

dih

weevn Kiv dih nq Pri ktZ⁹1. hrv` tKD metq bv Kitj e`w³Pvri wj B nte etj wvDZ AvksKv`vtK, 2. e`w³Pvi t`tK e`w³vi Rb` tivhv ivLzI tm A`g, 3. e`w³ MhtYiI mthvM tbB Ges 4. tm `ea cStq `xi gvi I fiY-tcvY KitZI m`g, Ggb e`w³i Rb` weevn Kiv dih |

I qvRe

weevni cUz cUj AvKI⁹ AvQ, e`w³Pvri AvmS`nl qvi I fq AvQ wKs` e`w³Pvri ctoB hvte Ggb wekvm tbB, AwKs` nij vj At`⁹xi t`btgvi I fiY-tcvY KitZ m`g, Ggb e`w³i Rb` weevn Kiv I qvRe |

mjbZ gsv`v`v

weevni cUz AvKI⁹ AvQ, Zte G KvTY e`w³Pvri wj B nl qvi Avk`v tbB Ggb e`w³i Rb` weevn Kiv mjbZ gsv`v`v |

nviig

hrv` exgj wekvm`vtK th, weevn Kitj ZvZ Av`vqfite Atb`i cUz hvj I wbcvob Kti RvweKv wbevni KitZ nte Zvntj G t`t`T weevn Kiv nviig | tKbv weevni Df`k` nj wicK cvc t`tK e`w³q ivLv I cv` ARB Kiv |

gvKifn

hrv` weevni KvTY Atb`i cUz hvj AZ`vri Kite etj fq nq Zvntj weevn Kiv gvKifn Zvniigv |

gsvn

weevni cUz tSuk AvQ, Zte bv Kitj e`w³Pvri nq cote Ggb Avk`v tbB GvB gsvn | Gt`t`T hrv` wbtRtK cvcgv` ivLv wKsev gvbe esk e`w³i wqvZ Kti Zvntj weevn Kiv mjbZ etj weevn PZ nte | GLvB gsvn I mjbZi cv`R` wbtqvZi Dci wbf`Kvj |

mvi K_v

weevn nt`Q kixAvZ KZR. wba`wZ cStq cvT-cvXi gta` cUz wDZ GKw mvgmRK eUb | brix-cj`I i`bwZK PwI i`v, AcKg`viva, AwZK ckwS`jvrf, eskavv Ae`mZ ivLv Ges cvniemi K Rieb hvctbi gva`tg mvgmRK kSLj v cUzOv KivB weevni Ab`Zg j`v | mvi YZ `uofite weevni A`cUvb Kti Ggb ka` vvi weevn msNwZ nq |

BRve (cUle Kiv) Ges Kej (cUle MhY Kiv) weevni gj`wvE | weevn eUtb Avex ntZ kixAvZi tKvb evar wbtla bv`vKv weevni Ab`Zg kZ⁹ weevni cUle I Zv MhtYi Dv³ cvT-cvX DfqK i`btZ nte Ges `vRb cv`A`ev GKRb cv`A` I `vRb bixi Dcv`wZ Ges weevni cUle I MhtYi Dv³ i`bv Gi wekI kZ⁹

cıfVİi gj`ıqb

eü`bePıbK cĭæ

1. weevn nt`QŃ bviı-cıjıf l i gta`-

K. m`úK`ıctıbi Dcıq|

L. `ea m`úK`ıctıbi Dcıq|

M. `ea m`úK`ıctıbi GKgvı Dcıq|

N. mıgvıRK m`úK`ıctıbi Dcıq|

2. weevni Dtı k`mgıni gta` GKıU nj Ń

K. tMıcb m`cK`ıcb Kiv|

L. `ıgx-`ı Dftıqı AvıR cıkıvıf l w`ıZj vıf

M. `ıgxı Ni mıfıY Kiv|

N. `ıgxı tQtj -ıgtıq jıj b-cıj b Kiv|

3. Őıweevn msNıUZ n l qıvı Rb`-úo A_`cŃıvıKvıx kã n l qıvı cıfıRbŃ- GıU Kvi Dıv`3?

K. Bgıg Avevıvıvıvı (ı)-Gı |

L. Bgıg kvıdC (ı)-Gı |

M. Avj -nı`ıfıı

N. Avj -KzAvıbı

4. tK weevni cŃıeKvıx?

K. `ıgx

L. `ı

M. wıvıvı cŃıtg weevni cŃıe Atb`ı KvıQ w`ıtg _ıvtKb

N. `ııqZcŃB e`ıv`3 |

5. weevni `ıfııx `ıvıvı eqm tKgb ntZ nte?

K. cŃB eq`ı l Avıv-eyıv m`c bıvıvıvıZ nte

L. AcŃB eq`ı ntj l Pj te

M. cŃB eq`ı cıvıvı ntj Pj te|

N. ıbıvıZ cıqıvı Ggb eq`ı e`ıv`3 ntj l Pj te|

mıvıvıvı Dİi-cĭæ

1. weevni Dtı k`ı, tıvı vıj Lıy|

2. weevni kvıvıK l cıvıvıvı K A_`eYŃvı Kııb|

3. vıK vıK kã Ńvıvı weevn msNıUZ nq vıj Lıy|

4. weevni ııKb (gj vıvıvı) vıK vıK we`ıvıvı Z vıj Lıy|

5. weevn msNıUZ n l qıvı kZıfıvıvı eYŃvı Kııb|

6. weevni cıKvıvıvı, msAvı l weavıvıvıvı vıj Lıy|

ıPıvıvıvı Dİi-cĭæ

1. weevni cıvıvıvı, Dtı k`ı, gj vıvıvıvı l kZıfıvıvı we`ıvıvı Z vıj Lıy|

2. weevni weıvıvıvıvıvı, Gı`ı msAvı l weavıvıvıvıvıvıvıvıvıvıvı Kııb|

cW t 2

gmi

Dt'ik`

G cW Aa`qb Kti Avcb—

- ◆ gmti i msAv ir tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ gmti i wearb wK Zv ej tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ gmti i cwi gvY mactKAvtj vPbv KitZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ KLB cYgmi c0vb KitZ nq Zv eY0v KitZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ KLB Aa`gmi c0vb KitZ nq Zv Dtj L KitZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ KLB mgZj` gmi c0vb KitZ nq Zv eY0v KitZ cvi`teb|

weevn GKwU mgvWRK e0b hv ei-Kti m`sztZ m`uuv` Z nq| Zte Gt'jt' brixK wKQyc0vb Kiv Bmj vgx kwAvZ cjt'li Dci Avek`K Kti ir tqtQ hvK ki0AvtZi cwi fvl vq gmi ej v nq| G gmi` r`gxi Dci` xi AwaKvi | wbt'gvgmi Gi msAv, cwi gvY BZ`w` m`utKAvtj vPbv Kiv ntjv-
gmi Gi kwAK A_@ gmi ktai A_@vb, c0Z`vb, xi wba0i Z c0c`|

gmti i cwi fwlK A_@

gmi ej tZ Ggb A_@m`u`K tevSvq, hv weevn e0t'bi gva'tg xi Dci` r`gxtZi AwaKvi jvt'fi weibgtq` r`gxtK Aek`B Av`vq KitZ nq| wetqi mgqB Zv avh`ntq` vtK A_ev wetq m`ubanl qvi ci Zv Av`vq Kiv` r`gxi Dci` l qvRe ntq cto|

wetqi t'jt' gmi Av`vq Kiv l qvRe| G c0t'½ gnvb Avj un etj b—

فَاتُوهُنَّ أَجْرَهُنَّ فَرِيضَةً

0Zvt`i wba0i Z 0gmi0 Av`vq Ki te|0 (mi v Avb-ubmv : 24)

Aci GK AvqvtZ ej v ntqtQ—

وَعَاشُوهُنَّ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ .

0Ges Zvt`i mit`_ mrfite Rxeb hvcb Ki te|0 (mi v Avb-ubmv : 19)

G AvqvtZ0tq wetqi t'jt' brix`itK gmi t`qvi` uo wbt`R tNmL Z ntqtQ| GRb` 0gmi0 nt`Q wetq i`x nl qvi Avek`K kZP` iayZvB bq, 0t`b gmi0 Av`vq KitZ nte AS`ti m`š0 l m`w`Qv mnKvti Ges tqtq` i Rtb` Avj un t`qv AbMh gtb Kti | KzAvb gvRxt` ej v ntqtQ—

وَاتُّوا النِّسَاءَ صِدْقَاتِكُنَّ نَحْلَةً .

0Ges tZvgiv` xt`i 0gmi0`Zt c0E` ntq Av`vq Ki te|0 (mi v Avb-ubmv : 4)

AvqvtZ D`x`Zحلة ktai A_@vcK| Gi GKwU A_@t`Q tKib weibgq l e`j v e`wZti tKB wKQy` t`q t`qv|

AvqvtZi Avi GKwU A_@t`Q—

0gmi0 ir t`q gbtK cweT l w0j`y Kti bvl, gmi vbr t`l qvi e`vcvti gtb K`Eiv-KcYZv` t`Kti` vl |

Avi Gi ZZxq A_`n`Q t Avj`ni Zid t_`tK GKwU me`kl `vb|
 tKbbv Rwnij qvZ h`M gniivbv QivvB tqtq`i me`q m`ubantq thZ, A_`ev gniivbv eve` hv wKQyc0vb
 Kiv nZ Zv meB tqtq`i wczv ev AvffveKivB tL`tq t`dj Z| tqtqiv ew`AZ t_`tK thZ| GRt`
 Bmjv`tg thgb gniivbv t`qi e`e`v Kiv ntq`Q, tZgub GuU tK GKgrv tqtq`i B c0c` I Zv`i
 GKtPwUqv AwAKv`i e`y`ej tNvI Yv Kiv ntq`Q Ges GtZ wczv ev AvffveKt`i tKiv AwAKvi tbB
 etj Rmbtq t`qv ntq`Q| e`z gniivbv tqtq`i Rtb` Avj`ni me`kl `vb I AbMh Ges Zv Av`vq
 Kiv `vxi Dci dih| GuU Avj`ni c`q t_`tK `vxi Dci `xi wba`ni Z AwAKvi |

gni ev gniivbv

gniivbv bv w`tq `xi w`bKU Mgb KivB Aev`Abxq| nhiZ Beb Ave`vm (iv.) eY`v Kti`Qb, nhiZ Avj`x
 (iv.) hLb nhiZ dmvZgvtK me`q Kitj b ZLb bex King (mv.) Zv`K ej`j b t

. اعطها شيئا .

0Zwq I tK wKQyGKUv `vI |0 (Ave`vD`)
 nhiZ Be`b Dgi (iv.) t_`tK ew`z-

لا يحل لمسلم أن يدخل على امراته حتى يقدم اليها ما قل أو كثر .

0gniivbv eve` Kg ev tekx wKQyAwMh bv w`tq tKiv g`y`j g`v`bi Rb` Zvi `xi w`bKU Mgb Kiv `ea
 bq|0
 g`v`j K Be`b Avbvm (i.) t_`tK ew`z-

. لا يدخل حتى يقدم شيئا من صداقها سواء فرض لها او لم يكن فرض .

0`tK Zvi gniivbvi wKQybv wKQybv w`tq `vxi thb Zvi w`bKU Mgb bv Kti`| me`qi mgq Gi cwi`gvY
 w`v`0 t`v`K Avi b`vB-t`v`K, Zv`Z wKQyAv`tm hvq bv|0 (g`v`Av`j g`y`v`b, c., 215)

gniivbvi cwi`gvY

g`v`v`i cwi`gvY wK nI qv Dv`PZ, Bmj`v`x kix0Av`Z G m`u`K`KivB AKivU` w`b`R` t`qv nqub, w`v`0 f`v`te
 tKivB cwi`gvYI wK Kti` ejv nqub| Zte GK_v `u0 th, c0Z`K `vxi-B KZ0` n`Q Zvi Aw`R`
 mvq`0 I `xi gh`vi w`tK j`q`i t`iL Df`q c`q`i m`v`_ m`v`Am`c`v`KivB cwi`gvY w`v`0 Kti` t`ta
 t`qv| Avi t`q` c`q`iI Zv`Z m`v`RB ivh` ntq` h`vI qv Dv`PZ| G e`v`v`i kix0Av`Z Df`q c`q`iK c`v`
 `v`xvZv w`tq`Q| G w`l`q kvn I q`j`x`Dj`n t`n`j` f`x` ej`j`Qb—

bex King (mv.) gniivbvi tKivB cwi`gvY w`v`0 Kti` t`b`v`b G Kvi`Y th, G e`v`v`i t`j`v`Kt`i AvMh-
 Drmiv I J`v`c`Kiv Kivi g`v`b KLt`v` GK n`Z c`v`i bv| eis w`v`b`e`h`M w`v`b`e`t`i t`j`v`Kt`i
 Aw`R` Ae`v` Ges t`j`v`Kt`i i`a`P, `v`f`v`I D`vi Zvi w`v`b`e`Kvi`Y Gi cwi`gvYi t`q`i`I cv`R` n`q
 v`K| eZ`v`bI G cv`R` w`v`g`v`b| G Rb` Kij-h`M, mg`v`R I g`v`b, A`w`ZK Ae`v` I i`a`P t`v`tai
 cv`K`i Kvi`Y GKwU cwi`gvY `v`q`v`te w`v`0 Kti` t`qv ev`e` `v`t`Z m`u`v`Am`e`| thgb Kti` tKiv
 i`a`Pc`v`e`i g`j` me`v`v`i Rtb` w`v`0 Kti` t`qv hvq bv, w`v`0 Kti` t`I q`v`v` A`%`v`v`b K I n`v`K`i I
 e`v`U| Kiv`RB Gi cwi`gvY mg`v`R, t`j`v`K I Aw`R` g`v`bi cv`K`i Kvi`Y tekxI n`Z c`v`i, Kgl n`Z
 c`v`i| Zte `i`y`i`ayGes cwi`ewi`K Av`v`v`Z`i t`v`v`v` w`tq` Gi cwi`gvY w`v`v`v`Y evov`v`v` I `i
 Kl`v`Kiv Kiv Av`S` mg`_`h`v`M` bq| Zvi cwi`gvY Ggb m`v`v`b` I bMY`I nI qv Dv`PZ bq hv `v`xi
 g`v`bi Dci tKiv c`v`e`B w`v`i Ki`Z c`v`i bv| hv t`tL g`v`bI n`te bv th, gniivbv Av`v`q Ki`Z wM`q
 `v`v`K wKQy`v`I` q`v`Z `v`v`i Ki`Z ntq`Q| Avi t`m`Rb` Zv`K tKiv Z`v`v`I `v`v`i Ki`Z nqub|
 kvn I q`j`x`Dj`n t`n`j` f`x` g`v`Z, g`v`v`i cwi`gvY Ggb nI qv Dv`PZ, hv Av`v`q Kiv `v`xi c`q`i K0v`v`
 nq Ges t`m`Rt`b` t`m`i`v`Zg`v`P`v`S`Z I Dv`M`v`t`q` c`v`o| c`q`i`v`v`i Zvi cwi`gvY GgbI nI qv Dv`PZ bq, hv
 Av`v`q Kiv `v`xi c`q`i Am`e` n`q `v`v`v`q| GRb` bex King (mv.) GKiv`tK `v`v`v`v`v`v`K ej`j`b—

Bmj vngK = WWR-3 : Bmj vgx mgvR e'e`v

weG/weGmGm tcdMNg

UkQybr-wKQym`fZ tPov Ki | Avi hr` wKQybr cvi, givivbr eve` AšZ tjvvi GKwU AvsU ntj I
t`I qvi tPov Ki | 0 (ešvix)

Avi th vbt`^wi`^mrvex Zvl w`fZ mŋg bb, Zdk wZvb etj fQbt

قد زوجتك بما معك من القرآن .

UkZAvb gvRxf`i hr` wKQytZvgvi Rvbr AvfQ, Zvi wewbgtq Awg tZvgvi wBKU GfK wetaq w`jvg|0
(ggbvtf` Avng`)

G aiŋbi givivbr m`uŋK`wKwvki` gKuj etj fQb t

ليس ذلك لأحد بعد رسول الله صلواته عليه وسلم .

UG aiŋbi givivbr wntmte avh`Kivi BLwZqvi ivmj Kixg (mv.)-Gi cfi Avi Kvtiv tbB|0
(AvnKvgj KZAvb, Rmmmm)

Beb Rvl hr (i.) etj fQb t Bmj vŋgi cUg hŋM`vfvwK`wvif`i KviŋY cUqvRbekZB G aiŋbi
givivbr wvbr`0 Kiv Rvŋq hUj | wKšyGLb Zv Rvŋq bq|

GKwU n`xm t`fK Rvbr hvq, GK tRvov Ršvvi wewbgtq AbwZ wetafKI ivmj- Kixg (mv.)`ea etj
tNvl Yv KtiwQfj b| wZvb tŋtŋtj vKwUfK wRfAm KtiwQfj b, Zwg givivbr eve` hr tctqQ, ZvfZ wetaq
KifZ wK Zwg ivhx AvQ? tm ejj 0nu0| ZLb ivmj Kixg (mv.) tm wetafZ AbwZ`vb KtiwQfj b|
Aciv`fK KZAvb gvRxf` GB givivbr m`uŋK`ejv nŋqfQ t

وَأْتِيَهُمْ إِحْسَانٌ فَظَارًا فَلَا تَأْخُذُوا مِنْهُ شَيْئًا .

UGes Zif`i GKRBfK Uwecj cwigvY0 ab-m`u` w`fQ`vKfj I Zv t`fK tZvgiv wKQywbte bv|0 (miv
Avb-wbmv : 20)

G AvqfZi wfvE`Z wecj cwigvY m`u` givivbr eve` t`qv Rvŋq chŋwYZ nŋQ| nhiZ Igi (iv)
Df`š KžmŋfK wetaq KtiwQfj b Ges givivbr eve` w`fQwQfj b Pij k nvrvi w`inv| Pij k nvrvi
w`inv Z`vbršb mgvR weivU m`u` | bex Kixg (mv.)`qs nhiZ Df`š nvexvK givivbr w`fQwQfj b
PrikZ`Yŋj| GK eYv t`fK Rvbr hvq, Zvb givivbr cwigvY wQj AvUK0`xbvi | (AvnKvgj
KZAvb-Rmmmm)

G Avfj vPbv t`fK GKw`fK thgb Rvbr hvq givivbr melb`cwigvY, Aciv`fK Rvbr hvq mtePP
cwigvY| Bmj vgx kiwAvfZ G`0aiŋbi cwigvYB Rvŋq|
bex (mv.) etj fQb—

خير الصدق أيسره .

Umeŋfŋq DEg givivbr nŋQ Zv, hr Av`vq Kiv mnRmva`|0

GRb` GKvšlcŋqvRb nŋQ Ae`vŋf` melbgeI mtePP cwigvYi gŋa` mnRmva` gva`g wntmte GKUv
cwigvY teta t`qv Ges G e`vcvfi tKvb cŋ| t`fK AKviŋY evovemo Kiv evAbxq bq|

givivbr avh`Kivi gv b ga`g chŋq Avbri cUvov ivmj Kixg (mv.)-Gi mgq t`fKB`iia nŋqfQ|
nhiZ Dgi dvjK (iv.) G m`uŋK`wefkl hZevb wQfj b| wZvb GK`v wŋvfi i Dci`wotq tjvKf`i
bmnZ KivQfj b Ges givivbr m`uŋK`wefkl fife etj wQfj b—

mvearb tn tjvKiv, ŋf`i givivbr wbaŋi Z KifZ wMŋq tŋvU evovemo Ktiv bv| gtb tiŋLv, givivbr
hr` wŋbqv gvb-m`ŋb evovZv wKsev Avj wni wBKU ZvKl qvi chŋY nŋZv, Zvntj Avzmi`3 givivbr
wbaŋi Z Kivi Rf`b` ivmj- KixgB wQfj b tZvgv`i Aŋcŋv tekx AvwKvix I thvM`| A_P wZvb Zvi
ŋf`i I Kb`v`i gŋa` Kvtiv givivbrB evvvi 0AvDwKq0 (Pvi k0 AvwK w`inv-Gi tekx) avh`Ktibv|

g`tb ivLv Avek`K th, GK-GKRb tj vK Zvi `tK cĀĒ gni vbi `iab eo mect` cto hvq Ges tkI chšl`m vbtRi `tK kIæetj g`tb KiZ`i iæKti|

Ggub GK fvly`i`tb Dcw`Z`i ga` t`tk GKRb gni v`wotq ej tj b-

يعطينا الله وتحرمنا أنت نهيت الناس ان يزيدوا في مهر النساء على أربع مائة درهم أما سمعت الله يقول وايتيم احدا هن قنطارا .

ĀAvj`m tZv Avgt`i v`f`Ob, Avi Zg nri vq Kti v`Q? Zg tj vKt`i`K tqtq`i gni vbi cwi gvY Pvi kĀ v`i nrtgi tekx vba`i Z KiZ vbtla Kti`Qv? Zg vK tkvbv, Avj`m & ZvĀAvj v etj`Qb ōtZvgi v tZvgt`i GK GK `tK gni vbi v`tqQ mecy cwi gvY|Ā

ZLb nhi Z Dgi (ivt) etj`Qb t

. امرأة أصابت وأمير أخطأ .

ĀGKRb tqtq`i vK vK K_v ej j ; vKš`fjy Kij GKRb ivóbrq|Ā

Avmtj metq`Z t`b-tgvt`i e`v Kiv ntq`Q tKej Avb`mbKfvte GKUv vKQyba`i Z Kti t`qvi Df`l`k` bq| eis hv vKQyah`Kiv nte Zv GKv`tk thgb `xi cĀc` Avj`m i t`qv AvvKvi, Aciv`tk `vxi tkĀZj| e`v`f`Zj cĀyY`f`c `tK `vxi Rb``ea Kivi GKv cĀy`vi I etU| AZGe Zv avh` KiZ nte Zv`K vK vKfvte I h`vmgtq `xi vKv Av`vq Kti t`qvi Df`l`k`| `xi A`wZK vbi vC`v vearb| Gi GKUv metk| j`j| vKš`y`ayAvb`mbKfvte hv` GKUv vevU cwi gvY A`tet`l t`qv nq vKsev`v`v`K Zv `vKvi Kti vbtZ eva`I Kiv nq, A_P Zv hv` m`vKfvte Av`vq bv Kiv nq, Zvntj `xi KvħZ`tkvb DcKviB Zv`Z nq bv| Avi cwi gvY hv` GZ eo nq th, Zv Av`vq Kiv `vxi c`f`j vKQyZB m`e bq, Zvntj Zvi cwi gvY cwi emi K I `v`úZ` Rv`tb gvi vZK cĀZ`v`qvi m`v KiZ cvt`i| `vxi hv` metq`i Df`l`k` tqtq` c`f`ji Am`e `vei vKv vZ `vKvi Kti Zv`i gvR`gZ eo cwi gvYi gni vbi v`vKvi Kti tbq, Avi g`tb g`tb vPš` I v`v`v`Kti ivtL th, KvħZ`tm Zvi vKQy Av`vq Ki`te bv, Zvntj I e`v`v`v`v GKv eo iKtgi cĀZviYvi ch`f`q cto hvq| cĀZc`f`j Av`vq Kivi vqZ bv`vKv m`Ej GKUv eo cwi gvYi gni vbi g`jL `vKvi Kti tbqv th KZ eo cvc Zv i`m`j Kixg (mv)-Gi evYx t`tkB `úo ntq Df`v| vZvb tNvI Yv Kti b-

أيما رجل تزوج امرأة علي أقل من المهر أو أكثر وليس في نفسه أداؤه إليها لقي الله يوم القيامة وهو زان .

Āth tj vK tkvb tqtq`K Kg ev tekx cwi gvYi gni vbi t`qvi I qv`vq metq Kti A_P Zvi g`tb `xi tm nK Av`vq Kivi B`Qv`v`K bv, tm vKqvgt`Zi v`b Avj`m i m`v`L e`v`Pvixi`f`c `v`v`Z eva` nte|Ā

KLb cY`gni Avek`K nq

vbt`v`v`v vZvU Ae`vq `tK cY`gni v`tZ nq|

1. gnt`i cwi gvY avh`Kivi ci `vxi-`xi g`ta` thšb`vgj b mvaZ`ntj
2. gnt`i cwi gvY avh`Kivi ci Df`tqi g`ta` hv` thšb`vgj b msNvZ`bv nq vKš` Zv`i g`ta` vbr`b GKv`Z nI qvi m`h`v`v nq|
3. hv` `vxi-`xi tkvb GKRb gZ`eiY Kti| `vxi gZ`ntj `xi `vxi m`c``ntZ Zvi cĀc` gni vbtq vbtel| Avi `xi gZ`ntj Zvi I qv`v`MY `vxi KvQ t`tk gni Av`vq Kti tbte| (gyb` Avng`)

KLb Aaḡuni I qurE nq

hw` guntii cwi givY avh©Kiv nq| wKšy-ḡx-`xi thšb wɔj b ev wBR#b GKwīZ nI qv QrovB Dfṯqi gṯa` wṯ`Q` nṯq hvq Zvntj Aaḡuni w`ṯZ nq|

mgZj` guni KLb w`ṯZ nq

hw` guntii cwi givY avh©Kiv bv nq wKšy-ḡx-`xi gṯa` thšb wɔj b mwaZ nq, ev wBR#b Zviv GKwīZ nq Zvntj ḡxṯK مهر مثل (mgZj`) guni w`ṯZ nq| hw` guntii cwi givY avh©Kiv Qrov weevn AbyḡZ nq wKš` Dfṯqi gṯa` thšb wɔj b ev wBR#b GKwīZ nI qv Qrov wṯ`Q` nṯq hvq Zvntj Aaḡ mgZj` guni w`ṯZ nq|

mgZj` guni

kixAvṯzi cwi fvivq th tḡṯI weevni mgq guni wbaḡiZ nq bv ; eis `xi AwR Ae-v cwi ewiK ghṯv Ges `xi tev ev dgzwwKsev Abyjc wBKUvZṯqi guni Abyvṯi ḡxṯK guni çvib Kitz nq, tmB gunitK مهر مثل ev mgZj` guni ejv nq|

Kv` i mgÄm`Zvq guntii wQj (mgZj` guni) mwe`-Inq

wCZKj i w`K wPṯiB ḡṯj vKṯ`i guntii wQj mwe`-Inq| tKbbv nv`xm AvṯQ, nhiZ Beb gymD` (iv) Gi KvQ t`ṯK GK e`w³ m=úṯK`çKæKiv ntjv, th tm guni wbaḡiY Kiv Qrov wṯq Kitz Ges thšb wɔj ṯbi çṯEB givv tMṯQ| DÈṯi Beb gymD` (iv) ej ṯj b-

لها مثل صداق نساءها لا وكس ولا شطط.

ḴH tjjvKwī ḡṯK mgchṯqi Ab` gwjv ṯ`iṯK çÈ guni-Gi Abyjc guni çvib Kitz nṯe, Zvi tṯṯq Kgl bq; tekxl bq|Ḵ

th mKj wṯṯq mvgÄm` wṯṯP`

tḡvntii wQj ev mgZj` guni wbaḡiṯYi tḡṯI wḴḡe³ wṯṯq mvgÄm`Zv wṯṯPbv Kitz nṯe-

1. eqṯmi w`K wṯṯq mvgÄm` A_ṯ wCZKj- t`ṯK mgvb eqṯmi tḡṯqi mṯ_ Zjṯbv Kiti guni wbaḡiY Kiv nṯe|
2. tmš`thṯ w`K wṯṯq mvgÄm` A_ṯ wCZKj- t`ṯK Zvi b`vq mṯix gwjvi guntii mṯ_ Zjṯbv Kitz nṯe|
3. A_ḡm=úṯ`i w`K wṯṯq mvgÄm` A_ṯ G gwjvi mgvb A_ḡm=úṯ`i Awakvix gwjvi mṯ_ Zvi guntii Zjṯbv Kiv nṯe|
4. Ávb eyx I Pwiṯi w`K wṯṯq mvgÄm` A_ṯ Ávb, eyx, Pwiṯ BZ`w` wṯṯqi mvgÄm` _vKṯZ nṯe|
5. Ḵxb kixAvṯzi w`K wṯṯq mvgÄm`Zv A_ṯ wCZKj i AvṯiK ag@ivqY gwjvi mṯ_ Zvi guntii Zjṯbv Kitz nṯe|
6. Avev ṯ`ṯj i w`K wṯṯq mvgÄm` A_ṯ weevnZ tḡṯqW knṯii ev Mṯḡi ntj wCZKj i Abyjc kni ev Mṯḡi tḡṯqi mṯ_ Zvi guntii Zjṯbv Kiv nṯe|
7. mḡṯqi w`K wṯṯq mvgÄm` A_ṯ GKB mgqKvṯj i Ab` tḡṯqi mṯ_ Zjṯbv Kiv nṯe|
8. Kḡvix I ceḡweevnZv nI qvi w`K wṯṯq mvgÄm`| A_ṯ weevnZ tḡṯqW Kḡvix ev ceḡweevnZv hiv tnvK Zvi wCZKj i Abyjc gwjvi mṯ_ Zvi guntii Zjṯbv Kitz nṯe|

tRnh ev Dcnvi

tgtqi weevn Dcj t`qj wczv-gvZvi c`qj t`tk `vxi evmo hvl qvi mgq th me c`qvRbxq Mq-mvgM`
c`vb Kiv nq ZtK Dcnvi ev tRnh etj | Dcnvi ev tRnr t`qvi c`k`U Bmj vtg Kg i azcy`bq |
`vb-tRnr-Gi ti lqvR th Bmj vtg itqtQ Ges kix`AvZ KZR Zv mg`Z, ZvtZ tKvb m`n tbB |
nr`xm Mšmg`n G m`ú`K`GK `ZšjAa`vq msth`RZ ntqtQ |

nr`xm t`tk `úó Rvbr hvq, Dcnvi ev tRnh t`qvi ti lqvR i vtj Kixg (mv.) Gi h`M eZ`vb wQj
Ges bex Kixg (mv.) w`tR Zvú Kb`v`i wetqi mgq tRnh ev DctUvKb w`tqtQb | nhiZ Avj x (iv)
etj tQb t

جهز رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم فاطمة في خميل وقرية ووسادة أدم حشوها
ليف الاذخر .

ó i vtj Kixg (mv.) dmvZgv`K DctXŠKb wntmte w`tqtQj b GKwU cvl qj v Kivco, GKwU cvbi cv`
Avi GKwU Pvgovi `Zix evij k-hvi gta` m`M`U`h`y` Bh`Li Lo fivZ`Qj | ó

nhiZ Avj x (i.) t`tk evy`Z Aci GKwU nr`xm t`tk Rvbr hvq, bex Kixg (mv.) GB Kqiu w`Rvbm
Qvovl `U hvZv Ges cvKv g`U`i GKwU cv` dmvZgv (i.)-tK tRnh ev DctXŠKb wntmte w`tqtQj b |

Gme nr`xtmi w`f`E`Z Avj vgv Avngv`j evb`w`j tL`Qb:
G ch`qi hveZiq nr`xm c`vY Kti th, tRnr ev DctXŠK`bi e`vci`ti ga`g bmvZ Ae`j`b Kiv Ges
ZvtZ c`P`b`v` Kiv eis c`Z`K h`Mi `w`tZ w`Zv`š` c`qvRbxq w`Rvbm`c` t`qv`KB h`ó`g`tb Kiv
Ave`K` |

e`Z tRnh t`qv K`bi wczv ev Awffvet`Ki KZ` | w`K`š` ZvtZ AwZwi`³ evovemo, c`P`b`v` AwZkh`
Kiv Bmj vgx Av`tk` m`ú`y`w`ecixZ | w`tklZ G e`vci`ti iaybvg WvK Avi L`vZ AR`bi D`t`k`
c`P`b`v` L`vbr RvtqR bq |

GQvov tQj i c`qj w`KQjZB thšZK `vex Kitz cvi`te br | tgtqi wczv-gvZv BQv Kti Zvt`i `qgZv
Abvnti Zvt`i tgtqtK w`QyGKv c`vb Kiv Zvt`i KZ` Ges GwU m`j`vZ | tQj i wetqi mgq
tQj i c`qj ev tQj w`tRB k`i`i Kiv t`tk w`tRi Rb` w`KQy`vex Kiv kix`Av`Z Av`š` mg`Z bq,
eis Gv A`ea I Mv`Z KivR |

cvtVĒi gj`vqb

`be⁹³K cĕæ

GK K_vq DĒi w`b

1. we`q eU`bi gva`tg `xi Dci `vgtZj AwaKvi jv`fi wevbg`q `xtK `vgt th m=c` c`v`b Kti Zv`K wK etj?
2. `xt`i gvnivb Av`vq Kiv `vgt`i Dci wK?
3. t`b-gvntii cvi gvY wK iKg nI qv DvPr? Bmj vgx ki vAv`Z G e`vcv`ti wK tKvb AKvU` vbt`R Av`Q?
4. Őme`P`q DĒg gvni n`PQ Zv-hv Av`vq Kiv mnRmva`Ū— Gw Kvi evYx?
5. gvnivbri mte`Ēg cvi gvY wK?
6. gvntii cvi gvY avh`Kivi ci `vgt-`xi th`b vqj b mvaZ ntj wK cvi gvY gvni cvi`kva Ki`Z nte?

msv`B DĒi-cĕæ

1. gvni Kv`K etj vj Lj|
2. gvntii cvi gvY m=c`K`v`j Lj
3. KLb cY`gvni c`v`b Ki`Z nq?
4. KLb Aa`gvni Av`vq Ki`Z nq?
5. KLb mgZ`gvni c`v`b Ki`Z nq?
6. mgZ`gvni wK?
7. Kv`i mvg`m`Zvq mgZ`gvni mve`-Inq?
8. mgZ`gvni Av`vq tKvb tKvb vel`q mvg`m`Zv veteP`?

iPbvqj-K DĒi-cĕæ

1. gvntii kv`K I cvi fiv`K A_`wK? gvntii weavb wK? Gi cvi gvY m=c`K`c`v`Ymn we`vwi Z vj Lj|
2. KLb cY`gvni, KLb Aa`gvni Ges KLb mgZ`gvni Avek`K nq? Kv`i mvg`m`mgZ`gvni vba`v`Z nq Ges wK wK vel`qi mvg`m`veteP`? we`vwi Zfv`te vj Lj|

cW t 3

hv` i m½ weevn A%ea

D`ik`

G cW Aa`qb Kti Avcb—

- ◆ th me bvi` i`K eskMZ Kvi`Y GKRb cja`li Rb` weevn Kiv A%ea Zv ej`Z cvi`eb|
- ◆ `eewnk m`c`K` Kvi`Y hv` i`K weevn Kiv nvi`g Zv` i eY`v` i`Z cvi`eb|
- ◆ `y m`c`K` Kvi`Y th me bvi` i`K weevn Kiv A%ea Zv` i bvg ej`Z cvi`eb|
- ◆ th me bvi`K mvguqKfite weevn Kiv nvi`g Zv` i eY`v` i`Z cvi`eb|

gvvi i`gvZ

Bmjvqx kix`AvZ Xvjv`l fite mevi m½ weevn`K `ea Kti` nb; eis` nbw`θ` wKQybvi`K weevn Kiv cja`li Rb` nvi`g ev A%ea Kti`Q| kix`AvZ thme bvi`K weevn Kiv nvi`g ev A%ea Kti`Q Zv` i`K gvvi i`gvZ ej`v`nq|

gvvi i`gvZ bvi` i` eY`v`

gvvi i`gvZ ev th me bvi`K weevn Kiv nvi`g Zviv` `θ`Kvi`|

1. wPi` `vqx fite hv` i`K weevn Kiv nvi`g Ggb bvi`x|
2. mvguqKfite hv` i`K weevn Kiv nvi`g Ggb bvi`x|

hv` i`K wPi` `vqx fite weevn Kiv nvi`g Ggb bvi`x

Bmjvqx kix`AvZ thme bvi`x m½ `eewnk m`u`K` `vcb Kiv wPi` `vqx fite nvi`g ev A%ea Kti`Q Zv` i`K wPi` `vqx nvi`g bvi`x etj` | thgbN` gv, tevb, d`z`Lv`j`v, `v`x, `xgvZv`|

hv` i`K mvguqKfite weevn Kiv nvi`g Ggb bvi`x

Bmjvqx kix`AvZ th me bvi`x m½ `eewnk m`u`K` `vcb Kiv mvguqKfite nvi`g ev A%ea Kti`Q Zv` i`K mvguqKfite nvi`g bvi`x etj` | thgbN` θ`-gi tevbθ` `x` RmeZ` I weevn eU`tb` _vKv` Ae`-vq Zv`K weevn Kiv nvi`g|

wPi` `vqx nvi`g bvi` i` cKvi` t`f`

hv` i`K wPi` `vqx fite weevn Kiv nvi`g Ggb bvi`x wZb` fi`M` wef`3t`

1. eskMZ ev i`3`i` m`u`K` Kvi`Y nvi`g|
2. `eewnk m`u`K` Kvi`Y nvi`g|
3. `y` cv`bi` Kvi`Y nvi`g|

eskxq ev i`3` m`u`K` Kvi`Y nvi`g bvi`MY

eskxq ev i`3`i` m`u`K` Kvi`Y th me bvi`K weevn Kiv nvi`g ev A%ea Zv` i` m`u`K` gnvb` Avj` w` etj` bN`

حَمَلْتِكُمْ أُمَّهَاتِكُمْ وَبَنَاتِكُمْ وَأَخَوَاتِكُمْ وَعَمَّاتِكُمْ وَخَالَاتِكُمْ وَبَنَاتِ الْأَخِ
وَبَنَاتِ الْأُخْتِ .

θ`tZvgv` i` Rb` tZvgv` i` gvZv, Kb`v, fi`M` d`z`Lv`j`v, fi`wZR`x` I fi`wMbx`eM`K` weevn Kiv nvi`g Kiv n`t`q`Q`|θ` (mi`v` Avb`-w`bmv` : 23)

D³ AvqvZvstK miv aiabi brixK eskix KviY weevn Kiv nivg ev A%ea etj tNviYv Kiv ntqtQ/ hif`i eYbv wbaacN

1. gvZelM^q thgb gv, gvqti gv (bvbx) Ges bvbxi gv----- Abj/cfite wczvi gv (`v`x) Ges wczvi `v`x Gfite hZ Dcti hvK br tKb|
2. Kb'veM^q thgb Kb'v, Kb'vi Kb'v (bvZbx), cYi Kb'v, (tcStx) Gfite hZ`i hvKbv tKb|
3. fM^q thgb mtnv`i tevb, `ewctiq tevb, `egvtiq tevb BZ`w`|
4. dzelM^q thgb wczvi mtnv`i tevb, wczvi `ewctiq tevb | `egvtiq tevb|
5. LjveM^q thgb gvZvi mtnv`i tevb, gvZvi `ewctiq | `egvtiq tevb|
6. fivZRxeM^q mtnv`i fiv-Gi Kb'v, `ewctiq | `egvtiq fiv-Gi Kb'v|
7. fivM^q mtnv`i tevtbi Kb'v, `ewctiq tevtbi A_ev `egvtiq tevtbi Kb'v|

`eevNK m'utK^q KviY nivi bvi MY

`eevNK m'utK^q vctbi KviY th me brixK weevn Kiv nivi Zv`i m'utK^qgnvb Avj an etj bN

حَوَّتْ عَلَيْهِ كُفْرًا.....وَأُمَّهَاتُ نِسَائِكُمْ وَرَبَّائِكُمْ الَّذِينَ فِي حُجْرِكُمْ مِّنْ نِّسَائِكُمْ
 الَّذِينَ يَدْعُونَ مِن دُونِكُمْ لِيَدْعَوْهُم بِحُجْرَتِكُمْ فَيُخْرِجُوا إِلَيْكُمْ وَالنِّسَاءَ
 مِنَ الْبُيُوتِ

0tZvgt`i Rb` tZvgt`i kv'w, tZvgt`i `x`i ga` t`K tKvb `xi ce`vxi JimRvZ Kb'vK
 weevn Kiv nivi Zv`i kZ`nj H `xi m'1/2 tZvgt`i thSbvj b ntZ nte| hv` wgvj Z nl qvi cte`Zvi
 m'1/2 wv`Q` ntq hvq Zvntj Zvi ce`vxi JimRvZ Kb'vK wv`q Kiv tZvgt`i Rb` `ea|
 Abj/cfite tZvgt`i Rb` tZvgt`i JimRvZ cYi `xi wv`q Kiv nivi Zv`i (miv Avb-wbmv : 23)

D³ AvqvZvstK `eevNK m'utK^q KviY thme brixK weevn Kiv A%ea Kiv ntqtQ, wbtgZvi e'vL`v c0vb Kiv nj t

1. thgb `xi gvZv, `xi `v`x | bvb| Gfite hZ DaYzb tnvKbv tKb| (`xi m'1/2 wvj b tnvK ev bv tnvK me`v`iq Gt`i weevn Kiv nivi)|
2. `xi Ab` `vxi JimRvZ Kb'veM^q h_v `xi Ab` `vxi KvQ_vKvKjxb Rb'c0B Kb'v, Rb'c0B tQ`j i Kb'v, Rb'c0B tqtqi Kb'v| Zte kZ`nj, H `xi m'1/2 wZixq `vxi thSbvj b ntZ nte| thSbvj tbi cteB hv` Zvi m'1/2 weevn wv`PQ` ntq hvq Zvntj Zv`i tK weevn Kiv `ea|
3. wbtRi JimRvZ cYi `i `MY (cYi-ea) h_vN cYi `xi, tcSti `xi, t`vnti `xi Gfite hZ wbtP hvK br tKb|
4. wczvi, `v`v | bvbvi Ab` `xi h_vNwgvZv, wczvi wgvZv, gvZvi wgvZv BZ`w` | Gfite hZ DaYzb tnvK br tKb|
gnvb Avj an etj bN

لَا تَنكِحُوا مَا نَكَحَ آبَاؤُكُم مِّنَ النِّسَاءِ

0bviX`i gfa` tZvgt`i wcz.cYi hif`i weevn KtiQ, tZvgt`i Zv`i weevn Ktiv bv|0 (miv Avb-wbmv : 22)

`y cvbi KviY nivi bvi MY

`y cvbi KviY th me brixK weevn Kiv nivi Zv`i m'utK^qgnvb Avj an etj bN

وَأُمَّهَاتُكُمُ اللَّاتِي أَرْضَعْنَكُمْ وَأَخَوَاتُكُم مِّنَ الرَّضَاعَةِ

0..... hviv tZvgt`i tK `y cvb KvitqtQ (`g-gvZv) Ges Abj/cfite tZvgt`i `g-tevt`i tK weevn Kiv tZvgt`i Rb` nivi Zv`i (miv Avb-wbmv : 23)

`g cvb Kivi KviY th me bviK weevn Kiv nviq Zv`i e`vci ti gnvbex (mv.) GKwU gj-bwZ tNvl Yv KtiQbN Zv nj t

ان الله حرم من الرضاعة ما حرم من النسب.

0Avj m ZvAvj v `y cvtbi wfiEz H me bviK weevn Kiv nviq KtiQb hv`i iK eskix m=utKp KviY nviq KtiQb|0

G mntmte `y cvtbi KviY th me bviK weevn Kiv nviq Zviv nt`Qb-

1. `g-gvZv
2. `g-gvZvi tevb, A_`fr `g-Lvj v
3. `g-gvZvi `rgxi tevb A_`fr `g-dlzl
4. `g-gvZvi gv A_`fr `g-bvbx
5. `g-gvZvi `rgxi gv A_`fr `g-v`x
6. `g-gvZvi tQj ev tqtqi Kb`v A_`fr `g-fwZRx I `g-fvMæ
7. `g-gvZvi Kb`v A_`fr `g-tevb
8. `xq `xi `g cvb KtiQ Ggb Kb`v A_`fr `g-Kb`v

DtjL `y m=utK`vctbi Rb` kZ`nj `y cvtbi mgqmxi Z_v `gcvbKvixi eqm `g eQi gZvŠti AvovB eQti i gta` ntZ nte|

mvgwKfite weevn Kiv nviq bviK

th me bviK mvari YZ weq Kiv nviq bq wKŠ` tKvb wekI KviY Zv`i iK mvgwKfite weq Kiv nviq Zviv Pvi fvtM wef`N

1. GKwZ nl qvi KviY wbul x bviMY

G tqtI gj-bwZ nj Ggb `Rb gnvj v GKtI weq Kiv nviq hv`i GKRbK cjxl ati wbtj Aci Rb`i mvt_ Zvi weevn A%ea| thgb `y tevbK GKtI weevn Kiv A%ea KviY Zv`i GK RbK cjxl tqt wbtj Aci RbK tevb nl qvi KviY Zvi Rb` weevn Kiv A%ea| G ch`t½ gnvb Avj m etj bN

وَأَنْ يَحْمِلُوا بَيْنَ الْأَخْتَيْنِ .

0 `g tevbK GKtI weevn Kiv tZivv`i Rb` nviq Kiv ntqtQ|0 (miv Avb-wbmv : 23)

Abjcfite cteP gj-bwZ Abjv`i Ljv I Zvi fwmvK GK m`t½ weevn Kiv Ges dlzl Zvi fwZRK GK m`t½ weevn Kiv nviq|

G ch`t½ gnvbex (mv.) etj tQbN

فانكم اذا فعلتم ذلك قطعتم أرحامكم.

0tZvgiv hv` G RvZxq KivR Ki A_`fr Gt`iK GKm`t½ weevn Ki Zvntj tZvgiv tZivv`i it`i m=utKpK wQbKti w`tj |0

L. BIZ MYbr Kvjxb Ae`vq H gnvj vi tevbK weevn Kiv nviq| (BIZ nj ZvjvK cBv gnvj vi Ab`T weevn emvi cte`ba`m Z mgtqi Rb` A`c`v Kiv)

M. PviRb `xi eZv`b 5g `x MhY Kiv| KviY gnvb Avj m ZvAvj v Pvi Rb `x GK m`t½ weevn Kiv `ea KtiQb|

G ch`t½ gnvb Avj m etj tQbN

فَأَنْكُحُوا مَا طَابَ لَكُمْ مِنَ النِّسَاءِ مَتَىٰ وَثَلَاثَ وَرَدَّاعَ .

0th me tqtI`iK tZivv`i cQ` nq Zv`i ga` t`K tZvgiv `Rb, wZbRb A_ev PviRbK weevn Kitz cvi |0 (miv Avb-wbmv : 3)

2. Atb`i m`t½ weevn eUtB Ave x bviK weq Kiv nviq| G ch`t½ gnvb Avj m etj bN

وَالْحَصَنَاتُ مِنَ النِّسَاءِ إِلَّا مَا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُكُمْ

0Ges brix`i gta` tZivq`i AwaKvi f9 `vnx e`ZxZ mKj maev tZivq`i Rb` nviqg Kiv ntqtQ|0
(miv Avb-ibmv : 24)

3. `xK wZb Zvj vK c0vb Kivi ci Ab` `vxi m1/2 Zvi weevn ni qv Ges tm `vxi KZR.tKvb Kvi tY
Zvj vK c0B ni qvi cteH `xK c0t weevn Kiv c0g `vxi Rb` nviqg| G c0t1/2 gniv Avj un etj bN

فَإِنْ طَلَّقَهَا فَلَا تَحِلُّ لَهُ مِنْ بَدْنِهَا حَتَّىٰ تَذَكَّرَ بِحُزْنٍ غَيْرِهِ.

0AZtci hw` tm ZvqK Zvj vK c0vb Kti Zte tm Zvi Rb` `ea nte bv th chSltm Ab` `vxi mvt_
msMZ bv nte|0 (miv Avj -evKviv : 230)

4. Ab` tKvb ag0ej x0 brix`K g0vgb ni qvi cte0weevn Kiv nviqg| gniv Avj un etj bN

وَلَا تَتَّكِفُوا الْمَشْرَكَاتِ حَتَّىٰ يَدُومَنَّ.

0gkwi K brix`K Cgub M0Y bv Kiv chSltZivgiv weevn Ktiv bv|0 (miv Avj -evKviv : 221)

Zte Avntj wKZve Z_v Bqvn`x I wL`vb brix`K weevn Kiv `ea|

cvtV0i gj`vqb

e0 `bePibK D0i-c0e

1. GKK_vq D0i w`b-

- K. th me g0nj vtK weevn Kiv nviqg ev A%ea Zvt` i`K wK ej v nq?
- L. `y cvtbi wfi0tZ Avj un Zv0Avj v tKvb tKvb brix` i`K weevn Kiv nviqg Kti0b?
- M. Atb`i m1/2 weevn e0tb Ave` brix` i`K weevn Kivi wearb wK?
- N. Ag0vij g0`i ga` t`K Kvt`i weevn Kiv `ea?
- O. `x givZvi tqtqK weevn Kiv wK?

2. m0wK D0ti (v) w0K w`b-

- K. tevtbK weevn Kiv mivqK/wPi `vqxfite nviqg|
- L. `xi tevtbK weevn Kiv mivqK/wPi `vqxfite nviqg
- M. i`3i m0ctK0 Kvi tY g0nj vtK weevn Kiv nviqg/nviqg bq|
- N. `ewct0q tevtbK weevn Kiv `ea/A%ea|
- O. `x i m0ctK0 Kvi tY thme g0nj vtK weevn Kiv nviqg|

msw0B D0i-c0e

- 1. i`3i m0ctK0 Kvi tY th mKj brix`i weevn Kiv nviqg Zvt`i bvg D0j w Kiab|
- 2. `eevnK m0ctK0 Kvi tY th me brix`K weevn Kiv nviqg Zvt`i bvg wj L0j|
- 3. mivqKfite th me brix`K weevn Kiv nviqg Zvt`i bvg D0j w Kiab|
- 4. `x i m0ctK0 Kvi tY thme g0nj vtK weevn Kiv nviqg Zvt`i bvg wj L0j|

wek` D0i-c0e

- 1. g0vi ivgiz ej tZ wK ejSb? g0vi ivgiz i we`wi Z eY0v w`b|

cwi ewi K kw`i c0qvRb

e`lj Avj m&Zv0Avj v Zvj vKtK ki0AvZ m=SZ Kti0b| tKbbv cwi ewi K Rxe`b Gi c0qvRb t`Lv
 w`tZ cti| Zte webr c0qvRbN`xi tKvb iaZi t`vl-1aU Oron Zvj vK t`l q GKvSf Ab`vq Ges
 grivZK Aciva| G m=utK0Bmj vtgi gYxl MY m=utY0GKgZ| Bgvq Ave-nvbxv G iaZi mnKvti
 Dtj k Kti0b| Bmj vtgi m`u0 fvlvq tNml Z mvari Y bmZ nj t لا ضرر ولا ضرار 0bv wbtR 0wZ
 `Kvi Kite, br Ab`K 0wZM0i Kite|0 A_P AKvi tY Zvj vtKi `iab `K Ac-Yxq 0wZ I Acgib-
 jvAbvi m=0xb n`Z nq| cL`vZ wKne` Beb Avte`xb etj t0bN Zij vK gj-Z wbl x, wKs`v`uZ`
 Rxe`b m=utK0hLb GZ melv3 n`q cto th, Zv t`K w0KwZ.j vf Acwi nvh`n`q cto, ZLb Zv Aek`B
 Rvtqh nte| c0vstfi webr Kvi tY hw`K Zvj vK t`qv nq, Zvi cwi ewi-cwi RbtK, mS`b-mS`z,
 wZvgvZv Ges fvb-`evbt`i tK KwB K0`vb Kivi Rb`, Zvtj G Zvj vK GtKevt`i B Rvtqh bq| `vgr-
 `xi m=utK0wBwKti tdjv tKej gvL ZLb m`Z n`Z cti, hLb Zvt`i Dftqi `fve-c0wZtZ
 GZ`-c`R` m`p nq; Avi ci`uti i gta` GZ`-kIazv teo hvq th, Zviv wgvj Z t`K Avj uni
 weavbK cij b I i 0v Ki tZ m`qg bq| Gifc Ae`vi m`p br n`j Zvj vK m=utY0wbl x I nvi vG
 we`vPZ nte| G Rb` Avj m Zv0Avj v Bi kv` Kti0bN

فَاِنْ اَطَعَكُمْ فَلَا تَبْغُوا عَلَيْهِنَّ سَبِيْلًا

0Zviv hw` tZvgv`i AbMZ nq Zte Zvt`i weiat`x tKvb c_ AtstY Kti wv0 (mi v Avb-wbv : 34)
 ev`weKB tKvb cKZ.Kvi Y br vKv m`Ej hvi v`K Zvj vK t`q, Zviv gnv Acivax, m`n`n`tbB|
 Gt`i m=utKB ivm`j Kixg (m) etj t0bN

ما بال احدكم يلعب بحدود الله؟ يقول قد طلقت قد راجعت .

0tZvgv`i tKvb e`w3i Ae`v wK n`qt0 ? Zviv wK Avj uni weavb wbtq Zvgvkv tLj t0 ? GKevi etj ,
 Zvj vK w`tq0; Avei etj , c0v iq MhY Kti w0|0 (Be`b gvRv)|
 ivmj- (mv.) Avi l etj t0bN

أيلعب بكتاب الله و أنا بين أظهركم .

0Zviv wK Avj uni wKZve wbtq Zvgvkv Ki t0 A_P Awg Zvt`i gv`SB i tqi00? (m`v`tb bmvC)

gv`i mefki Dcvq

ivm`j Kixgti Dvj mLZ evYimgv t`K GK_v `u0 tevSv hvq th, 0Zvj vK0 tKvb mvari Y mel q bq, g`L
 Gj Avi Zvj vtKi k` D`Pvi Y Kti tdj jvg, Zv tgvU I Gifc mnR I nvj Kv mel q bq| eis G n`0
 AvZ mvsNwZK KvR| gvbtj i Rxeb, gvB-m`yb wbtq wQwvub tLj vi KvR n`0 GUV, w0KwZi mefki
 Dcvq wntmte Bmj vtg Zvi AeKvk ivLv n`qt0| nhiZ gv0Avh t`K ewY2 nv`xtmi fvlv t`KI G
 K_vi B mg_0 cvl qv hvq| ivm`j Kixg (mv.) etj t0bN

و ما خلق الله شيئاً أبغض اليه من الطلاق .

0Avj m Zv0Avj v Zvj vK Atc0v AwKzi NwYZ wRwv Avi wK0B m`p Kti wv|0 (`vi vKZbx)
 nhiZ Avj x (iv) t`K ewY2| ivm`j i wbtm`3 evYx t`KI Zvj vtKi fqvZv I fqsKiZv `u0
 eS`tZ cviv hvq| evYwU wBw`fcN

تزوجوا ولا تطلقوا فان الطلاق يهتز منه العرش .

0tZvgiv we`q Kti v, wKs`yZvj vK w`l bv| tKbbv Zvj vK w`tj Avj uni Avik tKtc DfV|0 (Zvdmxi
 K`Z`ex)

Bmj vngK = WWR-3 : Bmj vgx mgvR e'e-v

weG/weGmGm tcoMng

mgvR Ggb tj vtKi Afve tbB, hviv tgsgmQi gZ dtj dtj gayLtg teovtBri Afvemi `vm| Gt`i
KvtQ bv vetqi tKvb gj- AvtQ, bv AvtQ brix RxeTbi gub-mefgi GK Kov-μwšl`vg| Giv vetqtK
`UJ t`tni GKB kh`vq GKwZ nI qvi gra`g gtb Kti Ges GKwU t`tni `r AvKE cvb Kivi ci
bZb GK t`tni mUvtb tewitq covB Zvt`i maviY Afvm|
Gt`i m`utKB ivmTj Kixg (mv.) Biki` Kti tQbN

تزوجوا ولا تطلقوا. فان الله لا يحب الذواقين والذواقات .

OtZvgiv vetq Ktiv ; wKš' Zij vK w`l bv| tKbbv Avj wv ZvUAvj v tmme `x-cjad tK cD` Ktib bv,
hviv woz` bZb vetq Kti `r MhY Kitz Af`lO (AvnKvgjy KzAvb-Rvmhvm)

cwi ewi K w`wZ ev msi qjY

Bmj vtg Zvj vtKi e'e-v AvtQ etj cvDvZ` mgvR Bmj vtgi weiatx AwfthwM Ztj tQ| Zviv etj tQ,
Zvj vK e'e-v vKvq gtb n`Q Bmj vtg brix tKvb m`yb tbB, Avi vetqi l tbB tKvb `iazj| `wqZj|
wKš'Zvj vtKi e'e-vcbvq Bmj vg GKK bq| Bqv`x atg`Zij vtKi e'e-v itqtQ| cD`xb mgvRmgf`nI
Gi cD`j b wj| `qs wL`-vbt`i gta`l Zvj vtKi e'e-v itqtQ Ges Zv AZ`šj j`4vKi fite AbwZ
ntq `vtK| A_P Bmj vg Ggb GK cwi ewi K e'e-v Dc`wcz Kti tQ, hv `rgx l `jN DftqiB
b`vqm`z Awakvi l ghP vi cY`bqvqK Ges Zv cwi ewi tK Ggub m`z fite Mto tZvtj, hv dtj gube
mgvR nq AZ`šl kmšcY` wZvšl cD`qvRtbi Kvi tYB Zvj vtKi e'e-v ivLv ntqtQ| wKš'Zely G
e'e-v tK tKD tLj bvi Qtj MhY Kti brix tK Ah_v Kó t`te Avi cwi ewi i cweI Zv webó Kite, Zvi
tKvb m`jhMB ivLv nqub|

Bmj vg vetq l `v`wZ` RxeTbK wPi w`tbi Zti `vqx Kti ZtjZ Pvg Ges gZzchšl `rgx-`x wntmteB
emem KiteNGUv Zvi wbt`R| G Kvi tYB Bmj vtg wv` tggvt`i Rtb` vetqtK Rvtqh etj MhY Kiv
nqub| Gifc ktZ`Kvb vetq hw` m`ub`nqI Zte tm vetq wPi w`tbi Rtb` ntq hite, Avi kZ`ewZj
etj MY` nte|

cıřVĚi gj`ıqb

eú`beřPřbK DĚi-cřkœ

1. GKK_ıq DĚi ıř b

K. `vřcZ` Rřeb hLb `řeřřn nřq cřo Bmj vg ZLb ıřKřmi AbřıřZ ıř řqřQ?

L. Avj ıřmi ıřbKU meřřřq NıřYZ `ea Kır řKıřıřU?

M. ıřbıř`ř KırZcq kã e`enrı Křı řřgı-řřı gřa` cřZıřZ `eemřK eÜbřK ıřObřKıřı bıř ıřK?

N. cıřı emıř K RřebřK Ppřřřıechř ř_řK ı řřı KırZ ıřKřmi ıřearıb ıřqřQ?

O. e`ıř³ mğıř I cıřı emıř K RřebřK mğıř j`Nb ř_řK ı řřı Kır ıřKřmi DřřřK`?

mřıřřB DĚi-cřkœ

1. Zıř vřKı AıřřambK A_řřgıř ıř Lř|

2. Zıř vřKı cıřı řřıř K A_řeYřıř Kırıř|

3. Zıř vřK cřıřbKıřıřı gřa` ıřK ıřK kZ`cıř qı řřřZ nře? DřřřL Kırıř|

4. Zıř vřKı 2ıřU DřřřK` ıř Lř|

5. Zıř vřK KLB `ea nq Aıřřı řPbıř Kırıř|

ıřek` DĚi-cřkœ

1. Zıř vřKı cıřı řq ıř b I Gı DřřřK`mğıř ıře`ıřı Zřřře Aıřřı řPbıř Kırıř|

cW t 5

weevn wef"Qf` i c×wZ

Df`ik`

G cW tkf! Avrb—

- ◆ Zvj vK KLB `ea Zv ej tZ cvi teb|
- ◆ `rgx-`xi wefiva gvgismvi c×wZ eYb Ki tZ cvi teb|
- ◆ Zvj vK (weevn wef"Q`)-Gi c×wZ m=cK`Df`i Ki tZ cvi teb|
- ◆ wefbaocKvi Zvj vK i cwi Pq I DcKvii Zv m=úfK`ej tZ cvi teb|
- ◆ DEg, mtefEg I mbyZ cwi cšK Zvj vK i msÁv w tZ cvi teb|

Zvj vK ev wef"Q` KLB `ea

`v=úZ` Rxeftbi mly-kwšf Bmj vgti GKvšf Kvg`| Z`gwi `v=úZ` Rxeb hLb `wfn nq cto ZLb Bmj vq weevn wef"Qf` i AbgnZ f`q| gubf i GKvšf c`qvRfb Bmj vq thgb Zvj vKi weavb cEzB Kfi tQ, Z`fc webr c`qvRfb Zvj vKi gva`g brix Rvzi `yfm mwp KivfKI Ab`vq etj wPvYZ Kfi tQ| GRb`B i vmj- (m) etj tQbN

0Avj vni wBKU NY`Zg nrvj ev `ea nelq nj Zvj vK ev wef"Q` 0| wdknwe`f`i gZi Zvj vK gj-Z wbw x| Zte Zvj vK br w`q hwi` tKvb DcvqB br `vK Zvntj Zv Aek`B `ea|

`rgx-`xi wefiva gvgismv

`rgx-`xi gvfS GKUzKQyntj B Zvj vK c`vb Kiv, Df`qi gfa` wef"Q` mwp Kiv Bmj vq mg`B Kfi br| Zvj vK n`Q mKj Dcvqf i Kl Dcvq| me`c`g Zv`i cvi `umi K wefiva I Kjn gvgismvi c_ Aej =b Ki tZ nte| wbtgZv` i Df`qi gfa` wefiva I Kjn gvgismvi c×wZ Avtj vPbv Kiv nj |

wefiva gvgismvi cšf

Bmj vq me`c`g `v=úZ` Rxeftbi m=fe` mKj cKvi wefiva I gfbgmvj b` kwšcYfite mgravb Kivi e'e v MhY Kfi tQ| wbgvj wLZ Dcvq wefivamgfn i gvgismv Kiv m=fe:

`wqZ; I KZ`teva m=cbonlqv

Bmj vq `rgx-`xi DfqtKB Df`qi AwaKvi I KZ` m=úfK`m`PZb, `wqZ; I KZ`tevam=úbentZ wbt`R w`qtQ| G c`h`z i vmj- Ki tgi G gnvj-` evYmU evi sevi `š`Y Kwi t`q t`qv nqtQ:

ألا كلكم راع و كلكم مسئول عن رعيته.

0mvearb! tZvgt` i c`Z`fKB `wqZkxj Ges tZvgiv c`Z`fKB Zvi `wqZ; m=úfK`wRÁwvZ nte|0

و الرجل راع على أهله و هو مسئول عن رعيته.

0cjad Zvi cwi evietM` Rfb` `wqZkxj | Avi Avj vni KvTQ (tm GRb`) Review`n Ki tZ eva`|0

و المرأة راعية على بيت زوجها وهي مسؤولة عن رعيته.

0`xi Abj`c fite Zvi `rgxi Niemo I hveZix Avmevctf`i Rfb` `wqZkxj Ges tm Zvi `wqZ; m=úfK`wRÁwvZ nte|0

e`vz G`vqzfeva Dftqi gta` cYvIvq RvMz`vKtj cwiemiK Rxeṭb KLṭbv fivṭb ev mechq AvmṭZ cviṭe bv, KLṭbv Zvj vṭKi cṭqvRb t`Lv t`te bv|

ahRyj nlqv

`vúZ` Rxeṭb`rgx-`xi gta` hLbB tKvb cKvi meev`-meivM ev gṭbvgwj b` t`Lv t`q, ZLbB Zvṭ`i Dftqi Rṭb` G Dct`k itqtQ th, cṭZ`tKB thb Actii e`vcvṭi vṭRi gta` mn` kw³ eṭx Kṭi | Actii tKvb wKQAcQ`bxq ntj ev Nṭvntj I tm thb`vúZ` Rxeṭbi gṭbvgwj vṭi vṭ`Zv AKctU mn` KṭiZ tPóv Kṭi | tKbbv G K_v meRbwev`Z th, cṭal I`ḡ`fve-cKwZ, gb-tgRvR I Avjvc e`envi BZ`w`i w`K w`tq cṭvṭvq mgvb ntZ cviṭe bv| KvṭRB Actii Amnbxq e`vcvi mn` Kṭi tbqv i Rṭb` vṭRi gta` thw`Zv ARṭ Kiv KZṭ`|

vṭKU Avṭqṭ`i figKv

`vúZ` Rxeṭb msiṭvYi G e`e`v hw` e`_ntq hṭq, meṭiva meivM I gṭbvgwj vṭi gvṭv hw` μgk eṭx tctzB_vṭK, Zvntj G e`vcvṭi Pevšigxgismvi Rṭb` Dftqi vṭKUvZṭqṭ`i mivMn GvMṭq Avmv KZṭ`| ḡxi cṭl t`tK GKRB Ges`rgxi cṭl t`tK GKRB ci`úṭi i gta` wḡj wḡk weavṭbi Rṭb` HKwšK vṭovc`gṭbvfie vṭtq tPóv Pij vṭe| G thb cwiemiK meṭiva gṭbvgwj Av`vj Z Ges G Av`vj ZI mePricwZ nt`Q G`ḡRbB| Zviv Dftqi gṭbvgwj vṭi vṭel Q I Zvi gj- KviY mZKZvi mṭ½ Avḡvṭb Kiṭe| Avi Zvi mṭkvab Kṭi`ṭqx wḡj wḡk I tctḡ fiv emv cṭvṭvṭj i Rṭb` tPóv Kiṭe| e`vz`rgx-`ḡ hw` ev`leKB wḡtj wḡtk GKṭ Rxeṭb hvctṭb B`QK Ges mṭPó nq Zvntj mḡvḡqK tQvULv meev` vṭRi vṭB gṭbvgwj Kṭi vṭZ cviṭe | Avi eo tKvb e`vcvi ntj I Zv G cwiemiK mṭvḡ kv Av`vj Z vṭv gṭbvgwj Kvi tḡbqv LḡB mnR| KzAvb gRṭ` vṭt³ AvṭqṭZ G e`e`v vṭB vṭ`R Kiv ntqtQ t

وَإِنَّ حُجَّتَاقَ بَيْنَهُمَا فَأَبْجَثُوا حَكَمًا مِّنْ أَهْلِهِ وَحَكَمًا مِّنْ أَهْلِهَا إِن يَرِيدَا إِصْلَاحًا يَرْوُقِ اللَّهُ بِهِ بَيْنَهُمَا .

Ḷhw` tZvgiv Zvṭ`i Dftqi gta` meṭiva Avkṭv Ki, Zvntj tZvgiv Zvi cwiemi t`tK GKRB mePrik Ges Zvi (`xi) cwiemi t`tK GKRB mePrik vṭhṭv Kiṭe| Zviv`ḡRb hw` mṭkvab KiṭZ Piq, Zvntj Avj vn Zvṭ`i tm Rṭb` Zvl dṭK`vb Kiṭeb|Ḷ (miv Avb- vṭmṭv : 35)

G AvṭqṭZi gj- e³e` ntPQ- tZvgvṭ`i gṭb`rgx-`xi cwi`úviK m³úK³m³ṭU hw` tKvb cKvṭi i mṭ`tni Dṭ`K nqṆ m³úK³gaj`tbB etj aviYv Rṭbṭ, Zvntj ZLb cKZ. e`vcvi Z`šI Kiv Ges Ae`vi mṭkvavṭbi Rṭb` tPóv Kiv Aek`KZṭ`|`rgx-`xi gta` gṭbvgwj b` ntj`vúZ` Rxeṭb fivṭb AvmṭZ cviṭe Ges Zv wKQzZB Kvṭiv Kvg` ntZ cviṭe vṭN Bmḡvḡl Zv cQ` Kṭi bv| Avi G tPóv c³wZ vntmṭe ejv ntqtQ, `rgx I`ḡ Dftqi cṭl t`tK c³K c³K Ggb`ḡRb e`v³tK ga`ZvKvi x I mṭvḡ k vntmṭe vṭtqm KṭiZ nṭe, hviv tKvb K_v etj DftqK gṭbvgwj cviṭe| G`ḡRbṭK Gṭ`i vṭKUvZṭqṭ`i ga` t`tKB ntZ nṭe| tKbbv, vṭKUvZṭqṭivB cKZ. Ae`v m³úK³Avk I qmKdnvj Ges Zviv Aek`B Dftqi gta` wḡj wḡk Kivi Rṭb` meṭva AvMṭx| (Zvdmṭi evqhvex)

evBṭi i tjvK G gṭbvgwj KvṭR vṭtqm bv Kṭi`rgx-`ḡ Dftqi B Avcb Rb vṭtqvṭmi vṭ`R t`qv i KviY wK, Zv Avj wḡv Ave`eKi Avj`-Rvmmim-Gi vṭt³ K_v t`tK Rvib hvq| wZvḡ Gi KviY`kṭZ vMṭq wḡ tṭQb t

evBṭi i AvvZṭq tjvK mePṭi emṭj Zvṭ`i tKvb GK cṭṭi vṭK SṭK covi m³ṭebv`vKṭZ cviṭe ; wKš`Dftqi B Avcb AvZṭq hw` G gṭbvgwj fiv MṭY Kṭi Ges cṭZ`tKB vṭR vṭR cṭṭi K_v etj, Zvntj G aviYv AeKvK`vṭK vṭN GRṭ`B AvZṭq I Avcb tjvKṭK G meṭiva gṭbvgwj fiv vṭZ ejv ntqtQ|

wPviKt`i `vngZ; nj , Zviv `Rb vgtj GKt` `vgx-`x wntmte _vKtZ PVBtj Zvi e'e`v Kti t`qv/ Avi hw` gtb Kti th, Zviv DftqB wewObantZ Pvq, Zvntj ci `ui`K kvstY` vbgugZfite wewObre Kti t`qv/

wPviK0q me K_v i`tb, me Ae`v tRtb ejs GKwU Pevsl dmqmv v` te Ges `vgx-`x DftqK Zv givberi Rtb` ej te| wKst`hv` Zviv Dfq ev GKRb Zv gubtZ ivhx bv nq, Zvntj ZvtK dmqmv v` tgb tbqvi Rtb` wbt`R w`te| tKbbv AvqvtZ e'eüZ kã 0viv eSv hvq, G `Rb cÜgZ GK GK c`l t`tK DKyx wntmte wbtqwrZ Avi DKxtj i Kvr nj` i`ajejv| wKst`ym ej vq hw` `vgx-`x weti`tai Pevsl Aemvb bv nq, Zvntj Zviv `Rtb wPviKZ` gh`v wbtq i vq tgb tbqvi Rtb` wbt`R t`te| G wbt`R tgb wbtZ DftqB eva`| tKbbv KzAvb gRt` Zt` i ej v nqtq0 0nvKvg0, wPviK ev dmqmv vKvix|

Zyj vK ev weev wtpQ` i c`xwZ

G aibi hveZxq tPov Pvj vt`bvi ci I hw` vgtj vgtk `vgx-`x wntmte _vKvi tKvb Dcvq bv tei nq, eis Dfq c`QB Pevsl wtp`Q` Nuvtbvi Rtb` Abgbxq ntq` wovq, Zvntj Bmj vg Zvt` i `v`uZ` Rretbi Pevsl Aemvb NUveri Z_v Zyj vK t`qvi AeKvk w`tqt0|

Bmj vtg G Zyj vK `vtbi GKUv wbggl tetat` qv nqtq0 Ges Zv nt`Q, `vgx Zvi `xtK 0Zai0 (FZexZx bv _Kv) Ae`vq GKevi GK Zyj vK t`te| G Zyj vK j`vfi ci `x `vgxi NtiB 0Bt Z0 cij b Kite| wKst`vgx Zvi `xi mt`/2 `vgx-`xi m`uK`vLte bv|

Gifc Zyj vK cÜvb I BtZ cvj`bi wbgg Kivi KviY nj N GtZ Kti DftqiB AwaK mptePK ntq I vvi mshvM nte| Pevsl wtp`Q` i th wK gviVZK cwiYig Zv Zviv gtg`gtg`Abfye KitZ cvite| `uofite eSfZ m`lg nte th, Zyj vtKi ci Zvt` i mshb-mshz I Ni-msmv`i i wK gg`sk `yrv ntz cvti| dtj Zviv DfqB A_ev th c`l Zyj vtKi Rtb` AwaK cXovcmo Kti`QNSMoi-weer` I weti va-gt`bv`vij b m`uY`cwi nvi Kti Averi bZb`fite wgvj Z Rxeb hvcb KitZ i wR ntz cvti| G mgvngK wtp`Q` Zvt` i gta` tc0-fij eimvi Xe` AvKI`l RvMtg w`tZ cvti Ges Zvt` i gta` vgvj b NUtZ cvti|

hw` Gfite Zyj vK cÜvb Kiv nq, Zvntj G Zyj vKtK 0GK Zyj vtK i vRqv0 ev 0vdti cvl qvi AeKvk cY`Zyj vK0 ej v nte| wzb gvm BtZ tkl nl qvi cteB Dftqi c`v`v`b mvab KitZ nte| GtZ bZb Kti weta covtZ nte (hw` I Bgvg kvtd0ci gtZ gtl ASZ wclwi tq tbqvi K_v D`PriY KitZ nte|)

wKst`hv` Gfite Zyj vK t`qvi ci wzb gvtmi gta` `xtK wclwi tq bv tbqv nq, Zvntj G Zyj vK GK evtqb Zyj vK ntq hite| ZLb hw` wclwi tq wbtZ nq, Zvntj c`yivq weta covtZ nte I bZb Kti t`b- gvni avh`KitZ nte| GgZve`vq `x `vaxb, tm B`Ov KitZ cÜg `vgxtK c`yivq MhY KitZI cvti, Avi B`Ov bv ntj tm Aci tKvb e`w`xtK `vgx wntmte eiY Kti wbtZ cvti| cÜg `vgx G `xtK wclwi tq tbqvi Rtb` tKvibfj Rei w`lev Pic cÜqvm KitZ cvite bv Ges Zvi Aci `vgx Mht`Yi c`_ eva mvtZl cvite bv|

GK Zyj vtKi ci Bt`ZI gta`B `xtK hw` wclwi tq tbqv nq, Avi `vgx-`x wntmte Rxeb hvcb i i`æKivi ci Averi hw` weti va t`Lv t`q, Zvntj cÜgevti i b`vq Averi cwi ewi K Av`vj tZi mvinth` gxgvsmvi Rtb` tPov KitZ nte| Gevil hw` gxgvsmv bv nq Zvntj `vgx ZLb Avi GK Zyj vK cÜqvm Kite| ZLb cÜg Zyj vtKi wbgg AbjvqvB KivR nte| A_` Bt`ZI gta` hw` Zvt` i gta` wgvj b NtU Zvntj G `B Zyj vKtK 00` B Zyj vtK i vRqv0 etj | Avi hw` Bt`ZI gta` wgvj b bv NtU Zvntj G `B Zyj vK, 00` B Zyj vtK evtqb00 wntmte MY` nte| hw` c`yivq wclwi tq wbtZ nq Zvntj bZb weta covtZ nte Ges bZb Kti gvni avh`KitZ nte|

w0Xqevi Zyj vK t`qvi ci hw` `vgx Zvi `xtK wclwi tq tbq Avi Zvici weti va t`Lv t`q, ZLtbv cÜg `xv`ti b`vq gxgvsmvi tPov KitZ nte| Avi Zv kvhRi bv ntj `vgx ZZxqevi Zyj vK cÜqvm KitZ cvti| Avi GB nt`Q Zvi Zyj vK cÜvtbi e`vcvti Pevsl I m`fkl `lgZv| AZtci `x Zvi Rtb` nviG Ges tm I Zvi `xi Rtb` wPiv`tbi Rtb` nviG ntq hite| gnvb Avj wv Zv0Avj v etj b-

الطَّلَاقُ مَرَّتَانِ فَيَمْسَاكَ بِمُحَوِّفٍ أَوْ تَسْرِيحٍ بِإِحْسَانٍ .

ŪZij vK `ŕevi | Zvi cti nq fij fite `ġK tīL w`te A_ev m`qfite gŕ Kti w`te/Ū (mir Aij-erKvir : 229)

G Ūne`vq Kti t`qv nteŪ evK` t`tKB ZZxq Zvj vK cġwYZ nj |
bex Kixg (mv.)-tK wRtAm Kiv ntqŪj t AvqŕZ tZv gŕl `ŕvi Zij vK K_v Dŕj L Kiv ntqŪ,
Zvntj ZZxq Zvj vK tKv_vq tMj ? ZLb ivmŕj Kixg (mv.) ej tjb t

أو تسريح باحسان ŪmKsev fij fite me`vq Kti t`qv nteŪ evK`B ZZxq Zvj vK K_v wbnZ iŕqŪ/
(Ave~vD`)

Dctiv³ c×wZtZ Zvj vK cŪvbtK mteŕĒg Zvj vK (أحسن الطلاق) A_ev DEg Zvj vK

(حسن الطلاق) ev mŕwZ Zvj vK ej v nq|

الطلاق ev mteŕĒg cšŕq Zvj vK

AvnmvŕZ& Zvj vK ej tZ eŕvq mteŕĒg Zvj vK| Z_v `ŕgx Zvi `ġK Ggb Zŕti (FZmte tkŕl
cweĀve`vq) GK Zvj vK cŪvb Kiv th Zŕti `ŕgx-`xi gŕa` thšb wj b nqub Ges Zvj vK cŪvbi ci
BĪZ tk l n l qv chšl `xi mŕ½ cbwŕj b l NŕUw (Zij vK ci `ġ th mgq Kij chšl Aŕcŕv Kti
ZŕtK BĪZ etj |)

الطلاق ev DEg cšŕq Zvj vK

nvmvŕZ& Zvj vK ej tZ eŕvq `ġK c_xK c_xK fite wZb Zŕti (cweĀve`vq) wZb Zvj vK cŪvb Kiv|
thŕnZzDctiv³ `yc×wZtZ `ŕgx Rb` Zui `ġK wŕi qv tbqvi mŕhŕM iŕqŪ Ges `xi l `ŕgx
Abŕk vPbvi mŕhŕM iŕqŪ ZvB G `ŕw c×wZtZ Zvj vK cŪvb Kiv K mteŕĒg ev DEg Zvj vK etj |

Zvj vK te`qx ev mŕwZ cwi cšŕ Zvj vK

Ggb fite Zvj vK t`qv, hvi dtj `ŕgx cŕŕl `ġK cŕivq Avevi wŕiŕq tbqvi ev Zŕ`i Dŕŕqi
Abŕk vPbvi Kivi AeKiv bv `vŕK ZŕtK Zvj vK te`qx ev mŕwZi cwi cšŕ c×wZi Zvj vK etj | h_v
`ġK GK mŕ½ wZb Zvj vK cŪvb Kiv| GŪvov FZmte Ae`vq Zvj vK cŪvb Kiv mŕwZ cwi cšŕ
Zvj vK Kvi Y GŕZ BĪZ MYbvi tŕŕŕl mŕv i mŕw nq| Abŕj c fite th cweĀvvi gŕa` `ŕgx-`xi thšb
wj b ntqŪ tm cweĀvq l Zvj vK t` l qv mŕwZ cwi cšŕ| Kvi Y G thšwŕj ŕbi dtj `ġ-Mfŕvi Y KiŕZ
cŕti | Avi G Ae`vq Zvj vK t` l qv Abŕj Z|

Zvj vK `vŕbi KŕqKw cšŕ

`ŕgx-`ġ wŕq-mŕŕi AwAKvi x| G mŕ wŕeKivi wKsev ivLvi e`vcŕti Zŕ`i AwAKvi B `ŕKZ| G
AwAKvi Abŕj vq wŕq mŕŕi K wŕeKti t` qvi bvŕg nj kixŪAvŕZi cwi fŕvq Zvj vK| G Zvj vK KŕqK
cŕvŕti nŕZ cŕti |

Zvj vK ivRqx

Zvj vK t` qvi ci l bZb wŕq-Abŕv e`wZti tKB hŕ `ġK wŕiŕq ivLvi AwAKvi `vŕK Zŕe Zv nŕe
ivRŕq Zvj vK| Avi hŕ tm AwAKvi bv `vŕK, Zŕe ZŕtK ej v nŕe evŕqb Zvj vK|

GK/ŕ Zvj vK evŕqb

hvi ci `ŕgx Zvi Zvj vK t` qv `ġK bZb wŕq Abŕv bv Kti wŕiŕq wŕtZ cŕti bv| eis D³ `ġK
cŕivq MŕY KiŕZ ntj bZb Kti wŕqi AvK& nŕZ nŕe|

vZb Zvj vK evtqb

Ggb Zvj vK hvi ci `vqZvi `vK vclwi tq vbtZ cvti bv| cvti tKej GKvU Ae`vq| Avi Zv nt`Q GB th, `vKjvKuU mivK I `vfmek cšiq Aci GK `vqz MhY KiTe Ges tm Zvi mvt_ cKZfvteB thšb m=úK`vcb KiTe| Gici Zvt`i gvšS tKvb KvišY veš`Q` nte vKsev tmB v0Zvq `vqz ZvtK tišL gviv hvte Ges Zvi ci BİZ cvvj Z nte Avi ZLbB c0g `vqzi Rb` D³ `vK cšivq vešq Kiv`ea|

vevfbacšv i Zvj vK tKb

Zvj vK e'e`vq Gifc vevfbacšvi AeKvk ivLvi gšj Bmj vgx kix0AvšZi GK vešKl Kj`vYgq DšI šK` v0vNZ ištšQ| Zv nt`Q, kix0AvšZi veav`vZvi GKgvİ Kvgbv nj cvmivmi K I `v=úZ` Rxešbi Ašvšv I `vqZ; veavb A_š `vqz hv` tKvb RvUj gvšZ`ev vešKl KvišY Zvj vK v`šZ eva` nq, Zvntj tm thb vK tmB cšiqB Zvj vK t`q, th cšiq Zvj vK v`šZ cšI Zvi `vK cšvnyj Kivi kix0AvšZm=šZ I m=švRbK Dcvq eZšv v`vK| nq Ggb Ae`v nte th, BİšZi gšB ZvtK AešA I mnRfvte vclwi tq vqvi m=š nte| Avi Zv ivRqx I evtqb Zvj vK m=š| G `šv ištšbi Zvj vK 1/2 Zvj vK i ci `v m=šv šc nvi vq nšq hvq bv| ivšMi ekeZv`ntq vKsev `vK kvmb Kivi DšI šK` tKvb `vqz hv` `vK Zvj vK v`šZB Piv Zvntj tm thb G chšqi Zvj vK c0vb KšI| GK mš½ vZb Zvj vK c0vb bv KšI|

cıřVĚi gj`ıqb

eŭ`bePıbK DĚi cĕæ

- 1. Avj mi KřřQ NY`Zg`eaKvR řKıvıU?
- K. Zvj vK ř`I qvi ci`řřK vclwi řq tıI qv
- L. weevřni AvK& beıqb Kiv
- M. Zvj vK ř`I qv
- N. řři Dci AZ`vPvi Kiv|

- 2. Zvj vK cŏvb Kiv KLB`ea?
- K. `v=cZ` Rřetb`řřmeK Ae`v`vKřj
- L. `v=cZ` Rřeb`řřPh nřq cotj
- M. řř mřřb Rbřbv`ı řj
- N. řř gvııvıv`we Kı řj |

- 3. řKD Zvi`řřK GK Zvj vK ř`I qvi ci Bı ZMYbvKıj xb Ae`ıq
- K. Avi ZřřK vclwi řq vbtZ cvi ře bv
- L. Bı řZi ci vclwi řq vbtZ cvi ře
- M. Bı řZi gřa`vclwi řq vbtZ cvi ře
- N. řKıvıUB mıvK bq|

GK_ıq DĚi vı b

- 1. GK Zvj vK cŏvb Kivi ci Bı řZi gřa`řřK vclwi řq vbtj H Zvj vKřK vK etj ?
- 2. GK Zvj vK cŏvb Kivi ci Bı řZi gřa`řřK vclwi řq bv vbtj H Zvj vKřK vK etj ?
- 3. řKD GK Zvj vK ev`řř Zvj vK evřqb Gi ci hv`řřK Avevi MřhY Kı řZ Pıq Zvıřj vK Kı řZ nq?
- 4. řřK vZb Zŭři (cıeřve`ıq) GK GK Kři vZb Zvj vK ř`I qřřK kı řřAvřZi cıı fıvıq vK etj ?

mřřřB DĚi-cĕæ

- 1. Zvj vK KLB`ea? vj Lřj|
- 2. řřř-řři meřıva gıgısmıvı cřř Kř vj Lřj|
- 3. Zvj vK cŏvřbi mıvK cıvZ vj Lřj|
- 4. mřeřĚg Zvj vK KřřK etj vj Lřj|
- 5. DĚg Zvj vK KřřK etj vj Lřj|
- 6. mřvZ cıı cřř Zvj vK KřřK etj vj Lřj|
- 7. Zvj vřK ıvRqř evřqb KřřK etj vj Lřj|

iPbıřj-K DĚi-cĕæ

- 1. řřř-řři meřıva gıgısmıvı cıvZ me`hvı Z fıře vj Lřj|
- 2. Zvj vK`řřbi cıvZ m=cřK@e`hvı Z eYřv Kı ab|
- 3. weřřbıcKıvı Zvj vK m=cřK@eYřv Kı ab|

cW t 6

cbtweevn

Df'ik

G cW Aa'qb Kfi Avcb

- ◆ Zvj vK ci ~fK cbvq MhY Kivi Dcvq mactK@ej tZ cvi teb |
- ◆ cL'veZB Kfi tbl qvi c×wZmgn Dfj L KitZ cvi teb |
- ◆ weevn bevqb mactK@ej tZ cvi teb |
- ◆ bZb Kfi cjtweevn mactK@eYBv w tZ cvi teb |
- ◆ wj v ev evnvb weevn mactK@Avtj vPbv KitZ cvi teb |

Zvj vK ci cbvq cvl qvi Dcvq

~fK Zvj vK cDvbi ci ZfK cbvq ~x wntmte MY" Kivi wZbu c×wZ itqtQ | hv Bmj vgx kiXAvZ KZR. ~fKZ | c×wZ, tj v wv@eCN

1. ~fK wlvitq tbl qvi gva'tg |
2. cteP weevn bevqb Kivi gva'tg |
3. cjt weevn Kivi gva'tg |

~fK wlvitq tbqv

~x cve'v~vq ~vKvKvjxb Z_v FZgZx bv ~vKv Ae'vq ~fgx hv' ZfK GK Zvj vK ivRqx (wlvitq cvl qvi mshvM m@j Z Zvj vK) A_er ~B Zvj vK ivRqx cDvb Kfi Zvntj ~x wZb gvftmi BIZ cvj b Kiv Ae'vq ~fgx ZfK cbvq ~x wntmte cL'vevni Kfi wbtZ cvti | Avi GtZ Kfi D³ ~x Zvi ~fgxi Rb' cbvq ~x wntmte MY" nte |

cL'veZB Kfi tbqvi c×wZmgn

wbt@e th tKvb GKw c×wZ Aej @b Kfi ~fK cL'veZB Kfi tbqv hvq | BIZ Z_v Zvj vK wZb gvftmi tFZI (1) DAwg tZvgvK wlvitq wbj vgO ev G RvZxq evK" e'envi Kite | (2) ~xi m½ ^wK wgvj Z ntaq | (3) thSb DtERbvi m½ ~fK ~ukKti | 4 | Kvgfve wbtq ~xi cDZ ZmKtq BZ'w c×wZ Aej @b Kfi Zvj vK ivRqxi ci ~fK wlvitq tbl qv hvq | gZvSfi ~fgx i ayK_v Ovi vB ~fK wlvitq wbtZ nte | KvRi gva'tg wlvitq tbqvUv MhYthvM" bq |

cteP weevn bevqb

GK Zvj vK ivRqx ev ~B Zvj vK ivRqx cDvb Kivi ci BIZi gta" Z_v Zvj vK wZb gvftmi gta" hv' ~fgx Zvi ~fK wlvitq bv tbq Zvntj D³ GK Zvj vK ev ~B Zvj vK evtqb Zvj vK wntmte MY" nte | ZLb ~fK ~vfmekfite cL'veZB Kivi mshvM ~vKte bv | H ~fK wlvitq tctZ ntj cbvq wetaq KitZ nte Ges bZb Kfi t'b-tgvni avh@KitZ nte | GgZve'vq ~x ~faxb | tm B"Qv Kitj Zvi ~fgvK cbvq MhY KitZI cvti, cL'vL'vbi KitZ cvti | B"Qv Kitj tm Aci e'w@fK ~fgx wntmte eiY Kfi wbtZ cvti | ~fgx G ~fK wlvitq cvl qvi Rtb" tKvbifc Rei" w'lev Pic cDvM KitZ cvi teb bv | Ges Aci ~fgx MhYi e'vcviti evavl w'tZ cvi teb bv | eis Df'iq m@Z ntq bevq@bi e'e~v KitZ cvi teb | Avi GfiteB ZfK cbvq ~x wntmte wntmte MY" Kiv hvte |

bZb Kti clytnein

GtK GtK GK, `B I wZb Zvj vK ntq hvl qvi ci `vgr I `x ci `uti i Rtb` wPi Zti nviq ntq hvq| AZtci Df`q clyivq `vgr-`x wntmte wgvj Z nl qvi tKvb AeKvk tbB| Avi G mgq `vgr tmB `xi `vgr wntmte MY` nq bv Ges `x tmB `vgr `x wntmte MY` nq bv| GK mgq hviv wQj ci `uti i Rtb` m`uY`vuj vj, Zvj vK msNuUZ nl qvi ci Zvi vB ci `uti i Rtb` nviq ntq hvq| G nviq nl qvi K_v KzAvb gRxt` i miv Avj -evKvivi - wbtg³ AvqvZvsk t_`tK clywYZ nq|

فَاِنْ طَلَّقَهَا فَلَا تَحِلُّ لَهُ مِنْ بَعْدِ .

0AZtci hw` tm ZvtK Zvj vK t`q, Zvntj tm Zvi Rb` nuj vj nte bv|0 (miv Avj -evKvivi : 230)

wZb Zvj vK ci ci `ui nviq nl qvi KviY

ZZxqevi Zvj vK `vrb `vgr-`xi gvtS Pevsifvte wv`Q` NtU hvq Ges Zviv ci `uti i Rtb` nviq ntq hvq| tKbbv G ZZxqevti i Zvj vK I hw` m`uY`vuj vK msNuUZ bv nZ, hw` GKRB Ab` Rtb` nviq bv nZ Zvntj cv`extZ mKj `vgriv `xt` i `eevK Rieb wbtq gvi vZK wOvbvub tLj evi m`hvm tcZ| `xtK `x wntmte Zvi cvl bv AvvKvi w`Z bv, A_P tm Zvi KvQ t_`tK g³ jvf Kitz cvi tj Ab`T weevnZ ntq mlyx `v`uZ` Rieb hvctbi m`hvm jvf Kitz cvi Z| tm Kvi tY Bmj vgx kix0qvZ G g³ i e`e`v Kiv ntqtQ| Ab`_vq Ae`v `wvZ GB th, Gkevi GKRB i m`hvm `eevK m`uK`ntj Rieb tKvb w`bB Zvi eUb t_`tK w`KwZ. cvl qv m`e nZ bv| dtj `xt` i cY`AvvKvi I thgb Zvi KvQ tcZ bv, tZgvb Zvi KvQ t_`tK wbtq Acv GKRB tK `vgrZj ei Y Kti wbtq mlyx `v`uZ` Rieb hvcb Kivl m`e nZ bv|

wZb Zvj vK ci H `xtK clyivq cvl qvi Dcvq

G ch`h`/2 gnvb Avj wv etj bN

فَلَا تَحِلُّ لَهُ مِنْ بَعْدِ حَتَّى تَنْكِحَ زَوْجاً غَيْرَهُ .

0AZtci tm Zvi Rb` `ea nte bv, th ch`sl bv tm Ab` `vgrv mvt_ mSMZ nte|0 (miv Avj -evKvivi : 230)

Bmj vtgi e`e`v nt`Q, wZbevi Zvj vK nl qvi ci G `vgr-`x ci `uti i Rtb` wPi w`tbi Zti nviq ntq hvq| wKs` Df`q hw` Avevi `vgr-`x wntmte GKw`Z ntZ Pvg Zvntj `x tj vKw`tK Acv GKRB `vgr MhY Kitz nte Ges `vfvwK wbtqg Zvi KvQ t_`tK g³ tctZ nte, Ab`_vq ZvtK cUg `vgr weevn Kiv KLtbr nuj vj nte bv|

Acv `vgrv m`hvm `eevK m`cK`vcb Kivi KviY

ZZxqevti i Zvj vK msNuUZ nl qvi ci `vgr-`xi clyvq³bj tbi Rtb` KzAvb gRxt` th Acv GK e`v`i mvt_ `vgr-`xi m`uK`vcb I Zvi KvQ t_`tK `vfvwK wbtqg Zvj vK jvtfi kZ`Kiv ntqtQ, Zvi gta` I Ggb gb `vfvwK KviY itqtQ hv cU`Z`K `vgrvK Pevsifvte Zvj vK `vb t_`tK wei Z ivtL| tKbbv, Acv tKvb `vgr KZR. `x ntq Gtj ZvtK cUg `vgrv ct`q clyivq `x wntmte Ljx gtb MhY Kiv eob KwB e`v`v nte `wvq| G Kvi tY me `vgrv wvR `xtK wZb Zvj vK w`tZ Lj mntR i vR nte bv|

Zvj vK cvw evw K Rieb i vKevP

Zvj vK m`uK`Z G Avtj vPbv t_`tK `u0 tevSv hvq th, Bmj vtgi `w0tZ cvw evw K Rieb AZ`sl gnvb I m`ybvnt` Rieb hvZ Kti tKvb cKvi wech` t`Lv w`tZ bv cvti, Zvi Rtb` m`e` mei Ktgi e`e`v MhY Kiv ntqtQ| AZGe ejv hvq, Bmj vtgi Zvj vK e`e`v cvw evw K Rieb i vKevP| Zvj vK t`qvi ci I `xtK wlvitq ivLv gvI `xtv Dcvq Db`y ivLv ntqtQ, wv`0 mgtqi gta` wlvitq tbi qv Ges weevn bevq Kiv| Gi Kvi Y GB th, G `vU DcvqB P ov`sl wech`qi niZ t_`tK tMvU

cwi evi tK i qv Kivi Rb` ht_0 | Avi wZb Zvj vK t` qvi cil t`xtK wdiw tq ivL tZ bv civiv Ges wdiw tq ivLvi mshvM bv vKivl AZ`sl weAvb m`sz e'e-v | G nj mvgvjsNbKvix`i Rb` kixdAvfZi Zid t`tK GKwU kw`l th tjvK G KvR Kite, Zvi kw`l ZvtK t'vM Ki tZ nte | Gi 0viv c0vWYZ nj th, vgr G t`xtK wbtq Ni bv KiviB wmv`vsl Pevsifvte wbtqtQ | AZGe tm cwi YvZ m`utK`Psl-fvebv KtiB G c`tqC MhY Kti tQ etj ati wbtZ nte | tKbbv hvr` tKD ev`weKB wB`KwZ tctZ Prq Zvntj wB`KwZ j vtfi mshvM ZvtK t`qvB mgvPxb | ZvB kixdAvfZi G e'e-v G `wotZ mwZ`B Kj`vYgq |

mjv weev (wevtni evmbv c0k0)

c'teP3 Avtj vPbvq GK_v ejv ntqtQ th, vgr Zvi t`xtK GKmt1/2 wKsev kixdAvZ m`sz wbtqg wZb ZvjvK c0vb Kivi ci ZvtK wdiw tq ivLvi tKvb Dcvq_vtK bv | tm Zvi Rtb` wPiZti nvi vq ntq hvq | Zte kixqfZ GKwU gvI DcvqB Dbx` ivLv ntqtQ | Avi Zv nj -

حَوِّجْنَا نَكْمِيحُ زُفَايَانَ طَلَّقَهَا فَلَا جُحَاحَ لِمَهُمَا أَنْ يَتَرَاجَعَا إِنِ ظَنَّمَا أَنْ يَكْتُمَا
حُودَ اللَّهِ وَتِلْكَ حُودُ اللَّهِ.

0hzqY bv tm Aci tKvb vgr tK wbtq Kti | AZtci hvr` tm ZvtK ZvjvK t`q Avi Zviv Dftq gtb Kti th, Zviv Avj wni wearb Kvrtqg ivL tZ cvite, Zvntj Zvt`i 0Rtbi c0vrvq weevnZ ntZ tKvb t`vl tbB|0 (miv Avj-evKvrv : 230)

w0Zxq vgr m1/2 i'aywevtni AvK` nI qvB ht_0 bq eis Dftqi gta` thsb wvj bl mwvZ ntZ nte | G AvqvZ t`tK GKmt1/2 t'vBv K_v Rvrv tmj | GKwU GB th, Aci GK cjt'li mvt_ wbtq i'AvK` ntZ nteN Zv tevsv tmj kA t`tK | Avi w0Zxq GB th, tm cjt'li mvt_ Zvi thsb m1/2 Abv0Z ntZ

ntq | G K_v Rvrv tmj kA t`tK | KzAvtbi AvqvZ t`tK hvr` I i'aywbtq AvK`B tevsvq, wKs` nrv m t`tK c0vWYZ i'aywbtq Abv0vB ht_0 bq, vgr t'xi thsb wvj bl Acwv nvh0

w0Zxq weevnKvix e'w3 tK Aek`B h_vh_fvte vgr ntZ nte | A`v i'aywbtq AvK` ntj B Pj te bv, thsb wvj bl ntZ nte | Avi i'ayAvK` I thsb wvj b ntj B Pj te bv, w0Zxq weevnKvix tK c'vrcv'fvte vgr ntZ nte | Zvi gvtb, Zvi mvt_ G t'vjvKwU i'vgr t'x wntmte GKtI emevm Ki tZ nte | A`vqv ev GK i'wI vgr t'x bq, m'vavi Y I v'fveK wbtqg th'fc vgr t'x'fc emevm Kiv nq, Avwv 0 mgvti Rtb` tZgub ntZ nte | Zvi ci hvr` tm tKvb Kvity ZvjvK t`q ev gviv hvq ZteB t'xi ct'q c0g vgr wBKU hvI qvi I weevn Kivi nI qvi mshvM mw0 nte |

wKs'eZ0vB Kvrtj thgb m'vavi Y i'wZ wntmte t`Lv hvq, tKD Zvi t`xtK i'vMi ekeZi`ntq GKmt1/2 wZb ZvjvK w`tq w`j, cti Abv0vc RvMj, Ni-msmv'ii weal`l'ic t`tL fvZ-m'sj`lntq coj, ZLb tKvb eUzevUe, LjvZ fvB, gvqvZ fvB tK t'w tK AvK` Kwitq GK ivZ GKtI_vK tZ w`j | cti i'w b mKvj tejvq Zvi KvQ t`tK ZvjvK wbtq cti tm wbtRB Avevi ZvtK wbtq Kij | G i'wZ KzAvtbi c'teP3 AvqvZ t`tK c0vWYZ bq, c0vWYZ bq tKvb nrv m t`tK | G nt`Q m`uY`gB Mov, wbtRt`i c0qvRtb Awv`KZ. I D`wvZ GK RNb` c'st | cwi fvrvq G'ic wbtq tK ejv nq 0vrvj v wbtq0 | G wbtq D'tI k` i'ayAci GKRtbi Rtb` t'x t'jvKwU tK n'v'v Kti t`qvi evmbv Kiv | Zvi gvtb GB th, w0Zxqevi th tjvK wbtq Kti Zvi gtb G five RvMz_vtK th, tm G t'x t'jvKwU tK `v'uZ` Rxeb hvctbi D'tI tK` wbtq Ki tQ bv | tm i'ayGK i'vZi vgr | ivZ tkl nI qvi ciB tm ZvtK ZvjvK w`tq t`te, thb Aci GKRB ZvtK v'qvfvte vgr t'x wntmte emevm Kivi Rtb` wbtq Ki tZ c'v' | wK t'x t'jvKwU gtbl G K_vB RvMz_vtK Avi c0g vgr hvv Rtb` GZ wKQyKiv nt`Qn tmI Rvrb th I t'gtq-t'jvKwU Avmtj ZviB t'x, gvI GK i'v'v Rtb` ZvtK Aci GK cjt'li t'x wntmte tQto t`qv ntqtQ | e`Z G wPsl I G'ic K_v th KZ j 34vKi, KZ RNb` exfrm Zv fvrvq c0vK Ki hvq bv | G'ic KvR KzAvb nrv m mgv`Z ntZ cvti bv, ntZ cvtibv Bmj tgi Dc`wvZ wearb | A_P ZvB AvR wZ` Abv0Z nt`Q mgv'vRi hI ZI |

nv`xtmi cwi Fvlvq Gifc weq th Kti, ZvtK ejv nq محلل N̄ th cḷg ṯgxi Rtb` nvj vj Kti t` qvi
Df̄t̄k` weq Kti | nv`xtm ṯófvte ejv ntqtQ t

ان رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم لعن المحلل و المحلل له.

0th tjvK nvj vj Kvix Ges hvi Rtb` tm nvj vj Kvix nqN̄ Gt`i Df̄t̄qi Dci bex Kixg (mv.)
Awfk=cvZ Kti t̄Qb|0
nhi Z Ave`jym Beb AveYm (iv.) etj tQb-

سئل رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم عن المحلل قال لا - الا نكاح رغبة لا
دلسة ولا استهزاء بكتاب الله عز و جل .

0bex Kixg (mv.)-tK nvj vj Kvix m=útK®Rt̄Ám Kiv nj | wZwb ej tj b- bv, Gifc weq Kiv hrte b|
weq nte `iayZv-B, hv AbwZ nte cri ṯúmi K AvM̄n, hvZ tKvibjc tatkveM̄R I cZvi Yv_vKte bv,
hv Kij Avj mi wKZvte m̄t_ Kiv nte bv tKvibjc VvEv-we`fcc`AvPiY|0

cv̄VhEi gj`iqb
eū`beP̄wbK DĒi-cġæ
GKK_vq DĒi w̄ b

- 1. 0Avwg tZvqv̄tK w̄dwi tq w̄bj v̄g0-G RvZxq evK` tKv_vq e`envi Kiv nq?
- 2. GK Zvj vK Ges `B̄ Zvj vK ev̄tqb-Gi ci ṯxtK tctZ ntj w̄K Kitz nq|
- 3. w̄jv v̄veevn Bmj vtg `ea w̄K?

msw̄jB DĒi-cġæ

- 1. Zvj vK t` I qvi ci c̄yivq ṯx̄ w̄m̄vte cvl qvi Dcvqmḡw̄j L̄j|
- 2. ṯxtK w̄dwi tq t̄bI qvi c×w̄Z m̄c̄t̄K®Av̄tj vP̄bv Kiab|
- 3. c̄teP̄ v̄veevn bevqb Kiv m̄c̄t̄K®eȲb̄v Kiab|
- 4. bZb Kti c̄lyt̄veevn m̄c̄t̄K®Av̄tj vP̄bv Kiab|
- 5. w̄jv v̄ev̄v̄v̄v̄ v̄veevn m̄c̄t̄K®j L̄j|

iP̄bv̄j-K DĒi-cġæ

- 1. Zvj vK c0vt̄bi ci H ṯxtK c̄yivq M̄h̄Y Kivi c×w̄Zmḡw̄e ṯw̄i Zfvte Av̄tj vP̄bv Kiab|

cW t 7

weevn wef`Q` msµvš`kixAıfZi cwi fvlv I weavb

Df`ik`

G cW Aa`qb Kfi Avıb—

- ◆ weevn wef`Qf`i cwi fvlv, tjv ej tZ cvi`teb
- ◆ c×wZMZ w`K t_`tK Zij v`fKi cKvi, tjvi eYb`v w`tZ cvi`teb
- ◆ kāmZ w`K t_`tK Zij v`fKi cKvi, tjvi eYb`v Ki tZ cvi`teb
- ◆ `úó Zij vK weavbmn eYb`v Ki tZ cvi`teb
- ◆ BswMZcY`Zij vK weavbmn eYb`v Ki tZ cvi`teb
- ◆ aib ev cKwZi w`K t_`tK Zij v`fKi cKvi t`f` eYb`v Ki tZ cvi`teb
- ◆ Ljv I Cjv m=c`fK`eYb`v Ki tZ cvi`teb

th mKj cwi fvlvi mvrıth` weevn wef`Q` msMwZ nq tm, tjv w`b`e`f`c-

1. Zij vK (طلاق)
2. Ljv (خلع)
3. ZıdexR (تفویض)
4. Cj vı (ایلاء)

Zij vK

wb`v`θ ktāi gra`tg` `ıgx-`xi ga`Kvi weevn eÜbtK wObakivi big nj Zij vK |
 G cwi fvlv, tjv e`enıi Kfi `ıgx-`xi gta` th Zij vK ev wef`Q` msNıUZ nq Zv KtqK fıfM wef`3 |

c×wZMZ w`K t_`tK Zij vK wZb cKvi

1. أحسن الطلاق (mtef`Eg Zij vK)
2. حسن الطلاق (DEg Zij vK)
3. بدعى الطلاق (we`AvZ ev mbywZ cwi cıw`Zij vK)

احسن الطلاق mtef`Eg Zij vK

`ıgx Zvi `ıfK Ggb cweıve`ıq GK Zij vK cÜvb Kfi th cweıve`ıq Zvi m½ thšbugj b nqwb Ges
 Gıci wZb gym chŞıf`ıfK Zvi BıZ (Zij v`fKi ci wıw`θ mgq Aıf`ıvı Kiv) cY`Kıv chŞıfH Ae`ıq
 fıfL fı`te | G c×wZfZ Zij vK cÜvb`fK mtef`Eg Zij vK etj |

G Zij v`fKi weavb

BıZ Z_v`ı KZR.Aıf`ıvı wZb gym fkl nı qıvı ce`chŞıfG Zij vKıU GK Zij v`fK ivRqx wntmte MY`
 nte | G mgıqi gta` `ıgx Zvi `ıfK weıfkl c×wZfZ (c`teP cıfV emıYZ nıqıQ) wclwııq wıbj tm `ı
 wntmteB MY` nte | Avı hıw` BıZKıj Z_v wZb gym fkl nıq hıvı qv chŞıf`ıfK wclwııq bıvı bıvı qv nq,
 Zıvıfj G Zij vKıU`fK GK Zij vK evıqıb nıq hıvıe | D³ `ıfK `ıwntmte cıvııq tıfZ nıj weevn
 bevıq Kfi wıfZ nte |

حسن الطلاق ev DĖg cšiq Zvj vK

ˆrgx Zvi ˆxtK cici wZb Zúti (cmeTveˆvq) GK GK Kti wZb Zvj vK cŏvb Ki vK DĖg Zvj vK etj |

G Zvj vK i weavb

cŏg Zúti i (cmeTveˆvq) Zvj vK cŏvb Kivi ci wZxq Zúti Avi GK Zvj vK cŏvbi ceˆchšI Zv GK Zvj vK ivRqx wntmte MYˆ nte | Gi gtaˆ ˆrgx ZvK wlvitq wbtj tm cŏv vq ˆx wntmte MYˆ nte | Avi hwˆ wZxq Zúti (cmeTveˆvq) wlvitq bv wbtq wZxq Zvj vK cŏvb Kti Zvntj ˆy Zvj vK ivRqx wntmte MYˆ nte | ZZxq Zúti ZZxq Zvj vK cŏvbi cteˆrgx ZvK wlvitq wbtj tm ˆx wntmte MYˆ nte | Avi hwˆ ZZxq Zvj vK cŏvb Kti tdtj Zvntj bZb Kti cŏt weevn Onov ZvK ˆx wntmte MYˆ Kiv hite bv | wZb Zvj vK Gi ci ˆxtK cŏv vq tctZ ntj wK cˆwZ i tqŏ Zv cteˆ cŏv Avtj wPZ ntqŏ |

Zvj vK te`qx

te`qx Zvj vK ej tZ ešvq ˆrgx Zvi ˆxtK GKB mt½ wZb Zvj vK cŏvb Ki te ev GK Zúti wZb Zvj vK cŏvb Ki te | A_ev GKB Zúti GKmt½ ˆy Zvj vK cŏvb Kiv A_ev FZmte Aeˆvq Zvj vK cŏvb Kiv A_ev Ggb Zúti Zvj vK cŏvb Kiv th Zúti Dfŏqi gtaˆ thšb wjj b ntqŏ |

G Zvj vK i weavb

G Zvj vK i weavb nj , AwKvsk wdknwe`t`i gtZ Zvj vKB ntq hite Ges th msL`K Zvj vK w`tqŏ ZvB msNwUZ nte |

Kvi l gtZ thtnZkixŏAvZ mˆsz cˆwZ Abŏvqx nqvb ZvB tKvb Zvj vKB msNwUZ nte bv | gZvšti thtnZzZvj vK kãw D`Pwi Z ntqŏ ZvB GK Zvj vK msNwUZ nte | (bvBj j Avl Zvi Avj wgv kl Kvbv)

kãMZ w`K t`K Zvj vK i cŏvi

Zvj vK cŏvbi Rbˆ th kãvej x eˆeüZ nq tm ˆwŏtKy t`K Zvj vK ˆy cŏvi |

1. mvi xnˆev ˆúŏ Zvj vK
2. tKbvqn ev Bw½Z gj-K Zvj vK

mvi xn ev ˆúŏ Zvj vK

mvi xn ev ˆúŏ Zvj vK ej tZ Ggb Zvj vK tK ešvq th Zvj vK cŏvbi tŏtˆ i ayZvj vK i Rbˆ eˆeüZ kã cŏqwm Kiv nq thgb ˆrgx Zvi ˆxtK ej te Zwg Zvj vK/Zvtj K, tZvgtK Zvj vK w`j vq BZˆw` kã |

tKbvqn&Zvj vK t tKbvqn (Bw½Zen) Zvj vK ej tZ Ggb Zvj vK tK ešvq th Zvj vK cŏvbi tŏtˆ Ggb kã cŏqwm Kiv nq th kã ˆúŏvte Zvj vK i A_ cŏvb Kti bv | Zte Zvj vK i cŏz Bw½Z Kti |

mvi xn cŏk`k` Zvj vK i Rbˆ eˆeüZ KwZcq kã

1. Zwg Zvj vK, 2. Zwg Zvtj K, 3. Zwg Zvj vK cŏv, 4. Awg tZvgtK Zvj vK w`j vq BZˆw` |

G Zvj vK i weavb

Dctiv³ kãmgr eˆenvi Kti tKvb msLˆv Dŏj l bv Kti tKD hwˆ Zvj vK cŏvb Kti Zvntj GK Zvj vK ivRqx AbyŏZ nte |

Avi hwˆ GK ev ˆy msLˆv Dŏj l Kiv nq Zvntj GK Zvj vK/ˆy Zvj vK ivRqx AbyŏZ nte | Zvj vK tktl Bŏtzi mgq Kvtj i gtaˆ ˆxtK ˆrgx wlvitq wbtj cvite | G mgq Kvtj i gtaˆ hwˆ wlvitq bv tbq Zvntj GK / ˆy Zvj vK evtqb ntq hite, ZLb ˆxtK tctZ ntj weevn bevqb Ki tZ nte |

Bmj vngK = WWR-3 : Bmj vgx mgvR e'e v

weG/weGmGm tcdMg

Avi hir wzb Zvj vK c'vb Kti Zintj Gi wearb te`qx Zvj vK i wearb Gi Abijc ntq hrte | G
cvtVB Avtj vPZ ntqtQ |

mvi xn Zvj vK tKvb cKvfi i mbq`Zi c'qvRb nq bv | tKbbv G Zvj vK i kāmgn cKvk` Zvj vK i
A`enb Kti |

tKbvqv Zvj vK i Rb` e`euZ kāmgn

(1) Zwg GKv, (2) tZvgvi m½ Avgvi m=úK`fb, (3) Zwg Avgvi t`fK c`K, (4) Zwg `vqgš, (5)
Zwg gš, (6) Zwg tZvgvi eveli emotZ Pftj hvl, (7) tZvgvi m×všfZwg bvl, (8) tei ntq hvl, (9)
tZvgvi `vqZ;tZvgvi Dci BZ`w |

G Zvj vK i wearb

mvari YZ G kã`tjv Øivv Zvj vK nq bv | G kã`jv Øivv Zvj vK Kvhr i nI qvi Rb` Zvj vK i mbq`Z
_vKtZ nte | Ab`vq Zvj vK AbjōZ nte bv | Zvj vK i mbq`Z _vKtj GK Zvj vK evtqb AbjōZ nte |
(Kžih)

aib ev cKvzi w K t`fK Zvj vK i cKvi

Zvj vK i ai Y ev cKvzi w K t`fK Zvj vK wzb cKvi |

- 1. Zvj vK i vRqx (cE`veZ`thvM` Zvj vK)
- 2. Zvj vK evtqb (c`KKvix Zvj vK)
- 3. Zvj vK gMvj whv (KwB Zvj vK)

Zvj vK i vRqx

th Zvj vK c'vb Kivi ci `rgx Zvi `fK B'fZi gta` wlvitq mbtZ c'vi ZvtK Zvj vK i vRqx etj |
h_v GK Zvj vK ev `š Zvj vK etj Zvj vK c'vb Kiti Zv GK / `š Zvj vK i vRqx wntmte MY` nte |

Zvj vK evtqb

th Zvj vK i ci `xi Dci `rgxi Awakvi _vK bv, G t`fK `rgx`x c'vqv weevn eUtb Avex ntZ
ntj Zvt` i weevntK bevqb Kitz nte | h_vn GK / `š Zvj vK i vRqx c'vb Kivi ci B'fZi gta` hw`
`fK wlvitq bv tbqv nq Zvntj Zv GK / `š Zvj vK i vRqx wntmte MY` nte |

Ljv Zvj vK

`rgx`xi wef`Oq` i Avi GKw c×wZ nj ØLjvØ, hvK Ljv Zvj vK etj | ØLjv Zvj vKØ gvfb, `x`rgxi
mvt`_vKtZ i wR bq, tmRtb` tm Zvj vK mbtZ Piv; wKš` `rgx Zvj vK w`fZ B`Oj` bq | Gifc Ae`vq
`x wKQyUvKv-cqmv w`tq `rgxK Zvj vK w`fZ i vhx Kti tbq | Bmj vtg GtK ejv nq ØLjv Zvj vKØ Ges
ki wAvtZ Gifc Zvj vK i AeKvK itqtQ | tKbbv `x hw` tKvbgfZB `rgxi mvt`_vKtZ c'vZ bq, Avi
`rgxL ZvtK Zvj vK w`fZ i wR bq | G Ae`v GKRb bixi ct`f AZ`šf gg`šK | ZvB mšhvm i vLv
ntqtQ, `x hw` `rgxK UvKv-cqmv w`tq Zvj vK w`fZ eva` Kitz c'vi Ges tm Zvj vK w`tq f`q, Zte
`xi gš`j vtfi c`Dbš` ntq hvq | G chšq KžvAvb gvRf` i wbt`³ AvqvZwUfK mvgfb i vLtz nte |
Avj w ZvAvj v etj b |

وَلَا يَحِلُّ لَكُمْ أَنْ تَأْخُذُوا مِمَّا آتَتْكُمْ حَوْثًا إِلَّا أَنْ يَخَافَ أَلَّا يُقِيمَ حُدُودَ اللَّهِ فِي
خِفْتِهِمْ أَلَّا يُقِيمَ حُدُودَ اللَّهِ فَلَا جُنَاحَ عَلَيْهِمَا فِيمَا افْتَلَتْ بِهِ .

ØtZvgiv tZvgv` i `fK hv c'vb Kti Q Zv t`fK tKvb wKQyMhY Kiv tZvgv` i Rb` ea ntebv | AeK`
hw` Zvt` i Df`qi AvksKv nq th, Zviv Avj uni mxgvti Lv i `fV Kti Pj`fZ cvitebv Ges tZvgiv hw`
AvksKv Ki th, Zviv Avj uni mxgvti Lv i `fV Kti Pj`fZ cvitebv, Zte `x tKvb wKQy weibgtq w`wz
tctZ Pivtj ZvtZ Zvt` i Kiviv tKvb Aciva tbB|Ø (miv Avj -evKiv : 229)

G AvqvZ t`fK Ljv Zvj vK i mšhvm c'vwyZ nq Ges GI c'vwyZ nq th, `x hw` UvKv-cqmv weibgtq
`rgxi Kiv t`fK Zvj vK MhY Kti Ges `rgx tm A`MhY Kti Zte ZvtZ tKvb t`vl nte bv | Zvteq
BKivgtK wRf`Am Kiv ntqQj t ØLjv Zvj vK i tKvb wRf` AvtQ wK ?

uZib ej tj b, nhi Z Beb AveYm (iv) ej tZb t

ان اول خلق كان فى الاسلام فى أخت عبد الله بن ابى زوجة ثات ابن قيس .
 0Bmj vgx mgvR c0g 0Ljv0 Zvj vK Aby0Z ntq0j Ave`jyn Beṭb DevB0i tev mmeZ Beṭb Kivqmi
 `xi e`vcvfi |0
 gtb ivLtZ nte, Ljv Zvj vKi AeKvk Bmj vtg AvtQ GK_v WK| Avi Gi mshuM ivLv ntq0 Ggb me
 `xi gypj vtfi Dcvq I cšv intmte, hv`i ctqj `rgxi mv` GKtI _vKvi tKvb DcvqB _vK bv
 Bmj vtg Gi c0Z uKQgvI DrmwvZ Kiv nqub| iayGZUKB bq, mwZ` K_v GB th, Bmj vtg Zvj vK
 `vṭbi gZB `xi ctqj Ljv Zvj vK M0YtKI AZ`šLvi vc gtb Kiv ntq0| G chq i vmtj Kixg (m)-
 Gi evYx nj t

أيما امرأة سالت زوجها الطلاق من غير بأس فحرام عليها رائحة الجنة .

0tKvb `ymn Kvi Y Ovov th gmvj v Zvi `rgxi KivQ Zij vK PivBte, Zvi Rtb` RvbwZ m`uY`hvi vq nte
 hvte|0
 AZGe G KivR tKvb bvi xi B Kiv DvPZ bq| bvi x I cjad N mKtj iB KZ0` Bmj vgx mgvRi cwi evi-
 `MFK mjm qZ Kti ivLv Ges G `MFK tKvbifc qvZM0tev mechq i m`yab bv Kiv|

ZvdxR

ZvdxR gtb qjgZv c0vb Kiv| Gi gta` `rax-`xi gta` me`Q` msNuUZ ntq _vK| kix0AvtZi
 cwi fvlvq ZvdxR ntPQ `rgx hv` th tKvb mgvqi Rb` Zvi `xK Zij vK c0vṭbi qjgZv c0vb Kti
 Avi `x G qjgZv c0vqM Kti ZvK Zij vK ZvdxR etj | thgb Avqv` i t`tk weevni Kweb bigvq G
 aitbi qjgZv c0vṭbi K_v Dvj L _vK| `rgx hv` GtZ m`S nq Zvntj `x G Zvj vK c0vṭb Avakvi
 ivtL|

Cjv cwi fvlv

`rgx-`xi ga`Kvi `eevniK m`uKFK Cjv bigK c0vqvi gva`tg vPvYZ Kiv hvq| Guv Dftqi gta`
 me`Q` msNuUZ Kivi e`vcvfi Zvj vKi B Abyjfc|

Cjvi cwi Pq

Cjv ktai A_`kc_, cwi fvlv K At_`Pvigm ev ZtZwaK mgvqi Rb` `xi vbKueZv`ni qv t`tk wei Z
 vKvi kc Kivi big Cjv|

Gi weavb

hv` tKD G Rivxq kc_ Kti Ges Pvi gvtmi gta` `rgx-`xi gta` wj b mwaZ bv nq Zv ntj Zv
 Zvj vK evtqb intmte c0hvR` nte|
 Avi hv` Pvi gvtmi gta` Zv` i Dftqi gta` wj b Aby0Z nq Zv ntj Cjv emZj etj MY` nte| Zte
 kc`_i Kivd0vii v`tZ nte|

Cjvi Kivd0vii

`k Rb wgmKvbtK b`vq m`Z fite GKtej v LvI qvZ nte ev cwi avṭbi e`c0vb Kitz nte| Guv Kiv
 m`e bv ntj uZb w`b tivhv ivLtZ nte|

c'W'ei gj'iqb
e'u' be'PibK DEi-c'kae

GK K_vq DEi w' b

1. 'vq' Zvi 't'K wZb c'w'e'v'e'vq GK GK K'ti wZb Zvj vK t' l qv'tK t'Kvb Zvj vK etj ?
2. Zvj v'tKi M'hY't'huM' c'w'Z' t'j v t' t'K GKw'U'i b'v'g w'j L'j'v|
3. 0'0'm'p'z'z' c'w'i c's'k' Zvj vK c'0'vb K'i't'j t'Kvb t'Kvb g'v'v'j'g w'c'k'w'e't' i g't'Z t'Kvb Zvj vK MY' n'te b'w'0'-K_w'U' w'K?
4. Zvj vK c'0'v't'bi m'g'q h'L'b Zvj vK R'v'Z'x'q k'a' e'eni'v' K'iv n'q-Z'v't'K t'Kvb Zvj vK etj ?
5. m'i'm'w'i Zvj v't'Ki A_ c'0'vb K't'i b'v'-G'g'b k'a' 0'v'iv Zvj vK c'0'vb K'iv't'K t'Kvb Zvj vK etj ?
6. t'L'v'v Zvj v't'Ki c'0'le K'vi c'q' t' t'K n't'q _v't'K?
7. C'j'v k't'ai A_ q'K?
8. Z'v'd'e'x'R 0'v'iv K'v't'K Zvj v't'Ki m't'huM' t' l q'v' n'q?
9. t'Kvb t'g't'q't'j v't'Ki t'q't'f' Bmj v't'g c'0'g L'j'v Zvj vK A'b'v'Z n'q?

ms'w'f'j' B DEi-c'kae

1. c'w'w'Z'M'Z w' K t' t'K Zvj vK K'Z c'k'vi? c'0'Z'K c'k'v't'i i m's'Av' w' b|
2. c'w'w'Z'M'Z Zvj v'K'm'g't'p'i w'e'ar'b e'Y'0'v' K'ia'b|
3. k'a'M'Z w' K t' t'K Zvj vK K'Z c'k'vi? c'0'Z'K c'k'v't'i i m's'Av'm'n G't' i w'e'ar'b D't'j' L' K'ia'b|
4. m'v'ix'n Zvj vK l t'K'b'v'q'v Zvj v't'Ki k'a'm'g'r' w'K w'K e'Y'0'v' K'ia'b|
5. c'k'w'Z' e'v a'i't'bi w' K t' t'K Zvj vK K'Z c'k'vi | c'0'Z'K c'k'v't'i i m's'Av'm'n G't' i w'e'ar'b D't'j' L' K'ia'b|
6. L'j'v Zvj vK K'v't'K etj ? w'e'ar'b'm'n A'v't'j' v'P'b'v' K'ia'b|
7. Z'v'd'e'x'R Zvj vK K'v't'K etj ? w'e'ar'b'm'n A'v't'j' v'P'b'v' K'ia'b?|
8. C'j'v m'p'c't'K e'Y'0'v' K'ia'b|

i'P'b'v'g'j'-K DEi-c'kae

1. 'vq'x- 'x'i w'e't'Q' m's'p'u's'f' c'w'i f'v'l'v' t'j'v w'e' h'w'i Z'f'v't'e' A'v't'j' v'P'b'v' K'ia'b|

<p>BDıbu</p> <p>4</p>

Bmj vřg cwi evi cwi Křı bv

řıgKv

Bmj vřg mgvR e`e`ıvq cwi evi B nřıv gıby Movi gj- tK>`a Ges mgvR MVřbi cřıv I `ıvq ıřıE | G Rb` cwi evi Movi e`ıvřı Bmj vřgi ıeavb ıřıřıQ | cwi evi Movi e`ıvřı Avj -KřAvřb gıvı Avj ıı ZıvAvj vi e`ıvK cwi Křı bv eıvZ nřıřıQ | cwi evi K RıebřK meřıxb mřı i I mřıLj Kivi Rb` Bmj vřg hZ ıe`ııı Z ıeavb ıřıřıQ, mgvR I ıvřıı Ab` tKıv třıřıı Rřb` GZ e`ıvK ıeııı-ıeavb řı I lqı nqıı | Bmj vřg ıvRbııZ I Bmj vřg A_řıııZı Rb` KZK řgřıı K ıeavb ıřıřı Zıv AvřıvřK hZ AvBb `ıKvi Zı `Zıx Kivi mřııM Avj ıı gıbyřK ıřıřıQı | ıKřı cwi evııı teıvq AZ`řı cwi Kıı Zřıřı cıvřı ıeavb ıřıřı řı I lqı nřıřıQ hıřZ e`ııı I mgvR MVřbi G gj- ms`ııı mKj iKg řıı-řııřıřıřıřı i řıı cıvřı mřıřı Rbřıv, jıv b-cıj b, mřıřıı ıKřııv, ıeııı, ZıvıK, dıvıřıq ev mřı c` eıUb bııZ, `řıı-řıı cıv `ııı K AııKıı I KZ`ı, ııZıv-gıZıv I mřıřıı mřııK, eřı ııZıv-gıZıv cřıZ KZ`ı, Ařıg řıvB-řııı I ııKı Avřııřıı cřıZ KZ`ı, gZ e`ııı cřıZ KZ`ı cřııZ. , ııZıvřıııııı mřııřıK Bmj vřg ııııı cwi Křı bv MřıY KřıřıQ | G, řııı cwi eZřı gıbyřı Rb` `ea I Kj `ıYKı bq |

AvřıvřP` BDıbu Dcřıv³ ıeıq, řıı ıe`ııı Zřıřı Zřı aıv nřıřıQ | AvřıvřPııı mııııı Rb` G BDıbuřK Pıııı cıřıv ıeřı³ Kıv nřıřıQ | cıv, řıı ııııııııı-

- ◆ cıv-1 : cwi evi cwi Křı bv
- ◆ cıv-2 : Rbıııııřı I Aıııj
- ◆ cıv-3 : Mřııııı Y I mřıřı cřıZıj b
- ◆ cıv-4 : mřıřıı ıKřııv

cwi ievi cwi Kí bv

cW t 1

Dítk

G cW Aa qb Kti Avcb

- ◆ cwi ievi cwi Kí bv mæc tK e j tZ cvi teb |
- ◆ Bmj vtgi `wotZ cwi ievi cwi Kí bvi bmxZ eYv Ki tZ cvi teb |
- ◆ RbwbqšY bv Kti wevtni cwiZ Bmj vg , iazj t`q- Zv ej tZ cvi teb |
- ◆ RbwbqšYi bvtg Mf@vZ ev afY nZ v`ea bq, Zv ej tZ cvi teb |
- ◆ RbwbqšYi Kzj eYv Ki tZ cvi teb |
- ◆ Bmj vg RbwbqšY mg_@ Kti bv, Zv Avtj vPbv Ki tZ cvi teb |
- ◆ Bmj vgx A_@e`vB RbwbqšYi Dítk` mdj Ki tZ cvi - Zv Avtj vPbv Ki tZ cvi teb |

figKv

cwi ievi cwi Kí bv n t`Q cwi Kí Z cwi ievi MVtbi Kihfjg | eZv b cWj Z A t`@RbmsL v ewx tiva Kivi Dítk` Rb hvi n m Kivi cPóitK cwi ievi cwi Kí bv ej v nq | e`vcK A t`@cwi ev t i i Avq I cwi ev t i i m`m` msL v i gta` mvg Am`Zv weavb Kti cwi Kí Z Dcv t q cwi ev t i i m`m` msL v w b q š t b i gva t g t Qv cwi ievi Mto t Z v v B cwi ievi cwi Kí bvi j`f | t m A t`@cwi ievi cwi Kí bv I Rb v w b q š t b c t q mgv_@ k a |

wek' `v` ms`vi ms`Ávbyvqx cwi ievi cwi Kí bv Rxb-hv t b i Ggb GKwU wPšlaviv I c`wZ hv t Kiv e`w` ev `úwZ `tq Ávb, `wofwz I `wqZ f e v t a i t c b f t Z t`Qv cWjw`Z n t q MhY Kti | cwi ievi cwi Kí bv ej tZ eSvq, hv v v cwi Kí Z, t QvU, m j x, `v`evb I mg@kvj x cwi ievi MVtbi D t`wM t b q v n q | m š t b i Rb v v b cwi ievi Avblyvqx n l qvB cwi ievi cwi Kí bvi g j- K_v |

Bmj vtgi `wotZ cwi ievi cwi Kí bv

Bmj vgx mgvR e'e vq cwi ievi B n t j v g v b y Movi g j- t K`^ Ges mgvR MVtbi c h v b I `v q x w f i e | G Rb` cwi ievi Movi e`vcv t i Bmj vtgi weavb i t q t Q | cwi ievi Movi e`vcv t i g n v b Avj m Z v Avj v i e`vcK cwi Kí bv ewY` n t q t Q | cwi ewi K Rxb t K me@xY m y i Kivi Rb` Bmj vg hZ we`w i Z weavb w t q t Q, mgvR I i v t o f t K v b A z t b i R t b` GZ e`vcK wea-weavb t`l q v n q v b | Bmj vgx i v R b m i Z I Bmj vgx A_@mZi Rb` KZK t g š j K weavb w t q Z v i B Avtj v t K h Z AvBb `i K v i Z v `Z i x Kivi m j h v M Avj m g v b y t K w t q t Q b | w K š` cwi ev t i i t e j v q A Z `š i cwi Kí Z f v t e c Y @ weavb w t q t`l q v n t q t Q h v t Z e`w` I mgvR MVtbi G g j- m s`wU m K j i K g f j y á w š t t`K i f j v c v q | m š t b Rb v v b, j v j b- c v j b, w k f j v v b, weevn, Z v j v K, d v i v t q h ev m æ c` e U b b m Z, `t g x-`x i c v i `ú w i K A w a K v i I K Z @, w c Z v- g v Z v I m š t b i m æ ú K @ e x w c Z v- g v Z v i c h Z K Z @, A f j g f i v B- t e v b I w b K U A v Z w q t`i c h Z K Z @, g Z e`w` i c h Z K Z @` B Z `w` , i a z c Y @ e l q m æ ú t K @ Bmj vg w P i `v q x cwi Kí bv M h Y K t i t Q |

Bmj vg cwi ievi t K w`w Z k j I m g Z v t e cwi P j b r i R b` weevn Kivi c h Z D r m w n Z K t i t Q | Bmj vgx `wofwz i Avtj v t K cwi Kí Z cwi ievi Movi R t b` w Z b i U g j- b m i Z ewY` n t q t Q, t h g j- b m i Z D t c f j v K i t j m g v t R `w i `Z v, A k w š t cwi ievi a y s m I g v b e c R t b w i m g a v i v f j w Z M O`I n t Z eva |

gj-bmZ

1. wetq metPtq mnRj f`ntZ nte| wetqi e`vcviti Rulj Zv mupKiv hvte br| tgvUvgv cvl-cvix Rjt tMtjB weevni e`e`v KiZ nte| hvZ weevntHm` brix cjtali`bmZKgvb enij _vtK Ges gibe cRbř aviq AcieTzvi`uk`j mTz br cvti |

2. weevn Qrov brix-cjtali` Aeva tgv vtgkvi mKj c_ eU Kti w`tZ nte| brix-cjald hvZ A%ea cšvq thšb mteM KiZ br cvti | AvRtKi` cU`extZ brix mteM mnR j f` nI qvq Ges RbšbqšřYi mi`Avgv` nvtZi KvQ`_vKvq cjtali` mntR wetqi tevSv gv_vq vbtZ Pqv| GtZ Bmj vtgi` cwi Kwi Z cwi evi evav M0` nT`Q| Nti Nti GKwaK tqtq AweevnZ Ae`vq cto AvtQ| GtZ gv-elevi Dci Zvt`i fiY-ıcvlřYi Pvc cotQ| KLıbv KLıbv tqtqt`i wetqi e`e`v nti I thšZK tjvfx cvtli` KviřY mcZvi A_šbZK Ae`v tftř Pžgvi nřq hvq|

RbšbqšřYi mi`Avg mnRj f` nI qvi dtj MfaviřYi AvksKv tbB gtb Kti AweevnZv tqtqivl AvR Aevta ci` cjtali` KvQ wevfbreKviřY t`n`vb KiřQ| Gi dtj t`tk e`vřPvi RNb` AvKvi aviY KtiřQ| Avgv`i t`tk cřvj Z mnukřv I Kg`řj mnve`vb brix I cjtali` Aeva tgv v tgkvq e`vcK mřhm mup nI qvi dtj thšb AvřPvi gnvivıřZ cwi YZ nřqřQ| Zıv Bmj vg RbšbqšřYi c`xıZ mgr`ea etj`řKıZ c0vb Kti br|

3. bixi mZxZ; iřvi Rb` meřZK cřPov Pvj vtZ nte, hvZ mgvřR A%ea mšlb Rbřj vř KiZ br cvti | A%ea mšlb Rbř nI qv tMuv cwi evi ařstmi mnvgj | tKbbv A%ea mšlb Rbř vbtj Avi Zv cřwYZ nřj mvgmRK evavi m`řyb nřZ nq| tKvıU`gvvj nq, dtj Dfq cwi evi AvřY ghř vřera nmiřq A_šbZK mechřqi m`řyb nq| dtj cwi Kwi Z cwi evti i fcti Lv etj Z hv eřvq me mKvZB ařsm tbtg Avřm|

eZřv RbšbqšřYi e`vcK cřviti dtj I MfaviřYi m`řevv tiřtai e`e`v e`vcKvıte`_vKvq MıgvAtj chřl e`vřPviti gřZv e`wai cřvi NıřQ| AvR DcřRjv I BDıvqb chřqi`ř` tK`ř`jtvtZ AweevnZ tqtqiv e`vcK nvti MfevZ NUvt`Q| Zv Qrov Mıg`ıPıKrmKMY I MfevZ NUıřvřZ mnvqZv KiřQ| dtj GmKj hřZx-AweevnZ tqtqiv weevnZ nI qvi ci` AnaKıskB gv nI qvi mřhm t`řK eıřZ nř`Q| GtZ`řgx-`řxi cwi emi K Rıřtb cZb tbtg AvřtQ|

RbšbqšřYi břtg řř nZ`v I MfevZ Kiv nř`Q

MfevZ GKıU teAvBbx I vbm x KvR| Bmj vg MfevřZi břtg řř nZ`vK gvbe nZ`vi chřřřř KtiřQ Ges GKB`U c0vb KtiřQ| Zv mřEj Avgv`i t`tk Aevta MfevZ NUıřv nř`Q | 0Gg Avı0 Gi břtg meř MfevZ PjřQ| 0Gg Avı0 Gi A_řnř`Q Meanstration Regulation ev eU gımk FZevnj Kiv| MfaviřY Kitiř FZzeU nřq hvq etj B MfevřZi Rb` G bvg Pj yKti GZ eo AcKg` mgıv Kiv nř`Q| cwi Kwi Z cwi evi Movi Rb` RbšbqšřY Ges Gi mıR-mi`Avg mnRj f` nI qv gj-Z cwi evi fıřvıB cKZ. cwi Kıı bv| vıvıv` e`vřPviti mřhm`_vKvq A%ea thšb m`uK`mnR nřq ctořQ| Pwi řnxv`řgx-`řxi vbtřř`i c0`mB brix-cjtali` mıř`_ci Kıvq tčg cto msmvi ařsm Kti vř`Q| Gi cřve mgvřRi wevfbre cwi evti gřa`j ř Kiv tMtQ| mgvřRi G Kıř cwi YıřZř AřbK`řgx-`řxi AvR ci`ıı Av`v nmiřq řdj řQ|

RbšbqšřYi Křj

GKıU gıvj g mgvřR RbšbqšřY e`e`vı G Rvřıq cřj b cwi evti tMuv Kivıřv Pžgvi Kti t`te| mgıvR eUřbi mKj weıa c`ıřj Z nřq cvıřZ`i bıřq weevn c0v DřV hvte| weevn eUřb Ave x nřq cwi evi MVřb Avırv cKıv cvte| AvksKv t`Lv t`te eq tđU I Mıj`řdı wetqi`vb`Lj Kti tıvı| řřj-tgtqiv vbtřř`i c0`gZ RbřK vbtg weevn e`ZıZ řř f UřM`vi Pj yKite| mřıv Bmj vg Zvi cwi Kıı bv Abřıv cwi evi I mgıvR MVb Kivi th gj-bmZ tck KtiřQ Zv mgvřR ev`evqb

Kti Av`k`cwi evi I cwi Kwi Z cwi evi mjo Kiv hvq| th Df'ik` Rb`bqšYi Rtb` KivR Kiv nt`Q
cwi Kwi Z cwi evi MVtbi gva`tg GKB Df'ik` mwaZ nte| mwgZ m=ut`i gva`tg mwgZ mSL`K m`m`
c0Zcij b KivB hw` cwi evi cwi Kiv ev Rb`bqšYi Df'ik` ntq`_vK Zintj Bmj vg cwi evi
c0Zcij tbi th bWZ wbaŋY Kti w`tqQ Zv ht_ó KivRi etj c0mYZ| cwi evi cwi Kiv bvtg
mgvR A%bwZKZvi c0vi NUvZ t`l qv hvq bv| gvbe estki mgaviv cweI fite Ae`vnZ ivLvi Rb`
Ges A_%bwZK m`Qj Zv j`vfi Rb` Bmj vg cwi evi c0Zcij tbi th wwa gjv`%Zix Kti w`tqQ Zvi
Abkxj b ht_ó|

Bmj vg maviYZ Rb`bqšY mg_0 Kti bv

1. cwi evi c0Zcij tbi Rb` Avj un Zv0Avj v`vimeKfite `Bw c0vb wRubtmi e'e-v Kti w`tqQb|
GKwU nt`Q Lv` Ges AciwU nt`Q eskepx| Lv`i e'e-v GRB` Kti tQb th cweXZ hZ gvbly
Avmte Zv`i tK GKwU wv`0 mgq chšI eBvBqv ivLv Ges Zv`i gta` kw` I KgŋgZv mAvi Kiv|
GB Rb` gnvb Avj un Zv0Avj v`vek| RMtzi GK`QI AwacwZ wntmte gvblymn mKj c0Yxi Lv` mjo
Kti w`tqQb| vekm0vi wku e`v`i Rieb Atcŋv Rvzi Rieb AwKzi _iaZcyŋ KviY e`v`i
Rb` Zvi AvqLyB mwgZ, Avi Rvzi Rieb Absš| KvRB GB mgvR cwi Pij bvi Rb` e`v`i gZi
c`eB Zvi `j wfiw` Ab` e`v`i c0Z nI qv Acwi nvhŋ GB Df'ik` wv`x`i Rb` vek| cKwZtZ esk
ep`x`i `vimeK e'e-v Kiv ntqQ| e`Z gnvb m0v Avj un Zv0Avj vi G Df'ik` hvZ mWkFite KivRi
nq, Bmj vg Zvi B Abkxj- bWZgvj v`tck Kti tQ| c0g e'e-v ev Lv`e` m=ut`K`Bmj vti tNvI Yv GB
th,

وَمَا مِنْ دَابَّةٍ فِي الْأَرْضِ إِلَّا أَعَلَىٰ آلِهَةٍ رُّزُقًا.

0f-c0o mePi YKvix mKtj i RmeKvi `wqZj Avj uni B0| (miv n~: 6)

2. Avj un th AtbK AtbK tekx gvbly I RieK Lv` w`tq eBvBtZ c0tib Ges Zv Avj uni cŋŋ
wKQgvI Kwv w`lq bq- ZvZ th Avj uni Lv` fiv0ti tKvb Afie ctobv bv, ZvZ GK w`ymt`n
_vKtZ c0ti bv| gnvb Avj un tNvI Yv Ktib-

يا عبادی لو ان اولکم و اخرکم وانسکم و جنکم قاموا في صعید واحد فسالوا
فاعطیت کل انسان مسئلته ما نقص ذلك مما عندي الا كما ینقص المخیط اذا
أدخل البحر.

0tn Avgi e`v`MY! tZvgv`i AvtMi I cieZŋKv`i tj v`Kiv Ges tZvgv`i mg`I gvbly I Ribehw`
GKwU Kv0i Dci `w0q Avgi wku c0_0v Kti Ges Awg c0Z`Ki c0_0v Abjvqx`vb Kwi, Zv
ntj Avgi wku i wŋZ m=ú` nwmc0B nte bv- nte i ayGZUkzcwi gvY thgb- mgŋ`Wgvbvi m0 DVv`j
hZUkzcwv DVte|0 (nv`x`m Kzmx: gŋŋj g)

GBjfc e'e-v mgvR c0v`j Z`_vKv gvbe ŷsk aŷsm Kivi bWZ I gtbvewEi Zie`c0Zev` Kti KzAvb
gvRt` ej v`ntqQ t

وَلَا تَقْتُلُوا أَوْلَادَكُمْ حَتَّىٰ تَبْلُغُوا إِمْلَاقًا مِّنْ زُرْقِهِمْ وَإِلَيْكُمْ إِنَّ قَتْلَهُمْ كَانَ خِطْئًا كَبِيرًا

0tZvgiv tZigvt`i mšlbt`iK`witt`i ftq nZ`v Ktiv br| Zvt`iK AvngB 0mi hK0`vb Kti`_mK Ges tZigvt`iKl ub0q Zvt`i nZ`v Kiv gnvcic|0 (miv ebx BmivBj : 31)

e`Z hvivB esk epxi c_eÜ KitZ tPov Kiti0, Zviv weifbex K w`tq gviVZK fite 9wZM0I ntq cto0| Zviv GK w`tK Lv` Drcv bKvix hyk³ wbgf` Kit0, Ab`w`tK Lv` vrcv`tb A9g tjkvKt`i msL`v epv Kti mgvRtK GtKevti APj Kti w`t`Q| ex, c2yA9g I AKgP` tjkvKt`i msL`v epv Kti mgvRtK GK KwB mgm`vi m0yb Kti t`Iqv nt`Q| A_0wzi` w0tZ GUV GK fqvencwi`wz, m0`n tbB|

3. KzAvb gvRt`i m0y wLZ AvqtZ wK G K_vB ejv ntq0 t

قَدْ خَسِرَ الَّذِينَ أَقْرَبُوا هُمْ سَفَهًا بِغَيْرِ عِلْمٍ وَحَوًّا مَا رَزَقَهُمُ اللَّهُ أَفَتُرَاءُ عَمَلِيَ اللَّهِ قَدْ ضَلُّوا وَمَا كَانُوا مُهْتَدِينَ.

0hviv AAZv I wbe0Zvi KviYv w0tRt`i mšlb-mšlZtK nZ`v Kti Ges Avj m c0E RmeKvK Avj m m0utK`w`v i Pbv Kivi Df`tK` w0w xMY` Kti Zviv tZv 9wZM0I ntq0| Zviv Aek`B mec_Mvgx ntq0 Ges Zviv mrc_ c0B wQj br|0 (miv Avj -AvvAvG : 140)

ev`e AwfAZvi gva`tg| wekgtbtei m0L AvR GB mZ`w D`NwUZ ntq0 th, Rbwbqšy ev RbmsL`vepxi c_iax Kiv-A_0wzi` w0tZ gviVZK fy| Avi RbmsL`v nwm Kiv A_0wzK wechqvi (Economical Depression) gj- KviYmgfni Ab`Zg| tKbbv gub0i Rbthvi nwm tctj Drcv`b I DcvR09g tjkvKt`i (Producing population) msL`v e`qKvix tjkvKt`i (consuming population) Atc9v AtbK Kg ntq cote| Gi Awbevh`cwi YwZtZ RbmgtR teKvi mgm`v t`Lv w`te| dtj mgv0MZfite e`qKvix tjkvKt`i msL`v I AZ`wK Kg ntq cote, Drcw`Z`e`mvgM0 m0Kvix tjkvKt`i msL`v nwm cite ; ktgKMY Kiv Kg cite| Gi Awbevh`cwi YwZtZ gibe Rmzi AM0wz gviVZK ifc e`mZ nte| Rvg0v I BUvj xi A_0wzi` MY G Rb`B RbmsL`v epxi Dci Ly teKx_iaZ; Avtivc Kiti0b|

Bmjvgx A_0e`vB RbwbqšyI Df`tK` mdj KitZ cvti

Bmjvgx A_0wz c0gz GKw`tK c0Rvt`i gtjvrcvUb Kiti0, m0tK wPiZti nviVg Kiti0, m0vavi Yfite GKtPwUqv e`emvq I w0iskk BRviv vix w0w x Kiti0, Rgv, c0Zvi Yvgj-K e`emvq I abm0` w0v KviYv AvUK Kti ivLvK KwB c0c etj tNvi Yv Kiti0| Ab`w`tK hvKvZ I DEivaxKvix AvBb Rwi Kti A_0wzK Amvg` I m0vq m0w0Ei GK`v0b c0x0fZ ntq hvLqvi mKj c_`v0v fite eÜ Kti w`tq0| KvRb RbmsL`v epxi agv Ztj Bmjvgx mgvR Rbwbqšy ev 0v nZ`vi c0j b Kiv wK0tZB m0wK bq| eis mZ` K_v GB th, Bmjvgx mgvR hvivB GB KvR KitZ D`Z nte, Zviv t0SR`vix AvBtb Awfth0 nte| Bmjvgx mgvR RbmsL`v epv tKiv w`bB tKiv mgm`v ntq`w0vte br, Bmjvgx iv0`GB ewaAZRbmsL`vK Drcv bKvix kw³ wntmte c0qvm Kti wek0vri Adžšl`abfv0vi-GB wek0KwZtK 0Rq0 Kite| e`Z abm0` I Lv`-cY` Drcv`tbi hZ Dciq I DcKiYB`w0vq i`tq0, Zvi me_ tjkvKB gub0i ep0qv`x c0qvRb cYRivi KvR e`envi Kiv Bmjvgx iv00f Ab`Zg KZ0`| Gi dtj ab I Lv` vrcv`tbi cwi gvY m0gt epv cite, Drcv`Lv`-cY` tKiv m0tgB AcPq ev b0 Kiv nte br etj RbmsL`v epxi c0KZ.nvi tKiv w`bB Lv` vrcv`v NUVtvi KviY nte br| w0ZxqZ abm0w0Ei I Lv` c0Y`i m0vPricY`0vUb Kiv nte etj c0qvRbxq RmeKv ntZ tKnB ewAZ`vKte br| Ges ZZxqZ Bmjvgx mgvRi tjkvKt`i ci`0tii g0a` Mfxi m0v0v0Z I i`f`Qvi erab eZ0v`vKte etj Z_vq tKD Kviv I ci Rjy ev tKivY Kite br| eis wek0vri w0v Ablyvq Zviv c0KZ Df`tK` cY`KivB nte Bmjvgx A_0wzi` gj-j 9`|

metP0q eo K_v GB th, Bmjvgx A_0wz KivRi I ev`e t9t0 c0Zw0Z nte th iv0e`vi gri dtZ, tmB iv0e`v`t`k I iv00f c0Z`KwU gub0y Z_v c0Z`KwU c0Yxi Acwi n0`RmeK c0qvRb cY`Kivi

cvfVvEi gj`vqb

- 1. DĚi mZ` ntj ōmŌ Avi vq_`v ntj ōngŌ vj Lly|
- K. cwi evi cwi Kí bv I Rbŵbqšŷ cŕq mgr_Ŕ|
- L. Bmj vgx `wófwi/i Avtj vtK cwi Kwí Z cwi evi Movi Rb` wZbwU gj-bmwZ i tqŕQ|
- M. Bmj vq RbŵbqšŷYi c×wZmgr`ea etj `xKvi Kti |
- N. Bmj vq MfēvtZi gra`tg áY nZ`vtK gube nZ`vi chŕŕfē KtiŕQ|
- O. Rvqŕb I BUvj xi A_ŌmwZie`MY RbmsL`v ep×i Dci , iazjw` tqŕQb|
- P. Bmj vgx A_ŌmwZŕZ mŷŕK `ea Kiv ntqŕQ|

mswŕB DĚi cĕæ

- 1. cwi evi cwi Kí bv wK? evstq vj Lly|
- 2. Bmj vtgi `wŕZ cwi evi -cwi Kí bvi bmwZ eYŌv Kiab|
- 3. RbŵbqšŷYi mvgwRK Kzlj eYŌv Kiab|
- 4. RbŵbqšŷYi bvtg MfēvZ I áY nZ`v `ea wK? Bmj vtgi `wŕZ gZvgZ w`b|
- 5. evL`v Kiab- Bmj vgx A_Ō`v RbŵbqšŷYi Dŕík` mdj KiŕZ crti |

iPbvqj-K DĚi-cĕæ

- 1. Bmj vtgi `wŕZ cwi evi cwi Kí bvi bmwZ eYŌv Kiab|
- 2. Bmj vq RbŵbqšŷYi bvtg cwi evi cwi Kí bv cŌ` Kti bv- `jjj cŕvY I hŷŕ w`ŕq Avcbvi e`e` Dc`vcb Kiab|

AvR wPšli t`ŋtĭ ħbqvg tbZZi.w`t`Q Zviv ag#K Kg®Rieb t_tK c_uK Kti wbtqtQ| Zvt`i mgM0 KgRieb ag®Avj un, i vmj- Ges AvuLivZ BZ`w`i cfve t_tK m`u`y`gř | ag®mLvĭb wZvšB Kgħb mekjm I A_ħv Abgħv gvĭ | Bmjvg GKwU Rieb `kĭ I Rieb weavb| KZK_tjv meĭkI AvKx`v mekjm Gi cħv I cŭg wfvĭ | G me mekĭtmi wfvĭtZ RMr I Rieb m`u`tK® Bmjvtgi GK meĭkI `wofwz i tqQ| ZvB Rieĭbi meŋtĭ b`vq-Ab`vq, fvj -g` , mZ`-wġ_v, my`i -Am`y`i BZ`w`i m`u`tK® Bmjvtgi GK wR`-gĭ-ĭeva I gĭ-ġv i tqQ| Avj uni KzAvb I i vmĭj i mĭw ĭ ayKZK_tjv mekjm I gĭ-ĭevaB `vb Kĭiwb, Rieĭbi cŭZ`K wfvĭtMi Rb` cŭqRbxq AvBb Kvbĭyl w`tqtQ; Avevi tm me AvBb KvbĭtK mĭwKfvĭte KvhRi Kivi Dĭĭtĭk` Dchř cĭwĭtek Mto Zĭevi Rb`I tRvi ZvKx` w`tqtQ|

ZvB GKRB gnyj g I GKRB e`ev`x e`w`i i `wofwz `wfvĭeK KviĭYB c_uK ntZ eva`| tKvb wKQšK MħY I eRĭ Kivi e`vcvĭ GKRB wĭĭverb gnyj g hLb wePvi weĭepbv Kiĭe, ZLb tm t`Lte th weĭep` weIqu evn`Z Ges cĭwYtĭg Bmjvtgi AvuK`v gĭ-ĭeva I mvguMk Rieb weavĭbi mĭt_ msNI® mĭw Kĭi wKbv| wKš` GKRB Roev`x ĭ ayAvi e`MZ jvfvĭtK mĭtbi wfvĭtZB MħY I eRĭbi w`xvšĭ MħY Kĭi | agř gĭ-ĭeva, `wZKZv I gĭbeZvi w`K w`tq Gi cĭwYg gviZK wKbv, Zv e`ev`x e`w`i i weĭepbvi weIq eĭj B gĭb Kĭi bv| Bmjvg Zvi AvKx`v- mekjm I `wofwz i wfvĭtZvi KviĭY e`ev`x agħb i t`c`ŋ ev agħb t` ĭ avb-avi Yvq mekjm KiĭtZ cvĭi bv|

RbħbqšĭYi e`vcvĭ wĭqvtZi , iaĭj

انما الاعمال بالنيات *anma al-a`amal bal-niyat* ōwĭōq cŭZ`K KvR wĭqZ ōvivB wePvh®ŭ

G weL`vZ nri`xmiLi Kĭwci_tĭB Avj un cvK gĭbĭy i cŭZ`K KvĭRi wePvi Kĭi _vtKb| Ggb wK, GKwU evn`Z gnvb KvRI Livic wĭqvtZi dtj Avj uni wKw l`thwM`| ZvB RbħbqšĭYi tejvqI wĭqvtZi cĭkĭw AZ`šĭtgšĭj K| RbħbqšĭYi th Avĭ`vj b AvR `wĭbqvg Pj yntqtQ Zv tKvb Dĭĭtĭk` ev wĭqvtZ? ō`wĭbqvg Lv`ĭi Afve| gĭbĭy R`wġwZK w`mĭte evotQ| wKš`Lv`ĭ`ē` MmYwZK w`mĭte Drcbēq| ZvB gĭbĭy i RbħbqšĭY Kiv e`ZxZ Dcĭq tbBŌ -G nj RbħbqšĭYi cħv hĭyř| Zv ōrov Avĭv GKwU hĭř t`Lvĭbv nq, ōth nĭti `wĭbqvg gĭbe esk teĭo Pĭj tQ, ZvtZ KĭqKk eQi ci bĭwK `wĭbqvg `wĭvevi `vb I cvI qv hĭte bv|Ō ZvB GLb t_tKB gĭbe msL`v wĭqšĭY Kiv`i Kivi, hĭřZ `wĭbqvg GZ eo mgm`vi m`u`y`xvB bv nq| wKš` G Dĭĭtĭk` RbħbqšĭY Bmjvtgi `wotZ mg_ō`thwM` wKbv Zv-B wePvh® weIq| Avj -KzAvĭb ewYř ntqtQ-

وَلَا تَقْتُلُوا أَوْلَادَكُمْ حَتَّىٰ آتَاكُمْ بِالْحُكْمِ ۚ وَإِذَا قُلْتُمْ لِلنَّاسِ أَنْ يَتَّقُوا اللَّهَ فَاسْتَمِعُوا لَهُ وَأَنْتُمْ حَافِظُونَ

ŌtZvgiv tZvgvĭ`i mšĭbt`i tK `wiĭt`i fĭq nZ`v Kĭiv bv| AwgB tZvgvĭ`i wĭwK w`tq _wK Ges Zvt`i tKI |Ō (mĭv ebx BmivBj : 31)

AvanĭK RbħbqšĭY c`xwZ ōviv mšĭb nZ`v Kiv nq bv gĭb Kĭi hviv GĭK Rmĭqh ej tZ Pvb Zviv Gi wĭqvtZi w`Kw GĭKevĭB fĭj hvb| Avj un cvK `uŭ Rmĭtq w`tqtQb th, A_ħwZK KviĭY (Afĭvei fĭq) mšĭb nZ`v Kĭivbv| wĭqvtZi w`K w`tq RbħbqšĭYi cħv Dĭĭtĭk`B nj A_ħwZK|

cŭPvbKij t_tKB e`w`i MZ chřq A_ħwZK KviĭY gĭbĭy RbħbqšĭYi Dĭĭtĭk` wefvĭbetKšĭj Aeĭ`b KiĭtZv| MħKĭi gĭa` MfēvĭtZi i`wZ cPnj Z wQj | nhiZ gny`ř (mĭv) -Gi mgq Avĭeĭ`i gĭa` `wiĭt`i fĭq mšĭb nZ`vi cŭv we`gĭv wQj | tmKĭtĭ mšĭb tctŭ Avmvi ev Rbĭtbqvi cĭe`ŋtĭi tĭj v KĭwB wQj | wKš`eZĭvĭb mšĭbtK gĭtqi tctŭ tctŭvevi cĭeB tgĭi tĭjvi cšĭ Awē`vi ntqtQ| Mf® mšĭb nZ`v KivZv eZĭvĭb GKwU mĭvavi Y e`vcvĭ ntq `wotqtQ| Avĭtei Rvĭnĭj qvZcšĭv th wĭqvtZ mšĭb nZ`v KiĭZv, AvanĭK Rvĭnĭj qvtZi tm wĭqvtZB RbħbqšĭY Pj tQ| ĭ ayčšĭ wfvĭt qv ōviv tKvb KvR wePvh®bq| Bmjvtg me KvRtK wĭqZ ōvivB wePvi Kiv nq| j wW w`tq Lĭy KiĭtZ 2/3 nVZ `ĭi

t_#K AvNvZ KitZ nq| wKs' GLb t#qcyt_j mrvvth" 4/5 kZ gvBj `t_#KB AvNvZ nrv hvq| Lly Kivi c0Pxb I AvaybK cšv wf bentj I wqvtZi wK w tq Dftqi gta" tKvb cv_# tbB| Bmjvg Lv`i ftq Rbwtiva, ay nZ'v ev Mf0btiva KivtK gvbe nZ'vi mgvb Aciva etj gtb Kti| Lv`vfvtei hys t`wLtg hviv Mf0btiva, ay nZ'v ev Mf0vZtK `ea gtb Ktib Zvt`i hys tK Amvi c0ZcbæKti Avj -KzAvb tNwL Z ntqt0-

وَمَا مِنْ دَابَّةٍ فِي الْأَرْضِ إِلَّا عََلِمَىٰ اللَّهُ رِزْقَهَا.

0f-c#0 wePiYKvix mKtj i RweKvi `wqZj Avj uniB|0 (miv u` : 6)
Dctiv³ AvqvZ Abjvqx Avj m cvK i'aygvbtj i wihKB bq, mg`l c0Yxi hveZixq c0qvRb c#tYi wRwbmcTB mwp Kti w tqt0b| Avj mtK ivhvK etj wekjm Kivi A_B GB th, wZwb c0Z`tKi wihK w0qb Zix Kti0b| Zeyhw Afie t_#K hvq Zv ntj eStZ nte th, tKvb Kwlg KviY tKv_vl i tqt0| thgb- DcvR#b tPovi Afie, mgvR m=ú` eUtbi avšbmZ, AvšR#ZK wwbgtqi teBbmcdx BZ`w | Avj uni ivhvK nIqvq wekjm hviv, Zvt`i c#q Afvtei Hme KviY `t_#KtZ mtpó nTZ nte| wKs' cv0vtZ`i Awekjmxiv Zvt`iB m0 Afvtei gj- KviY `t_#KtZ mtpó nTZ nte| wKs' cv0vtZ`i AU gjx`iv wwfba#`tk tm c_B Abjvi Y Kti Pj t0| G c#t½ KzAvb cvtKi Avil KtqKwU AvqvZ AZ`š` i zZcy#

وَكَايْنٍ مِّنْ دَابَّةٍ لَّا تَحْمِلُ رِزْقَهَا اللَّهُ يَرْزُقُهَا وَإِيَّاكُمْ.

0Ggb KZ c0Yx i tqt0 hviv wbtRt`i Lv` gRy ivtL bv| Avj mB Zvt`i I tZivgt`i wihK `vb Ktib|0 (miv Avj - AvbKveZ : 60)

لَهُ مَقَالِيدُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ بِيضُ الرِّزْقِ لِحَنِ يَشَاءُ وَيَقْتُلُ.

0Avmgvb I hqxtbi K#A ZwiB wBKU| wZwb hvK B`Ov Zvi wihK emotq t`b Ges mskwPZ Ktib|0 (miv Avk-i iv : 12)

Avj m cvK i'aygvby tKb, hveZixq e`y c0qvRb tgvUvtbri e'e-v mwpí gta`B Kti ti tL t0b| wZwb etj b t

إِنَّا كُلَّ شَيْءٍ خَلَقْنَاهُ بِقَدَرٍ.

0Avig c0ZwU e`lymwp Kti w0 wba#wi Z cwi gvtc|0 (miv Avj -Kivgi : 49)

وَإِنْ مِنْ شَيْءٍ إِلَّا عَنَدَنَا خَزَائِنُهُ وَمَا نُنزِلُهُ إِلَّا بِقَدَرٍ مَّعْدُومٍ.

0Avgvi wBKU me wRwb tmiB fv0vi i tqt0 Ges Avig Zv wbw`0 cwi gvty mieivn Kti _wK|0 (miv Avj - wRi : 21)

وَمَا كُنَّا عَنِ الْخَلْقِ غَافِلِينَ .

0Avig mwp m#c#K#Ag#btvthwMx bB|0 (miv Avj -gvbb : 17)

KzAvb gvRxt`i Dctiv³ AvqvZmgjy t_#K `ú0ZB tevSv hvq th, wZwb hZ gvby mwp Ktib c0qvRb wZK nvti Zvt`i wihKl mwp Ktib| wZwb wqvgv gvby cvw tq t`b, Avi Zvt`i wihK ev Lv`v vrb bv-GK_v hviv avi Yv Ktib, Zvt`i avi Yv th Avj m Zvt`i gtZvB Ag#btvthwMx I `wqZvxb|

RbwbqšřYi`ea c×wZ

gv I wki i`r`i`i`iv Kivi Dři`tk`i`ayRbwbqšřY c×wZ`ea etj ggnij g cwiŪZMY gZvrgZ tcvlY Kři`
_vtKb| Zv mřEj| ggnij g mgvřRi gřa` i`řqřQ wfbbgZ | wbtgag wełřq avi Yv`l` qv nřj v-

1| KZK tjvK RbwbqšřY Kiv mKj Ae`vqB cřc etj gřb Křib Ges`r`MZ KviřY I`ea gřb
Křib bř|

2| AřbřK RbwbqšřYi mi`Avg thwMro KiřZ j`řvřeva Křib| ř`vKřb thřq`wU Uzř cwiwZ
`xb`vi tjvřKi cřř| RbwbqšřY mi`Avg Pvl qřřZ j`řvřeva Kiv A`řřwEK bř|

3| Mřřm`Ávi nř qv m`úY`Avj mni B`Qvi Dci wbfř Kři etj G c×wZ řKD řKD A`řřb gřb Křib|
wKšřři wM nř qv I Avři wM` jvř Kiv Avj mni B`Qvi Dci wbfř etj mekřm`vKv mřEj| thgb wPwKřm
Kiv řKD A`ea gřb Kři bř, řZgub wBQK wPwKřmvi cřřqřřb`řřK řKřb cřřw Wvřvi ř`LřřZ thgb
j`řvřK Dřcřřv KiřZ nř, řZgub RbwbqšřYi mi`Avg thwMro KiřZ j`řvř Z`wM Kiv cřřqřřb|

AvavřK RbwbqšřYi c×wZ Ggb GK Ávb hv cře`Rvřv wQj bř| GLb Rvřv`vKvi KviřY G c×wZ
wPwKřm mni wře e`enni Kiv řgvřUB ř`vl Yřq nřZ cřři bř| c×wZwU wbtř g` bř| g` Dři`tk` Zv
e`enni Kiv Aek`B ř`vl Yřq|

Bmjvř gubřřřK mgm`vř Wvřřq řgři řdj řZ Přqřvř| mgm`vi mgvavř Aek`B ř`q| řKřb břixi hw`
Ggb řKřb Amnbřřq ři wM`_vtK hv Avři wM` nevi Avřv Kiv hvq bř ev hv mšřřbři gřa` mšřřwZ nř qvi
AvřsKv AvřQ etj řKřb`xb`vi Wvřvi wBřqřv mnKřvi etj b, Zvřřj H ggnj v`řqřřře eŪv nevi
Dři`tk` jvřBřMkb Kivř Avj mni cřK řvd Křeb etj Avřv Kiv hvq| GgbwK řKřb MřřZř břixi
Rřeb i`řři cřřqřřb hw` AvřřÁ Wvřvi řřY nřřv Kiv Qřov řKřb Dcvř řbB etj gřb Křib Zvřřj
Zvl`ea etj ggnij g cwiŪZMY gZ tcvlY Křib| mřřis nřj vř I nřivř Ges Rvřřh I bř-Rvřřři
wvavřři gřa` mřřřři Lv Uvřv i`řqřQ| GK Ae`vř hv bř-Rvřřh, Zv Ab` Ae`vř Zv Rvřřh nřZ cřři |

Avřřř`i ř`řK ř`Lv hvq eŪ avřřř``wUzi cwiwmi K Rřebř`ři Nb Nb mšřřb cř`v nř qvi KviřY
`ři`r`ř` řřřř cřo| mšřřb gřřqi`ř I hZřřřřK ewřZ nř Ges`řřřř`ři řL`gZ Ges mniw` cřv
bř| ZLb řMwř cwiwmi AkwšřřZ Wřř hvq|

Nb Nb mšřřb nř qvi řřj`ř gi Yvřbřel`řři wki`r`ř`nřb nř qvř Zvřv řcřři kvb nřq Avj mřřK ř`vl x
mve`řKři eřm| hw` Zvřv RbwbqšřYi c×wZ Aeř`řb Kři Zvřřj ř`Lv hvře th`ři MřřřÁvi bř
nř qvř řřř`ři`ř`ř`i Dřwř nřq cwiwřři kwšřřřřři Avřřřř| GřZ Kři`řřř`ř mřřř Rřeb hvcb
Kivi Ges mšřřbřv gřřqi řmev-hZřřřř qvi mřřřwM jvř Kři |

Avřřř`i mgvřř MřřZř`ř I`řřřřř` wki`i gřřřř`i GKwU mšřřb nřj B AřřK mgq`r`ř` řřřř cřo|
cřřřři cři th řmev hZř`i Kvi, Zv Zvřv cřv bř| th me Lřvi řLřř wki` gřřqi`ř řřřř řcřř cřři
Zv Lvł qřřbři e`e`v Kiv nř bř| gv Aveři Ař`ř`ři gřa`B MřřZř nřq cřo| hZř`b wki` gřřqi`ř
cřřř cřv ZZř`b mřvavř B MřřřÁvi nř bř| Avi G e`e`v MřřY Kiv řgvřUB řřb`vixi cwi cšř bř|

ZvB gřřqi`r`ř`ř, wki`i cřřř,`řřř mřř I cwiwřřři kwšřř`ř`ř`řřřř Z Nb Nb mšřřb bř nř řm Dři`tk`
mřřřřřKřřře Rbřřiva Kivi řPřv Kiv řKřb wřK wřřqB ř`vl Yřq bř| Avi G e`e`v MřřY Kiv řgvřUB
A`ea I A`řřm jvřřK bř|

řiřřři wPwKřmvi řejvř thgb wBwřZ ejv hvqřv th i`řř Avři wM` nřB, řZgbx RbwbqšřYi řPřv me
mgq řdj bř nřZ cřři| RbwbqšřYi mi`Avg e`enni AmveavřZv ev mi`Avřři řKřb řřwři`i`ab
Dři`tk` e`_řřřř thřř cřři |

meřřřř GK`v ejv hvq th, Avj mni cřK gřbři Lei ivřLb| ZvB řK wK wBqřřř I řKřb KviřY
RbwbqšřYi řPřv KiřQ Zv Avj mni wBKU řMřcb`vKře bř|

A_#wZK Kvi tY hw` tKD Zv Ktib Zvntj Gi Rb" wZvb wbdq Avj mni wBKU t'vix mve"~Inteb/

civVëi gj'iqb

eü`bePibK cka

- 1 Rb#wqšY ej tZ tevSvq-
K. gvbe esk mvguqKfite tiva Kiv
L. gvbe esk `vqxvite tiva Kiv
M. gvbe esk ep× tiva Kiv
N. j vBtMkb Kiv|

- 2. 00`k#bi dj vdj 00 cY#Ki tj LK tK?
K. Pj m@WvDBb
L. g'vj _vm
M. Pj m@RbUb
ঘ. ফালিস পাস।

- 3. 00tZigiv Afitei f'tq mšlb nZ'v Ktiv b'00-G wJ Kvi wbt`R?
K. gnvex nhi Z ggv#s` (mv.)-Gi
L. Avj m Zv0Avj vi
M. nhi Z Bgig Aveynwbdv (i.) -Gi
N. nhi Z Avj x (iv.)-Gi |

mswTB Dëi-c'ka

- 1. Rb#wqšY ej tZ wK ešvq? Rb#wqšYi mswTB BwZnvm wj Lly|
- 2. 0Bmj vtgi `w0tZ Rb#wqšY mrvavYZ `ea bq00 - e'vL'v Kiab|
- 3. Rb#wqšYi e'vcvfi wqvvtZi , iaz;eY0v Kiab|
- 4. Lr`vritei f'tq Rb#wqšY Kivi Bmj vqx weavb wj wce× Kiab|
- 5. KLB Rb#wqšY c×wZ `ea mst'f'c Avtj vPbv Kiab|

iPbvqj-K Dëi-c'ka

- 1. Bmj vtgi `w0tZ Rb#wqšY `ea l A%ea nlqvi hvyß Ztj aiab|

Mfavi Y I mšlb cizcvj b

cW t 3

Dt'ik

G cW Aa`qb Kti Avcib—

- ◆ Mf'e`vq `vq-`xi KiYxq m`c`K`ej tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ 00Bmj vtgi `wotZ mšlb avi tY `x`K evav t`l qv mWVK bq00 G m`u`K`ej tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ mšlb cizcvj tb gvtqi `wqZ;I KZ` Avtj vPbv Ki tZ cvi`teb|

Mfavi Y

mšlb jvtfi Dt'ik` `vq-`xi thšb wqj bB nt`Q Bmj vtgi cwi ewi K Rxe`bi j`q` Ges th wqj b G Dt'ik` m`u`b`K`ti, ZvB Bmj vgm`vZ wqj b| G wqj tbi dtj mšlb hLb `xi Mf`v`vb jvf Kti ZLb GKvavti `vq I `xi Dci GK beZi `wqZ; AwcZ nq| ZLb `xi `wqZ; Ggbfvte Rxe b hvc b I w`b-ivZ AvZevnZ Kiv, hvZ Kti Mf`v` mšlb mWVKfvte te`to DVtZ cvi`ti, te`to DVri e`v`v`ti tKibjfc we`N`e` m`p` bv nq| `xi KZ` nt`Q Ggb me KvR I Pj -Pj b t`_tK we`iZ `vKv, hvi dtj mšlb bi`w`ZKZvi Dci Lvivc c`v`ve co`tZ bv cvi`ti| G ch`f`q w`c`Zvi KZ`I w`K`Q`v`I Kg bq| ZvtKI `xi `v`', Pj v`d`iv, Lv l`q`-`v`l`q` I wek`t`gi w`t`K m`RvM `w`o` ivL`tZ n`te Ges gv I mšlbN Dfvtqi `v`' i`q`v`_`c`0`q`v`R`b`x`q` h`Z`el` e`e`-v`c`bv` M`h`Y` Ki`tZ` n`te|

Mf`v`mšlb m`Avi nl qvi ci gvtqi KZ` `x`q`-`v`' Ges gb DfqtKB h`_v`m`v`a` m`y` ivL`tZ tP`ov` Kiv| tKbbv Mf`v` a`f`Yi m`v`_` gvtqi t`n`-g`t`bi Mfxi m`u`K`e`-`g`v`b| G mgq gv h`w` Av`a`K` g`v`v`q` kv`i`m`i`K` c`w`i`k`y` Kti, Zte Mf`v` mšlb bi kixi MvB I ev`xi Dci g`v`i`v`Z`K` c`0`Z`w`v`q`v` t`Lv` w`tZ` cvi`ti| t`S`ov`v`Š`w`o`, j`v`d`v`j` w`d`, b`v`P, e`q`ig I Av`a`K` c`w`i`k`y` c`f`w`Z` a`f`Yi c`t`q` eoB` q`v`v`Z`K`i`| i`ay`Zv`B` bq, Mf`v`Z`x` b`v`ixi` P`j`-P`j` b, w`P`Š`-w`ek`l`m, M`u`Z`w`e`v`a`l` P`w`i`t`i` c`Z`-`q` c`f`v`e` c`to` Mf`v` mšlb bi gb I P`w`i`t`i` Dci| G mgq gv h`w` w`b`j`%`fvte` P`j`v`d`iv` Kti, Kti tKvb j`%`v`-i` KvR, Zte Zvi Mf`v` mšlb I Abj`j`c` w`b`j`%` I P`w`i`T`n`x`b` n`t`q` M`to` DVte Ges Zvi ev`-e` c`K`v`k` t`Lv` h`v`te` Zvi thšebKv`t`j`| c`q`v`Š`f`i` G mgq gv h`w` AZ`Š`I`P`w`i`T`e`Z`x` b`v`ix` w`n`t`m`te` kv`j`x`b`Zvi` me` w`b`q`g`-K`v`b`y` t`g`t`b` P`t`j`, Zvi gb-g`M`R` h`w` G mgq c`Y`f`v`te` f`ti` _`v`t`K` Av`j`w`ni` c`0`Z` w`ek`l`m, c`i`K`v`t`j`i` f`q` Ges P`w`i`t`i` `w`q`Z`c`Y` Ab`f`w`v`Z`t`Z, Zte mšlb I Zvi Rxe`tb Abj`j`c` `w`q`Z;`A`v`b`m`u`b`v`e`P`w`i`T`e`v`b` I Av`j`w`ni` c`0`Z` Ab`M`Z` n`t`q` M`to` DVte| a`f`Yi m`t`%` gvtqi tKej t`t`ni`B`m`c`K`e`b`q, g`t`bi`l` th` c`Z`-`q` m`u`K`e`i`t`q`t`Q, t`m` `w`otZ` w`e`P`ri` Ki`t`j` Dc`i`i` K`_`v`t`K` A`-`x`K`v`i` K`iv`i` Dc`v`q` t`b`B`| G R`t`b` Mf`v`Z`x` `x`t`j`v`K`-i` KZ` G mgq kvj x`b`Zv` I j`%`v`k`v`j` Zvi ev`-e` c`0`Z`g`w`Z`n`t`q` me` mgq Av`j`w`ni` c`0`Z` g`t`b`v`t`h`v`M`x` n`l` qv, K`z`A`v`b` w`Z`j`v`l` qv`Z` I w`b`q`v`Z` b`v`g`v`h` Av`-v`q` Kiv| 0`f`v`j` gv` n`t`j` f`v`j` mšlb n`te, Av`g`v`t`K` f`v`t`j`v` gv` `v`l` Av`w`g` f`v`t`j`v` R`w`Z` t`e`0`N` t`b`c`v`j`v` q`t`bi` t`m` K`_`v`l`i` K`v`h`R`v`i` Zv` w`K` H` mgq B`A`-`e`n` n`t`q` DVte|

miv 0Avj -evKiviv0-G AvqvtZ قد موا لانفسكم 0Ges tZvgt`i wotRt`i fiel`r iPbri Rtb` Ggub e`e`-v` Mh`Y` Kti v0 Astki `q`v`Uv` A`-`n`t`Z` cvi`ti| GKwU nt`Q t` `w`b`q`v`i` `e`l`w`q`K` KvR-K`t`g`G`Z`-i`-w`j`B` n`t`q` th`l` bv, hvi dtj tZvgt`i `x`t`bi` Kv`R` M`m`d`j` n`t`q` th`Z` cvi`ti| Avi w`0`Z`x`q` A`-`n`t`Q`-`x` m`n`e`v`m` Ki`te` tZvgt`i G w`b`q`v`Z` m`n`K`v`ti` th, tZvgt`i Av`j`w`ni` t`g`t`n`i`e`v`Y`t`Z` th`b` mšlb j`v`f` Ki`tZ` cvi`ti Ges `w`b`q`v`i` Rxe`tb` th`b` t`m` mšlb tZvgt`i` i` K`v`R` j`v`M`tZ` cvi`ti| tZvgt`i hLb e`x, AKg`v` I Dc`v`R`B`q`g` n`t`q` h`v`te, ZLb` th`b` Zv`iv` tZvgt`i` c`0`q`v`R`b` c`i`Y` Ki`tZ` cvi`ti| Avi Zv`iv` tZvgt`i` i`f`ni` k`m`Š`I` G`v`M`m`d`i`v`Z`i` R`t`b` Av`j`w`ni` K`v`t`Q` t`-v`q`v` Ki`tZ` cvi`ti| G`f`v`te`B` w`c`Z`v`g`v`Z`v`i` g`%`j`g`q` fiel`r` i`w`P`Z` n`tZ` cvi`ti| G fiel`r` eskai BnKij`x`b` th`g`b` K`j`-v`Y`K`i, c`i`K`v`j`x`b`l` w`K` tZg`v`b` K`j`-v`Y`K`i`|

mšlb avi tY evav`vb mWK bq

GKRb ḡ Mfavi Y Kti mšlb Rb t` l qvi gva`tgB tm Zvi bvi tZi eunt cKvk NUvZ Pq| Mtf^o mšlb avi YKiv Ges Zv tgqv` DEYnI qvi mgq figó Kiv GKRb brix ev ḡi cKwZMZ `fve| ZvB mšlb tK Mtf^oavi Y Kiv, tmRb` Kó `Kvi Kti Mtf^oZv i qYvte qY Kiv cšZuU gvtqi Z_v ḡi `wqZ; I KZ^o| Mtf^omšlb Avmtj ḡgx ḡi Dci `wqZ; I KZ^o n t`Q- Zviv Df tQ B Zv msi q tYi R t b` Zrci nte| Mf^omšlb tK m`u` gtb Kti mKj cKvi wec`vc` t` tK i qYv Ki tZ nte Ges mšlb bó Kivi mKj c`wZ t` tK ` t`i vK tZ nte| mKs' A t b K ḡgx ḡi ev weZv-gvZv Mf^omšlb tbi Dci wec` Pwctq t` b Ges Mf^o ay hv tZ A wZ n tZ bv cv t i tm Rb` me e'e-v Kti Mf^ovZ NuU t q v t K b | Glu Bmj v t q i weavb m`vZ bq | Zv m t Z i c P x b K v j t` t K u b t q Av R ch s i b i v b a i t Y i c P o v P v j v t b v n t` Q M f o b o K t i t` q v i e v M f o v Z N U v t b v i |

cPxbKvj t` tK ḡgx ḡi `mK wj tbi dtj hv tZ Mtf^omšlb bv AvmtZ cv t i Zvi Rb` Zviv Avh j Ki Z | Avi mšlb G t m t M t j Zviv Mf^ovZ NUvZ | Rv t n i j q v Z h y M m š l b t b i A m a K` m K s e v A v t` s m š l b b v n l q v i m K s e v K b` v m š l b n l q v i A v k s K v t` t K e t b i R b` Zviv G K v R Ki Z | Zv Qvov A R v t s i GKRb ḡi Mf^omAvi n t q t M t j c h t e i m t 1/2 m t 1/2 A_e v m š l b m K Q y e o n t j I Zviv G m K i m š l b t K n Z` v Ki Z | Avi G n Z` v g v b e R m Z i B u Z n v m t K K j s w K Z K t i t Q |

Bmj v t q i `w t Z M f l o t i v a , M f o v Z , a y n Z` v m K s e v m` c h Z m š l b n Z` v m` u y f i t e u b w l x Ges Zv Ab`vq KvR Ges Zv gvbe nZ`vi m w g j | Z t e m P w K r m v w e A v t b i `w t Z G K R b g v t q i M f l o t i v a , M f o v Z I a y n Z` v i c o q v R b n t j Zv w f b e K_v Ges e`v M Z e`v c v i | m K s` g v t q i R i e t b i S m K G o v t b v i D t` i t k` G i K g u U K i v `e a , Zv Qvov A b` t K v b K v i t Y G K v R t K B m j v g m g` b K t i b v |

mšlb cZ cvj t b gvtqi `wqZ;

mšlb figó nI qvi mvt_ mvt_B gvtqi Dci mšlb j v j b-cv j t b i K u Z c q `w q Z ; G t m h v q | u b t` a e g v t q i m š l b j v j b - c v j t b i w e w f b a w` K A v t j v P b v K i v n j N

1. `y`vb t GKvU mki figó nevi mvt_ mvt_ kvLv thi f c Zvi g t j i c Z g y v t c q y v` v t K , t Z g u b m K i Z v i g v t q i g y v t c q y v` v t K | A v i g v t q i `t b i Z L b `g G t m h v q m K i i L v` m t m t e | m K i i R t b f i m v t _ m v t _ g v Z v i e j K i k v j `g m K i t K L v l q t e b | m K i i `r` , g b - g v b m , i a P I f i e l` r M V t b g v t q i `t j a i w e K i t b B | G R b` m K i t K `y`vb Kivi Rb` gvtqi cZ Bmj v t q i u b t` R i t q t Q | A v j u n e t j b N

وَأُولَاءِ مَاتُ يَرْضَعْنَ أَوْلَادَهُنَّ حَوْلِينَ كَامِلِينَ .

ŪRbbmMY ubR mšlb t` i cY^o qeQi `b`vb Ki t e | Ū (miv Avj -evKviv : 233)

2. **cig tm cZ cvj b t** mšlb figó nI qvi ci gvZv mšlb tK ū` t q i ` i ` I c i g t` m - h Z a m n K v t i j v j b - c v j b K i t e b | g t b t K v b i f c N y v b v t i t L u b R n v t Z m š l t b i c w i P h P K i t e b | m š l b t K A v` i - h Z e v` t q e o K t i Z z t e b | m š l b t K m` c` g t b K i t e b |

3. **mšlb tbi cŪ w g K m q v v`vb t** mšlb tbi cŪ w g K m q v v i `w q Z ; g v t q i D c i B b` t l t h t n Z z w k i i v g v t q i m i m b i t a` t e w k q Y v` v t K Ges g v t q i m v t _ c Ū g K _ v e j t Z` i i a K t i Z v B g i Ū B n t j b m K i i c a v b m K q v v` v t x | A v i e x f v l v q G K u U c e v` A v t Q -

الام مدرسة في البيت ūgv n t j b M t n m š l t b i R b` m K q v v c Ū Z o v b | Ū g v t q i A v P i Y , Z u i K _ v e v Z P G g b w K P v j - P j b m e m K O y n k i A b y r i Y K t i , Z v B g v t K A Z` š m Z K` n t Z n t e | m K i i G` ū u A Z` š i , i a Z c Y` e a v q g v Z v - w c Z v D f q t K B B m j v g x A v` t k` A v` k e v b n t q m K i t K Z` b j v q x M t o t Z v j v K Z^o |

4. **ucZnb mšlbtk cūZiōZ Kiv t** ucZvi mvt_ gvZvl mšlbtk mgvtr cūZiōZ Kivi Rb` m#e` me iKtgi mnthwMZv`vb Kiṭeb| Avi`šm`ekZ hw` ucZv gviv hvb, Zte gvZvtK GKkfiṭe G`iæ`wqZ;cvj b KiṭZ nte| Gifc Z`vM- uZiōZ`v I` iæ`wqZ;cvj tbi weibgtq gnrb Avj wn grtk Adžšl`civ`vi cūv Kiṭeb| Ggb wk wkqvgtZ H gv gnrbexi (mv.) cīkvcnw Ae`vb Kiṭeb etj nřtm mřsev` t`qv nřtqQ| gnrbex (mv.) etj b-

أنا والمرأة سفعاء الخدين كهاتين يوم القيامة و اوماء الى الوسطى والسبابة امرأة
امت من زوجها ذات منصب و جمال حبست نفسها على يتاماها باتوا او
ماتوا.

Ńth weaev gvnjv ifc- Y Ges esk ghP`v`vKv mĚj| BqvZxg mšlbtk`i jvj b-cvj b Kivi Dřtk` cġtweṭq Křib Ges BqvZxg mšlbtk`i jvj b-cvj b KiṭZ wMq Kó I cwi ktg Zvi tPniv gvj b nřq wMṭqtQ, Ggbwk Zvi BqvZxg mšlbMY msmvti cūZiōZ nI qv A`ev gZæiY Kiv chšl Kó KiṭZB`_vtK, i mġ-jm (mv.) Zui ga`gv I ZRġx Avšjvq Ńriv Bkviv Kři t`wLṭq ej tj b, Awg Ges H weaev gvnjv wkqvgtZi w`b Ggnbfvte cīkvcnw Ae`vb Kie|Ń (AveyvD`)

5. **agvq wkřlv t** GKRb gv Zvi mšlbtk DĚgfvte agvq wkřlv kwřZ Kři Mto ZřtZ cřtib| wġR agvq Rxb hvcb Kři mšlbtk Bmj vtgi cūwK Avb Ges`ġAv-Kvj vq wkřlv w`řZ nte| I hy tMmj, cvK-bvcvK, nijvj -nivg BZ`w` weLṭq gv wġRB wkřtki fvgKv cvj b Kiṭeb| mšlb K_v ej řZ Pvbřj ZvtK Kvj gv ZvBtq`ev wkřlv t`I qv cġqvRb| nřtm AvřQ, Ńth e`w`i cġg I tkI K_v kvrv`vtZi Kvj gv nte tm RvbwZ nte|Ń

6. **cwi`ŃbaRxb-hvcb Af`Kiv t** mř-mej mšlb Mto řZvj vi Rb` mšltbi cwi`Ńbřvi w`řK grtqi tLqj ivLřZ nte| mšlbtk cwi`vi-cwi`Ńbřvi wkřlv w`řZ nte| wġRřK I cwi`řekřK cwi`vi cwi`ŃbřivLřZ nte| wġRř`i Ni`-i Rv cwi`vi cwi`ŃbřivLwm mři cwi`řek mřó Kiv grtqi`wqZ| Avj KřAvřb GřmřQ t

قُلْ مَنْ حَرَّمَ زِينَةَ اللَّهِ الَّتِي أَخْرَجَ لِعِبَادِهِ .

Ńej j! Avj wn Zui ev`vt`i Rb` thme tkřvri e`mřó KřiřQb, řK Zv nivg KřiřQ ?Ń (miv Avj - Avřd : 32)
gnrbex (mv.) etj b t

ان الله تعالى طيب يحب الطيب نظيف يحب النظافة كريم يحب الكرم جواد
يحب الجود فنظفوا افئبتكم ولا تشبهوا باليهود .

ŃAvj wn cweĬ, wZvb cweĬZv fvj evřmb| wZvb cwi`Ńbř AZGe wZvb cwi`Ńbřv cŃ` Křib| wZvb`qevb, AZGe wZvb`qj ygvbřK fvj evřmb| wZvb`vZv, AZGe wZvb`vbkvj tvKřiřK fvj evřmb| mřivř řZvgiv řZvgř`i Nři AwŃbv cwi`ŃbřivL Ges Bqv`ř`i mvt_ mř`k` eRvq řiřLv b|Ń (wZinghv)

8. **Av`e-Kvq`v I řmšRb` wkřlv t** wki mšlb grtk tenk AbyiY Kři| KvřRB wki mšlbtk Av`e-Kvq`v, řmšRb`řeva wkLřZ nte| mři Avřvi-Avřiřj ZvtK Mto ZřtZ nte| wkiřK f`Zv, webq, mij Zv, mZZv, mZ`ew` Zv BZ`w` Yvej x ARřb mnvqZv KiṭZ nte| Lvi vc Avřvi-Avřiřj, KřF`vm t`řK wkiř`i gř ivLřZ nte|

9. **gb-gubmKZvi veKuk t** ikii gubmK veKvK gvtqi fvgKv mvgvub| gv Zvi mštb| gb-gubmKZvi Mto ZjtZ mrvqZv KitZ cvtib| gvtqi Dbz PSl, iaP, fvlv, Av`e-Kvq`v, Zinhxe-Zvgvly, Kuo-mfZv, Huzn, AvPri-AvPiY BZw` ikii gb-gubm Mto tZijvi mrvqK nq| KvRB gvtK ikii gubmK MVb I veKvK DEg fvgKv cvj b KitZ nte| gvtqiv Zvt`i gta` Dbz gubmKZvi mvó Kiteb| me mgq mštb`iK Avkver`x KitZ nq| tKvb e`vcvti wivk nZ t`lqv wK bq| wbgvqZ Rvbz I Rvnbvgtgi Rxešl PĪ Zvt`i mvgtb Zjt aiteb| GtZ Zvt`i hvezxq KvR-Kg` ciKvtji gvp I cij`vitK tK`aKti cwiPmj Z nte| Zvt`i gta` AvZm`ybteta I AvZghP`veta RvMz nte| KLtbr thb Zvt`i AvZm`ybteta AvNvZ bv jvtM tmw`tK j`l` ivLteb| `ea mvgv chSĪ Zvt`i gubmK cEYZvtK DrmwvZ Kiteb| Zvt`iK cwiKw` Z Rieb hvctb Af`IKti Mto ZjtZeb| Acms`wzi mqjve t`tK tetP`vKvi gZ Zvt`iK gubmKfvt cĪZ Kiteb| Zvt`i gta` exiZj I `pZv Aej`vbi w`l`v t`teb| Ggbfvt Rxbi mWk j`l` I Dt`k` w`i Kti t`teb hvZ AvRieb Zviv Gi Dci AUj -AvePj `vtK| Zvt`i gta` `vqZj I KZ`eva mvó Kivi wltq w`l`v t`teb| gvbly Avj`ni Luj`dv| Avj`ni ūKz-AvNkvq cvj b KivB gvbly i cKZ.`vqZj-KZ` cĪZw gvbly i Dci GKw`tK itqtQ Avj`ni A`f` mbvi AwaKvi, Avi Aciw`tK itqtQŪ AMwYZ mvó i AwaKvi | ZvB Zvt`i gtb mKtj i AwaKvi Avvtqi tPZbv RvMz KivZ nte| Zvt`i gta` `vqZj`eva I KZ`eva cvj tbi Avy`z mvó Kti w`tZ nte|

Ave`jy Kv`i wRjvbx (i.)-Gi gv Zvi cytK thfvt mZ` K_v ejv Ges mrc`_ Pjvi Av`k` w`l`v t`teb| Zvii gZ mKj gv`tKB nZ nte| nhiz BmgvCj (Av.)-Gi gv weie nvriv thfvt mštbK Avj`ni iv`lq Kzevbx Kivi Rb` mvm`e`tb `vqxi nvtZ Zjt w`tqQj b gv wntmte mštbK Avj`ni iv`lq wej`tq t`qvi gubmKZvi Mto ZjtZ nte|

10. **e`enwiK w`l`v t`teb** Rxbt Ggb AtbK KvR `vtKŪ hv GKRb gv Zvi wki`K mntR tkLvtZ cvtib| wbtR`i e`eüz Kvrco-tPico tMvQtbv, Ni-`vvi cwi`vi-cwi`ObreivLv, I hylMvmj Kti cvK-mvd nI qv BZw` wltq nvtZ Kj t`g w`l`v w`tZ cvtib| w`tKl Kti t`g mštbK Mp`vj x KvR-Ktg`Af`IKti tZijv, ivb`evb I Ab`v` KvRi w`l`v w`tq `l` I m`bcy Mvnbx Kti Mto ZjtZ cvtib|

11. **mštb| ZĒyavb t** GKRb Av`k`gvZvi metPq eo KZe`ntQ Zvi mštb`i ZĒyavb Kiv, mštb`iK Av`k`gvly wntmte Mto tZijvi Rb` wbišli KvR Kti hvI qv| gvtKB ggZvgvxi fvgKv wbtq mštbK DI giatc Mto ZjtZ nte| tKbbv Bmjvg gvtK Mt`ni `vqZjxj i`f`c w`i Kti tQ| nv`xM GtmtQ t

والمرأة راعية على اهل بيت زوجها و ولدها و هي مسؤلة.

ŪAvi `x Zvi `vqxi Ges cwievi-cwiRb I mštb`i ZĒyavqK| KvRB tml Zvi `vqZj m`v`K` wRÁvwmZ nte|Ū (e`lvi x I g`v`ij g)

mvi K_v

mštb mgvtR cĪZwóZ bv nI qv chSĪ tKvb gtZB wZv-gvZv mštb| `vqZj t`tK Ae`vmwZ cvteb bv| mštb| fiY-tcvlY, wPwKrmv, Abæ`j w`l`v, mf`Zv, Pvi Ī MVb BZw` i cĪqvrBxq e`v Kiv wZv-gvZvi B `vqZj| Avi G mvgwMK `vqZj cvj b KitZ cvitj B ŪwZv-gvZvi Ū gtZv grvb Avmtb mvgvmb nI qv hvq|

c#VvEi gj`iqb

eû`bePibK c#æ

1. ÔAvgt#K fij gv`vl, Awg fij RmZ t`eô- G Dv³uU Kvi?

K. tbtcmj qb tctUP

L. Avtj KRvÜvi w` tMÜ-Gi

M. nhiZ Avj x (iv.)-Gi

N. Bgig Mthvj x (i.)-Gi |

2. ÔÖRbbMY mšlt`i`ŕeQi`y`vb Kiteö GwU Kvi Avt`k?

K. gnibex nhiZ ggv#s (mv.)-Gi

L. nhiZ Dgi dvi#K (iv.)-Gi

M. Avj w ZvÜAvj vi

N. Bgig Avhg (i.) -Gi |

msw#B DËi-c#æ

1. Mf#vi tYi mgtq gvtqi AvPri -AvPi Y tKgb nI qv DvPZ?

2. Mf#vi tYi evar`vb m#c#K#Bmj vtgi weavb mst#t#c wj L#y|

3. mšlt#K`y`vb I mšlb j vj b-cvj b m#c#K#Bmj vtgi weavb D#j L Kiab|

4. mšlt#K cwi`vi-cwi PQb#Rieb hvctb Af`i Kivi e`vcvti Bmj vtgi vb#R wK?

5. mšlt#bi gvbw#K DrKI #mva#b gvtqi fvgKv D#j L Kiab|

wk` DËi-c#æ

1. Mf#vi Y I Mf#vi Z m#c#K#e`wi Zfvte Avtj vPbv Kiab|

2. mšlb c#Zcvj #b gvtqi fvgKv Z#j aiab|

cW t 4

mšłtbi ikŋv`vb

Dŋik`

G cW Aa`qb Kŋi Avcib—

- ◆ gvtqi tKvtj `vKv Ae`vq ŋkiŋ`i ikŋv`vŋbi ŋelq ej tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ cwi ewi K cwi teŋk ŋki` ikŋv`v , i aZj eYŋv Ki tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ cŋvZŋmbK fivte ŋkiŋ`i ŋK fivte ikŋv`v tZ nte Zv Ztj ai tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ ikŋv`v I mncvŋt`i mvt_ ŋkiŋ`i AvPvi-AvPi tYi eYŋv`v tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ ŋkiŋ`i cwi`vi-cwi PQbzv ikŋv`v t`l qvi , i aZj Avtj vPbv Ki tZ cvi`teb|

gvtqi tKvtj ŋki`i ikŋv`v

Bmj vŋg ikŋv`v , i aZj Acwi mvg| Bmj vŋg ikŋv`v K Bev`vZ ŋntmte`v ŋKvZ t`l qv ntqtQ| gvbe Rxeŋb t`vj bv ntZ Kei chšł ikŋv`v eqm| ZvB ŋkiŋ`K gvZ tKvtj `vKv Ae`v ntZB ikŋv`v t`l qvi tPŋv Ki tZ nte|

ŋki` hLb gvtqi tKvtj , ZLb t`tKB ŋki`i ikŋv`v iia nq| gnvbex nhiZ ggv`š (mv.) -Gi evYx i tqtQ, ŋt`vj bv t`tK Kei chšł tZvgiv Bj g Atšł Y Ki te|ŋ

ŋki` gvtqi tKvtj `vKvKvjxb ZtK Avj ŋni bvg, Zvl nŋt`i evYx, bex-ivmj-MŋYi bvg ŋKv tZ nte| bex-ivmj- Ges mivnev ŋKivtgi Kŋmbx`i bvtZ nte| Bmj vŋgi mgnvb ikŋv`v K_v mgraŋv fivlq ŋki`i gvtS ŋmotq ŋ tZ nte| gvtqi ŋvŋŋvŋv K_v ŋki`i Ašłi cŋj fivte ti LvciZ Kŋi, ZvB gv Zvi ŋki`tK mŋi mŋi K_v ŋKv tZ nte| ŋkiŋ`i tK cwi`vi-cwi`v Obzvi DcKvvi Zv m`uŋtK` ikŋv`v t`teb| tQtj tqtqt`i nvZ ŋviv Mive ŋgmKxb tK`vb Kivi Af`im Kiv tZ ŋKv tZ nte| Zv`i nvZ ŋ tq fivB teŋb t`i Lv``e`v eUb Kiv tZ nte| AwaK t fivR tbi AcKvvi Zvi K_v tQtj tqtqt`i i bvtZ nte| tQtj tqtqt`i tRvti PvrKvi Kŋi K_v ej tZ evi Y Ki teb|

`ŋv` cKvZi tQtj tqtqt`i mvt_ ŋbtRi tQtj tqtqt`i tK ŋgk tZ t`l qv ŋVK bq| ŋv`v I AtnZK K_v Ges tPmŋj tLvi x BZ`w` ai tbi Ab`vq Akvjxb KvR t`tK Zv`i tK ŋeiZ ivL tZ nte| ŋkiŋ`i AwaK cwi gvY NgvtZ bv t`l qv Ges dR t`i bvgvŋi cŋe`vZv`i ŋb`v Z`vM Kivi Af`im Kiv tZ nte| eqm mivZ eQi n l qvi mvt_ mvt_ bvgvŋi Af`im Kiv tZ nte| g`te hvl qvi eqm n l qv gvŋ Zv`i tK me`cŋg KzAvb gvR`v ŋKv tZ nte| tQtj tqtqt`i tK Mvb-evRbv tKv bv, ŋv`v-ŋv`v t`lv Ges Akvj b t f j b v UK RvZxq cŋKw`v cŋtZ t`l qv t`tK ŋeiZ ivLv Zv`i cŋeŋ Pvi t`i Rb`B cŋqvRb| tQtj-tqtqt`i tK ŋbtR t`i KvR h_v m`e`v ŋbR nvZ Kivevi Af`im Kivi cŋZ j ŋv`v ivLv cŋqvRb| tQtj tqtqt`i tK Lvl qv`v l qv Ges gvŋvŋj -gRvj m I t j v Kmgv tR DVvemi Av`e-Kvq`v, i ŋvZ-bv mZ ŋki`Kvj t`tKB ŋKv tZ nte| cŋqvRb| Zviv f v j KvR Ki t j Zv`i tK Drmiv Ges ab`ev`v ŋ tZ nte| Avi g` KvR Ki t j Zv`i tK g`y kumb Kiv ŋkiŋ`i fiv`v mŋi Kŋi Mŋo tZvj vi Rb`B cŋqvRb|

cwi ewi K cwi teŋk ŋki`i ikŋv`v

Bmj vŋg cwi evi nt`Q tMvUv mgvR ev ivtŋŋ ŋv`vZg Ask| mgvR Z_v ivŋŋq Rxeŋb ev RvZxq Rxeŋb mivK fivKv cvj tbi tgvŋj K ikŋv`v t`l qv nq cwi ewi K cwi teŋk| cwi ev t`i ŋxi Dci`v ŋxi AwaKvi, ŋv`v Dci`v ŋxi AwaKvi, mšłtbi Dci`v ŋvZvgvZvi AwaKvi, ŋvZvgvZvi Dci`v mšłtbi AwaKvi, fivB teŋb cwi`v ŋv`v K AwaKvi Bmj vŋg ŋbaŋv Z i tqtQ| Gi B Avtj vŋk ŋki`i `b v`v Rxeŋb Kgaviv

cwi Pwj Z ntq _vtK| epEi cwi teƧk tm th Ae`vb ivLte Zvi cġkŲY NtU GB ŲġZi A_P eügmĲK
cwi teƧk| G cġt½ gnrb Avj m ZvŲAvj vi tNvl Yv itqtQ t

يَأَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لِمَ تَقُولُونَ مَا لَا تَفْعَلُونَ.

Ųtn gŲgbyMY ! tZvgiv hv Ktiv bv Zv tKb ej ?Ų (miv Avm-mvclđl : 2)

G tŲġĲ meƧkl frte `š YthwM` th, mZZv, cġivcKwi Zv, cigZ mġnŲZv, `vbkj Zv, Rxtē `qv BZ`w`
mrKgġtjv ġcZvgvZv ŲbĲR e`w³MZ Rxtēb Abġxj b Kti tŲvĲ`i mvgtb Zġj aġteb| Ųki cwi ewi K
cwi teƧkB eoĲ iĲK mšyb Avj tŲvĲ`iĲK Av`i Kivi ŲkŲv jvf Kti| bvgih, tivhv BZ`w` Ber`vtZi
ŲkŲv Ųki iv cwi ewi K cwi teƧkB jvf Kti _vtK| Avj m ZvŲAvj vi Ber`vZ Ges ġcZvgvZvi cġZ
mšyb cŲkĲ I KZÁZv cĲvtki cġZ , iaz;Avġivc Kti KzAvb gvRxt` D×Z.ntqtQ-

وَوَصِيًّا لِلْإِنْسَانِ بِوَالِدَيْهِ إِحْسَانًا.

ŲAvvg gubĲtK Zvi ġcZvgvZvi cġZ m`q e`enitfi i ŲbĲ R w`tqvŲŲ (miv Avj -AvnKvd : 15)
Ab` AvqvtZ D×Z.ntqtQ t

أَنْ أَشْكُرَ لِيْ وَلِوَالِدَيْكَ.

ŲAvvgi cġZ I tZvgiv ġcZvgvZvi cġZ KZÁ nI ŲŲ (miv jġgub : 14)

n`xtm ewŲZ ntqtQ t ŲtZvgiv ŲbĲR`i mšĲb`i Av`i-t`w` vb Ki Ges Zvt`i fij e`eniv ŲkLvl ŲŲ
RvZxq I AvšRġZK cwi mĲi Z_v meƧgubeZvi tŲġĲ gubĲi KgġKšktj i cġkŲYI NtU cwi ewi K
cwi teƧk| ZvB Bmjvg cwi ewi K ŲkŲvi Dci Avak , iaz;ġivc Kti tQ|

cġZŲmbKfite Ųki i ŲkŲv

Ųki t`i eqm cĲ eŲi cŲntjB Zvt`iĲK cġZŲmbK ŲkŲv MġY Kivi Rb` `ġ-gv` ġmvq cvĲbvi
`mqZjgv-elevi Dci eZŲq| cġZŲmbK ŲkŲvi tŲġĲ ŲkŲK gġnv`qtK Ųki t`i ŲkŲvi cġZ Ly tekx
mZK`w` ivLv cġqvRb| D`Ų Ųki t`iĲK ŲgŲfvlvq, gajv e`enitfi gva`tg Ggbfite cov t`teb I
tĲteb ; hvZ Ųki iv ewoĲZ _vKvi tPĲ cġZŲmb _vKtZ tekx cŲ` Kti| covi bv Kivbvi mgq
Ųki t`i cġZ KKŲ e`eniv Kiv hvte bv| Zvt`iĲK gvġcU Gi cwi eĲZ`Av`i w`tq cvĲvi cġZ Drmġx
KiĲZ nte| tKŲxKĲŲ Zvt`i cvV gĲ` Kivbvi tPŲv KiĲZ nte| tKvb K_v Ųki iv GKevi ejvi Ųriv
ešĲZ bv cvĲj Zv KtqKevi ejv cġqvRb| tevSvi DĲĲk` Ųki iv cĲeKĲj GĲZ wei³ nI qv hvte
bv| ŲvĲĲ`i thvM`Zv AbġvĲi Zvt`i cvV ŲbaŲY KiĲZ nte| covi bv Kivbvi mĲ_ mĲ_ Abġxj tbi
e`e`v ivLv cġqvRb| ŲkŲK cġZv tbi cov KĲm iĲteb| KĲm cĲ`n nĲZi tj Lv t`Lvi e`e`v
ivLĲZ nte| RĲĲj `vbmgĲni mvi sk Ųj tL t`qv Ges Gi Dci tgšĲK AvĲj vPbv Kiv mgxPxb| gvġmK
cixŲvi e`e`v Kiv Ges cixŲvi ci D`P bĲfi Dci cĲ`vi cŲvbi e`e`v tiĲL ŲkŲv_x`i
DrmġxZ Kiv cġqvRb| KĲm ŲbqvgZ ŲvĲĲ`i Ųriv cvV wĲwS covi bv cġqvRb| tKvb cvVB
AcġqvRbxq gĲb Kti ev` t`lqv hvte bv| ġcŲvbi cov thb fĲj bv hvq tm Rb` KgctŲ mBvtn
GKevi ġcŲvbi cov cĲvĲj vPbv Kiv Ges ŲvĲĲ`i t`ĲK Zv Av`vq Kiv Avek`K| covi mĲ_ mĲ_
tj Lvi Dci I tRvi w`tZ nte| ŲkŲK cġtg AmshŲ AŲi ŲkLĲteb| Zvici hŲ AŲi ŲkLĲteb|
AZtci n`Ĳj Lv mŲi Kivi Rb` Ges i× Kti tj Lvi Rb` cġZĲwĲ wĲtq evoxi KivR t`teb Ges evox
t`ĲK LvZvg Ųj tL Zv ŲkŲKĲK t`LĲvbi e`e`v ivLteb|

covi bv cvkvcġk Ųki t`iĲK Av`e-AvLj vKl ŲkŲv w`tZ nte| Riawi `ŲAv-Kvjvg ŲkLĲZ nte|
cvK-cwĲ nI qvi c×wZ, tckve-cvqLvbi Ųbqg-bmZ Aek`B ŲkLĲZ nte| fiwĲ`Zi Rb` Av`k`
bvMwi K Ųntmte MĲo DVvi e`vcĲi G mKj wĲtq cġZ hZevb nI qv GKvšĲcġqvRb|

cweĪZv I cwi "Obēv iKŋv`vb

Bmj vtg cweĪZv I cwi "Obēvi Dci mekl iaz; Avtivc Kiv ntqtQ| `v`'MZ w`K t`K GB
iāZytivci hv`m½Z KviY LjR cvl qv hvq| `wK ti vMe`wa t`K gř`vKtZ ntj t`nK cwi "Obē
ivLtZ nq, Kvcō tPvcō cwi`vi cwi "ObēivLtZ nq, gřbr%wK ti vM t`K tetP`vKvi Ab`Zg cāvb
PmeKvW cweĪ t`n-gb|
KžAvb gvRřt` D×Z.ntqtQ t

إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ التَّوَّابِينَ وَيُحِبُّ الْمُتَطَهِّرِينَ.

Ūbōq Avj m Zvl evKviřt`i fij evřmb Ges hviv cweĪ`vK Zřt`i tKI fij evřmb|Ū (miv Avj -
evKviv: 222)

ZvB iKřt`i tK cwi`vi cwi "Obēv iKŋv` t`lqv Ges mncvřt`i mřt` mŵ`envi iKŋv` t`lqv Aek`
KZē`|

mncvřt`i mřt` eqm I ghř`vbyvti mŵ`envi I fij evmvi m`úK`eRvq ivLv cŵqvRb| Zřt`i mKřtj i
mřt` āvZžřeva eRvq ivLvB Bmj vtgi Av`kř Křm cĵek Křtj mncvřt`i mij vg w`řq XkřZ nq|
Křm cři AvMgbKvix mřt`K emvi Rb` RvqMv Kři w`řZ nq| gRwř ĩm Křtiv w`řK cv Qmōř emře
bv| KvDřK Zvi RvqMv t`K Dmřtq tmLvřb emře bv| tKvb KviYekZ Kvm t`K evBři hvř qvi
cŵqvRb ntj iKŋv`i AbgřvZ mbřq mřt`Lj řite tei ntq hvř| tKvb nēřMij hvřZ bv nq tm w`řK
tLqj ivLře| evBři KivR tkl nř qvi mřt` mřt` Křm mđři Avmře Ges wR RvqMvq Pzřvc eřm
coře| Křmi mncvřt`i mřt` me`v nwmgřL K_v ej ře| ivmj-jřm (mv.) eřj b t

ان من المعروف أن يلق أخاك بوجه طلق.

ŪtZvgvi tKvb gřvj gvb řivBřqi mřt` nwmgřL mřřvř Kivř cřř`i KivR|Ū
Aci GK nř`řm ewřř AvřQ, ivmj-jřm (mv.) eřj b t

اكمل المؤمنین إیماننا أحسنهم خلقا.

Ūcwi cř`Cgřv`vi H e`w` hvi Pwi Ī mřeřEg|Ū

mvi K_v

iKřiv KřvřmĪi gřZv| KřvřmĪ w`řq hv BPOv Kiv nq ZvB thgb`Zvi Kiv hvq, tZgřb iKřiv i hv
iKřiv nq ZvB Zviv iKřL Ges iB Kři| mřivs gřvj gvb wřmře cĵZw iKřiv K Dbē Pwi Ī iKŋv` w`řZ
nře| hvřZ Zviv dřj i gřZv cweĪ ntq teō DVřZ cvři| Zřt`i agřř Av`k`Dbē I cweĪ Pwi Ī
Avřiv-Avřiv Ūviv hvřZ Zviv RmZi řiel`r Av`k`KYāvi ntq RmZřK mř Av`k`tbZřZři gva`řg
`řbqv I AvmLivřZi gřřtj i w`řK Gmřtq mbřq thřZ cvři tm w`řK j`ř ivLřZ nře| cĵZw gv-erevi
Dci cweĪ AvgřvZ nj Zřt`i mřřb|`kkeKřtj tŪřj - tğřt`i tK agřř Z_v KžAvb-nmř ĩmi Dbē
I Av`k`Pwi Ī iKŋv`vb Kři G AvgřvřZi wřdvřZ KiřZ nře| Ab`vq Zv wLqřvZ wřmře Avj mři
KřřQ mve`řnře|

cvVvEi gj-vqb

eû bePibK cka

1. 00Kei nZ t`vj bv chS'ukv MhY Ki00- GiU Kvi Dv3?

K. Avj un Zv0Avj vi

L. nhi Z ggv=§ (mv.)-Gi

M. nhi Z dmvZgv (i.) -Gi

N. nhi Z Bgvg Mvhjx (i.)-Gi

2. uk'i K_v ukLtz PibTj ZvtK c0tg uk ukLvibv DvPZ?

K. Avj uni GKZev` I mi mvj vtZi evYx

L. Avj uni cvef bvgmgv

M. Avj uni big I imtj i big

N. I vj MtYi Rxeb Kvnbx|

3. 00tn gvgbMY! tZvgiv hv Ktivbv Zv tKb ej ?00 GiU Kvi evYx?

K. gnvcaj t`i

L. Avj un Zv0Avj vi

M. nhi Z Avj x (iv.) -Gi

N. Bgvg Aveynbdlv (i.)-Gi

msvB DEi-cka

1. gvqi tKvtj uk'i t`i ukv v`bi _ iaZj Avtj vPbv Kiab|

2. cvwi emi K cwi tetk uk'i ukv v`bi c0qvRbxqZv eY0v Kiab|

3. cmZombKfvte uk'i ukv v`bi tKgb nI qv c0qvRb? mst'itc vj Lj|

4. ukv v`bi mvt_ uk'i i AvPvi -AvPiY tKgb nI qv DvPZ?

iPbvj-K DEi-cka

1. uk'i t`i ukv v`bi m=c tKve`wi Zfvte Avtj vPbv Kiab|

BDıbu 5

Bmj vtg m̄c̄t` i DĒiwaKv̄ti i weavb

fıgKv

لِّلرِّجَالِ نَصِيبٌ مِّمَّا تَرَكَ الْوَالِدَانِ وَالْأَقْرَبُونَ وَلِلنِّسَاءِ نَصِيبٌ مِّمَّا تَرَكَ الْوَالِدَانِ
 وَالْأَقْرَبُونَ مِمَّا قَلَّ مِنْهُ أَوْ كَثُرَ نَصِيبًا مَّفُوضًا.

Ūcjad̄t`i Rb` tm me ab-m̄c̄t`i ubv`Ū Ask itqtQ, hv ucZv-gvZv I ubKUvZŷq-`Rbiv ti#L tM#Q,
 Abjcfv̄te `tjvKt`i Rb`I tm me ab-m̄c̄t` Ask itqtQ, hv ucZv-gvZv I AvZŷq-`Rb ti#L
 tM#Q, Zv AÍ ŷK tek trvK, GK ubaŷi Z Ask|Ū (miv Avb&ubmv : 7)

tjvtKiv th ab-m̄c̄t` msiwŷZ Kti ti#L hvq, Zv Zvt`i DĒiwaKvixt`i gta` eŷb Kiv nte| GB
 eĒtb cjad-bvix Dfq tkŷxi tjvtKiv gvivm ev Ask cvl qvi AwaKvi m̄cbentj cjad-bvix DfqB
 Askx`vi nte| Zv tKej cjad DĒiwaKvixiv cv̄te, bvixiv cv̄te bv, ŷKsev tKej bvix DĒiwaKvixiv
 cv̄te, cjad iv cv̄te bv, KžAvb Zv AMŷn` Kti#Q| Bmjvg-ce®Rvuvij qvtZi mḡtq bvix I bvevtj M
 mšlvbiv Zv tcZ bv| ZLb mvqmwRKfv̄te GB bmvZ `ŷKZ.I KvŷRi ŷQj bv, estki gta` hviv hŷ Ki#Z
 cv̄ti, A`;Pvj vtZ I MbvḡtZi gvj jvf Ki#Z mŷlg, tKej ZvivB ucZv-gvZvi ti#L hvlqv m̄c̄t`i
 DĒiwaKvix nZ| KžAvb G bmvZtK iuvZ Kti w̄tqtQ|

GQrov `vb ev IwQqvtZi gva`tgI A#b`i mntŷwMzv Kivi Rb` Bmjvtg tRvi ZvM` itqtQ| Zte
 Gtŷtŷt KuvZcq bmvZgvjv Aek` cvj bxq hv AÍ BDıbuU Avtj wPZ ntqtQ| AvtjvPbvi m̄yavi Rb` G
 BDıbuU#K cv̄buU cv̄tv wF³ Kiv ntqtQ| cv̄v, tjv ub̄c̄t`c-

- ◆ cvV-1: m̄c̄t`i DĒiwaKvi
- ◆ cvV-2: cjad̄t`i ubaŷi Z Ask
- ◆ cvV-3: bvi xt`i ubaŷi Z Ask
- ◆ cvV-4: ŷnev-`vbc̄t`i weavb
- ◆ cvV-5: I wmqvtZi weavb

cW t 1

mæcʔ i DĒiwaKvi

Dʔik

G cW Aaʔqb tktl AvciB—

- ◆ gZ e'wʔi DĒiwaKviʔ i cKviʔf` mæcʔKʔej tZ cviʔeb |
- ◆ Avmvej dʔf Kviʔ iʔK ej v nq Ges Giv KZ Rb Zv Dʔj L KiʔZ cviʔeb |
- ◆ Avmvej KviʔK etj , Giv KZ cKvi Zv eYʔv KiʔZ cviʔeb |
- ◆ weifbæcKvi Avmvei eYʔv iʔZ cviʔeb |

gnv Avj m meʔ Ges Avgrʔ i mʔKZʔ wZub Fij KʔiB Rvʔbb gZ e'wʔi DĒiwaKvi tK KZUKz
 cvʔeb | KviʔK KZUKz iʔj Zvi cʔZ tKv Ab'iq AwePri nʔe bv | mʔKZʔ Avj mni KviʔQ G weI qvU
 AZ'š'cwi'vi | wZub bviʔ-cjʔ Dfʔqi mʔVK cvl bv Zvi evYʔZ' c'ofite eYʔv KʔiʔQb |

gZ e'wʔi DĒiwaKviʔ i cKviʔf`

- gZ e'wʔi DĒiwaKvi MY ʔ cKviʔN
1. Avmvej dʔf (wbaʔi Z Ask cʔB DĒiwaKvi MY)
 2. Avmvej (Aewkóisk cʔB DĒiwaKvi MY)

Avmvej dʔf

thme DĒiwaKviʔ i Rb' Bmj vgx kix'AvZ KZR. wbaʔi Z mmmv ev Ask iʔqʔQ Zv' iʔK Avmvej
 dʔæ' etj |

Avmvej dʔæ' tgvU 12 Rb, Gi gʔa' Pri Rb cjʔ Ges AvURb bviʔ | G 12 Rb weifbæAe'iq gʔZi
 mæcʔ i th me Ask cvʔeb Zv nj - ʔfviʔMi GK Ask, Pri fiʔMi GK Ask, AvU fiʔMi GK Ask,
 wZb fiʔMi ʔ Ask, wZb fiʔMi GK Ask Ges Qq fiʔMi GK Ask |

cjʔ MY ntj b-

1. gʔZi wczv,
2. gʔZi v'v /gʔZi wczvi v'v (Gfiʔe hZ Dcʔi hvK bv tKb)
3. gʔZi wecʔʔq fivB,
4. gʔZi v'v' |

bvi MY ntj b-

1. gʔZi v'x
2. gʔZi Kb'v
3. gʔZi tʔj i Kb'v, gʔZi bvZxi Kb'v (Gfiʔe hZ wʔP hvKbv tKb)
4. gʔZi mʔn' i tevB
5. gʔZi wegrʔʔq tevB
6. gʔZi wecʔʔq tevB
7. gʔZi gvZv
8. gʔZi v'v'x

Aumvev

Avmvevj džf Z_v ubaŋi Z Askx`viMYtK Zvt`i Ask c0vb Kivi ci evKx mgÿq cwi Z³ m=ut`i DĒiwaKvi hviv nteb Zvt`i tK Aumvev etj |

Aumvevi cKvi f`

Avmvev ev Aewk0vstki AwaKviMY ŋZb cKvi N̄

- 1. DĒiwaKvix `qs ŋb tRB Aumvev,
- 2. DĒiwaKvix A t b`i ga`Zvq Aumvev,
- 3. DĒiwaKvix A t b`i m½xi f c Aumvev |

DĒiwaKvix `qs ŋb tRB Aumvev

H mKj cjad tK 00`qs ŋb tRB Aumvev00 ejv nq gZ e`w³i m½ hv`i m=úK⁰-vc tbi t`ŋ t t bvx i ga`Zv t b b | Zviv Pvi tkY t Z w f³ N̄

- 1. gZ e`w³i Aat`b eskai A_ŋ cŷ, tcšT, c0cšT BZ`w` hZB ŋb t=advK bv tKb |
 - 2. gZ e`w³i DaZb cjad A_ŋ ŋcZv, ŋcZvgn, c0cZvgn Gfite hZB Dcti i w tK hvK bv tKb |
 - 3. gZi ŋcZvi cŷ A_ŋ gZi fivB, avZŷ, Gfite hZ ŋb t=advK bv tKb |
 - 4. gZi ŋcZvgtni cŷ A_ŋ gZi PivPv, PivPvZ fivB, Gfite hZ ŋb t=advK bv tKb |
- Gt`i ga` ntZ hv` GKwaK DĒiwaKvix GKwĪZ ntq hvq thgb gZi ŋcZv, cŷ, fivB, PivPv BZ`w` Zvntj th e`w³ gZi AwaK ŋbKUZg tmB DĒiwaKvi ŋtmte AM0aKvi cvte | h_v-t0tj I bvx hv` GKwĪZ nq Zvntj t0tj AM0aKvi cvte | GKK_vq `bKtU`i w K t_tK th ŋbKUZg tmB AM0aKvi cvte, G bwiZi wfiE t ZB G cKvi Aumvevi gta` gZi m=ú` eEb Kiv nq |

A t b`i ga`Zvq Aumvev

00A t b`i ga`Zvq Aumvev00 tm me gvnjv DĒiwaKviMYtK ejv nq hviv ŋb tRiv mivmvi Aumvev ntZ cvt i b v | Zte mivmvi AumvevM t Yi ga`Zvq Aumvevq i fcvšhi Z nq | Zviv Pvi Rb gvnj v | h_v N̄

- 1. gZi Kb`v, gZi t0tj i m½ Aumvevq i fcvšhi Z nte |
 - 2. `B Kb`vi eZŷv t b tcšw i v ewĀZ ntq hvte, Zte tcšw t`i m½ hv` tcšT A_ev c0cšT _vtK Zvntj Zvt`i msvt` tcšw i v Aumvevq i fcvšhi Z nte |
 - 3. gZi mtnv`i tevb, gZi mtnv`i fivB Gi ga`Zvq Aumvevq i fcvšhi Z nte |
 - 4. gZi `egv t l q tevb, gZi `egv t l q fivB Gi msvt` Aumvevq i fcvšhi Z nte |
- Gt`i gta` gZi cwi Z³ I Aewk0 m=ú` GKRB bvx GKRB cjad i A t aR cvte, G bwiZi wfiE t Z eUb Kiv nte |

A t b`i m½xi f c Aumvev

A t b`i m½xi f c Aumvev tm me gvnjv DĒiwaKviMYtK ejv nq hviv Ab` Ggb gvnjvi m½ Aumvevi f c MY` nq hviv GKvKx ŋb tRiv Aumvev nq b v | thgb gZi Kb`vi m½ gZi tevb Aumvev ŋtmte MY` nte |

c'v'v'ei gj'vqb

m'w'K D'ei w'K (v) w' b |

1. hv'`i Rb` Bmj vgx kix'AvZ KZK' w'ba'w'i Z Ask i'tq'tQ Zviv nj Avmvev/Avmvevj d'z'f /b'vix/c'j'ad
2. Avmvevj d'z'f 12 Rb hv'`i g'fa` 8 Rb c'j'ad Ges 4 Rb b'vix/ 4 Rb c'j'ad Ges 8 Rb b'vix/8 Rb eq'` Ges 4 Rb w'k'i/ 7 Rb b'vix Ges 5 Rb c'j'ad |
3. Avmvev nj - hviv g't'Zi D'ei w'K vix bq/ hv'`i Rb` w'bw'` Ask t'bB/ hviv Ab't'i t'`I qvi ci Aew'k'ois't'ki D'ei w'K vix/ t'K'v'w'UB w'K bq|
4. g't'Zi `v`x Avmvevj d'z'f` i A's'f'v' / Avmvevi A's'f'v' /memgq ew'AZ/D'ei w'K vix bb|
5. g't'Zi Kb'v t'K'v' Avmvevi A's'f'v' ?
`qs w'ot'RB Avmvev/A't'b'i ga'`Z'vq Avmvev/A't'b'i m'x'if'c Aveimv/ t'K'v' AvmvevB bq|

ms'w'w'v' c'k'ae

1. gZ e'w'v' D'ei w'K vix KZ c'k'vi? c'w'Z'K c'k'v't'i c'w'P'q'mn w'j L'j'|
2. Avmvevj d'z'f' K'v'` i t'K' ej'v nq? Giv KZ Rb Ges Z'v'`i K'q'u' Ask? eY'v' K'ia'b|
3. Avmvev K'v'K' et'j' ? Avmvev KZ c'k'vi? c'w'Z'K c'k'v't'i c'w'P'q' w'j L'j'|
4. `qs w'ot'RB Avmvev Gi c'w'P'q' w'j L'j'| -Giv K'q'R'b I t'K' t'K? eY'v' K'ia'b|
5. A't'b'i ga'`Z'vq Avmvev -Gi c'w'P'q' w'j L'j'|, Giv K'q'R'b I t'K' t'K? D't'j' L' K'ia'b|
6. A't'b'i m'x'if'c Avmvev-Gi c'w'P'q' w'j L'j'|, Giv K'q'R'b I t'K' t'K? eY'v' K'ia'b|

iP'v'q'j-K c'k'ae

1. Avmvevj d'z'f' m'c't'K'v'e'`w'i Z'f'v'te w'j L'j'|
2. Avmvev m'c't'K'v'e'`w'e'i Z'f'v'te w'j L'j'|

cjald`i wbañi Z Ask

cW t 2

Dt`ik`

GB cW Aa`qb Kti Avcib—

- ◆ gti Zi ucZvi weifbawAsk mactK`ej tZ cviteb|
- ◆ gti Zi `v`vi weifbawAsk mactK`Dij L KitZ cviteb|
- ◆ gti Zi `v`v KLB ewAZ nte Zv Dti L KitZ cviteb|
- ◆ gti Zi `ewctf`q fivBti weifbawAsk mactK`eYv KitZ cviteb|
- ◆ gti Zi `rgxi Askmgr mactK`ej tZ cviteb|

cteB Avtj wPZ ntqtQ gti Zi cwi Z`3 mact`i wbañi Z Askcš3 cjald MY ntj b Pri Rbñ

1. gti Zi ucZv
2. gti Zi `v`v
3. gti Zi `ewctf`q fivB
4. gti Zi `rgx|

ucZvi Astki eYv

ucZvi wZbiU Ask itqtQñ

1. gti Zi cwi Z`3 mact`i Qq fivMi GK Ask crite hw` gZ e`w3i tQtj ev tQtj i tQtj Gfite hZ wbtPi tnuK bv tKb|
2. Qq fivMi GK Ask Ges mevi Ask cõvtbi ci hv `vtK Zv crite A_` Qq fivMi GK Ask + Aewkõvsk| hw` gZ e`w3i tqtq ev tQtj i tqtq `vtK|
3. wbi` tKvb Ask crite bv| `iayAewkõvsk crite, hw` gZ e`w3i tKvb mštb bv `vtK|

`v`vi Astki eYv

ucZvi b`vq `v`vi l wZbiU Ask itqtQñ

1. ucZvi AeZ`v`v `v`v RmeZ `vKtj wZvb Qq fivMi GK Ask crite hw` gti Zi tQtj ev tQtj i tQtj (bwZ) `vtK|
2. gti Zi ucZvi AeZ`v`v `v`v RmeZ `vKtj wZvb gti Zi cwi Z`3 mact`i Qq fivMi GK Ask Ges meivBtK Zv`i Ask t`qvi ci Aewkõvsk (Qq fivMi GK Ask + Aewkõvsk) criteb, hw` gti Zi tqtq ev tQtj i tqtq (bvZvb) `vtK|
3. `v`v `iayAewkõvsk criteb hw` gti Zi mštb bv `vtK|
4. gti Zi ucZv RmeZ `vKtj `v`v ewAZ nteb|

`ewctf`q fiv-Gi Ask

1. gti Zi cš, tcš, cšcš, ucZv Ges `v`v Gt`i ga` ntZ th tKvb GK Rtbi eZ`v`v `ewctf`q fivB ewAZ nte|
2. gti Zi hw` GK Rb `ewctf`q fivB `vtK Zvntj tm mact`i Qq fivMi GK Ask crite|
3. hw` `š ev ZtZmaK fivB `vtK Zvntj wZvb fivMi GK Ask crite| Dti L` th, `ewctf`q fivB l tevbtiv Ask cvl qvi t`f`f mgvb AwaKvi t`vM Kite| fivB l tevbt`i gta` tKvb cv_` Kiv hvte bv|

^vgxi Ask

^vgxi Rb` wbañi Z` gU Ask i tqfQÑ

- 1. gZi cwi Z`³ mæúf` i` ð fivMi GK Ask cıte hir` gZi tQj tgq bv_vK|
- 2. gZi mæúf` i Pvi fivMi GK Ask cıte hir` gZi tQj tgq _vK|

cıfVñi gj`vqb

eú` bePñbK cñæ

GK_vq Dñi w b

- 1. gZe`³ i tQj ev tQj i tQj (bvZx) _vKj Zvi wZv KZUKzcıte?
- 2. gZ e`³ i tgq ev tQj i tgq _vKj Zvi wZv KZUKzcıte?
- 3. gZ e`³ i tKvb mšlb bv_vKj Zvi wZv KZUKzcıte?
- 4. gZ e`³ i wZv _vKj Zvi `v`v wKQycıte wK?
- 5. hir` gZi tQj ev bvZx _vK, wKš`wZv bv_vK Zvntj Zvi `v`v KZUKzcıte?
- 6. gZi wZv l mšlb bv_vKj `v`v KZUKzcıte?
- 7. gZi tgq ev tQj i tgq _vKj wKš`wZv bv_vKj `v`v KZUKzcıte?
- 8. gZi cŷ, tcŷ, cñcŷ, wZv A_ev `v`v Gt` i tKD eZgırb _vKj `ewctıq fivB wKQycıteb wK?
- 9. gZi GKRB `ewctıq fivB _vKj tm KZUKzcıte?
- 10. gZi ðRB `ewctıq fivB _vKj tm KZUKzcıte?
- 11. gZi tQj tgq _vKj ^vgx KZUKzcıte?
- 12. gZi tQj tgq bv_vKj ^vgx KZUKzcıte?

mswñB Dñi-cñæ

- 1. gZi wZvi Askmgñ mæctK`eYñv Kiab|
- 2. gZi `v`vi Askmgñ mæctK`ıj Lıj|
- 3. gZi `ewctıq fivBtqi Askmgñ mæctK`eYñv Kiab|
- 4. gZi ^vgxi Askmgñ mæctK`đtj L Kiab|

iPbıgj-K cñæ

- 1. gZi cjad Dñi wKvıf` i Askmgñ mæctK`e`ñvi Zfıte Avtj vPbv Kiab|

bvi` i vbañi Z Ask

cw t 3

D`ik`

G cw Aa`qb Kti Avci—

- ◆ gZ `rgxi m`ct` `xi Askmgj m`ctK`ej tZ cvi`eb|
- ◆ gZ mcZvi m`ct` Kb`vi Askmgñ m`ctK`D`tj L Ki tZ cvi`eb|
- ◆ gZ `v`vi m`ct` bvZbx`i Askmgñ m`ctK`eY`v Ki tZ cvi`eb|
- ◆ gZ fivBtqi m`ct` m`trv`i, `ewct`Iq I `egv`Iq tevbt`i Ask m`ctK`Avtj vPbv Ki tZ cvi`eb|
- ◆ gZ tQtj i m`ct` gvtqi Askmgñ m`ctK`D`tj L Ki tZ cvi`eb|
- ◆ gZ bvZx-bvZxbi m`ct` `v`v/bvixi Ask m`ctK`ej tZ cvi`eb|

gtZi cwZ`v³ m`ut` i vbañi Z Askc`B bvi`MY ntj b 8 Rb| h_v-

1. gtZi `x
2. gtZi Kb`v
3. gtZi tQtj i Kb`v /bvZxi Kb`v Gfvte hZ vbtP _vKbv tKb|
4. gtZi m`trv`i tev
5. gtZi `egv`Iq tev
6. gtZi `ewct`Iq tev
7. gtZi gvZv
8. gtZi `v`x

vbt`ac`Z`tki Astki eY`v c`vb Kiv nj |

`xi Askmgñ

`xi Rb` vbañi Z `gU Ask i`qtQ|

1. Pvi fivMi GK Ask cvte (GK ev GKvmaK `x) hv` gtZi tQtj tqtq ev gtZi tQtj i tQtj tqtq (bvZx-bvZbx) bv`vtK|
2. AvU fivMi GK Ask cvte hv` gZ e`w³i tQtj tqtq ev tQtj i tQtj tqtq (bvZx-bvZbx) _vtK|

G Qrov `x Zvi gZ `rgxi m`u` QrovI Kb`v vntmte gZ mcZvi m`ut` AwaKvi i`qtQ| tev vntmte gZ fiv Gi m`ut` Zvi AwaKvi i`qtQ| gvZv vntmte gZ tQtj i m`ut` Zvi AwaKvi i`qtQ| GtZ c`vWYZ nq th m`ut` bvi xi AwaKvi Bmj vg tKiv fivteB mstKvPZ Kti vb|

Kb`vi Askmgñ

Kb`vi Rb` vbañi Z Ask i`qtQ|

1. gtZi m`ut` i `g fivMi GK Ask cvte, hv` Kb`v GKRB _vtK|
2. vzb fivMi GK Ask cvte hv` Kb` `g ev ZtZvmaK _vtK|
3. hv` gZ e`w³i tQtj _vtK Zvntj Kb`v, tQtj i m`½ Avmvev nte| Ab`vb` Askx`vi`K t`qvi ci Aewkó m`u` tQtj I Kb`vi gta` GKRB tQtj GKRB tqtqi v0_Y cvte G bwiZi vfiE`Z eEb Ki tZ nte|

GKwaK mtriv`i tevbi 0ivl ubaŋi Z Ask t_#K Zviv ewAZ ntq hite, wKS`egvřTq fivB _vKtj Zvi mř½ Avmvevq ifcvšhi Z nte|

`ewcřTq tevbi Ask

- 1. gřZi cŷ, tcšT, c0cšT, wczv Ges `v`v Gř`i ga` ntZ th tKvb GKŘtbi eZŋvřb `ewcřTq tevbi ewAZ nte|
- 2. gřZi hw` GKRB `ewcřTq tevbi _vřK Zvřnj tm mřcř`i 6 fivřMi 1 Ask cřte|
- 3. hw` ǂ ev ZřZwaK tevbi _vřK Zvřnj 3 fivřMi 1 GK Ask cřte DřjL` `ewcřTq fivB tevřbiv Ask cvl qvi tŋřT mgvb Awakvi třvM Kite| fivB l tevřt`i gřa` tKvb cv_R` Kiv hite bv|

gřtqi Astki eYŮv

DĚiwaKvi c0Bi tŋřT gřtqi wZbwU Ask itqřQŇ

- 1. Oq fivřMi GK Ask cřteb hw` gřZi mšřb ev gřZi cŷři mšřb hZB Aat`b trivK bv tKb A_ev ǂ ev ZřZwaK fivB ev tevbi thB wřtKiB trivK bv tKb (mtriv`i trivK wKsev `egvřTq A_ev `ewcřTq) meřevq gvZv Oq fivřMi GK Ask cřte|
- 2. G mřei tKD bv _vKtj mřuYřmřuŇEi wZb fivřMi GK Ask cřte|
- 3. `řgx Ges `ři th tKvb GKŘtbi Ask t` l qvi ci Aenřó mřuŇEi GK ZZřqřsk cřte| GB AskwU `ŮwU Ae`řq c0hvR`-
 K. hw` gřZi `řgx Ges gvZv-wczv RweZ _vřK|
 L. hw` gřZi `ř l gvZv-wczv RweZ _vřK| Avi hw` wczvi `řj wczvřgn RweZ _vřK, Zv řnj gvZv mřuYřmřuŇEi GK-ZZřqřsk cřte|

`v`x ev břbx Astki eYŮv

`v`x ev břbx gřZi tiřL hv l qv mřcř`i Oq fivřMi GK Ask cřte| msL`vi wřK wřřq GKRB trivK wKsev GKwaK| Zře kZřj, mKřj B cřKZ.l mgchřqi ntZ nte| gvZvi eZŋvřb meřKvi `v`x ev břbx meřB ev` coteb| Avi wczvi eZŋvřb `v`MY ev` coteb| Avi `v`vi eZŋvřb `v`x (Avcb wczvřgn) e`wZřiřK Ab`řb` `v`x ev` cřo hřteb| `v`x `v`vi mř½ l qvřm nteb|

cvVvEi gjvqb
eû bePibK cka
GKK_vq DEi w b

1. gZ e'w³ i x KLB mact` i AvU fivMi GK Ask crite?
2. gZ e'w³ i Kb'v KLB mact` i y fivMi GK Ask crite?
3. gZ e'w³ i Kb'v KLB Avmev nte?
4. gZ e'w³ i tQvj _vKtj tcSxix wK wQycrite?
5. gZ e'w³ i GKRB mtnv` i tev _vKtj tm KZUKzcrite?
6. gtZi cy _vKtj gtZi tevbiw wQycrite wK?
7. gtZi y Rb mtnv` i tevbi eZgub egvTq tevbiw wK wQycrite?
8. gtZi gv KLB mact` i Qq fivMi GK Ask crite?
9. v`x I bvx KLB ewAZ nte?
10. v`x I bvx KLB Qq fivMi GK Ask crite?

msvB DEi cka

1. gtZi xi AskmgR mact`KQDj L Kiab|
2. gtZi Kb'vi AskmgR Dj L Kiab|
3. tcSx (bvZtbi) AskmgR eYv Kiab|
4. mtnv` i tevbt` i AskmgR eYv Kiab|
5. ewctTq tevbt` i AskmgR eYv Kiab|
6. egvTq tevbt` i AskmgR wj Lj|
7. gvqi AskmgR mact`KAvj vPbv Kiab|
8. v`x-bvxi AskmgR mact`Kvj Lj|

iPbigj-K cka

1. x, Kb'v I bvZtbi AskmgR eYv Kiab|
2. mtnv` i, egvTq I ewctTq tevbt` i Ae'v eYv Kiab|
3. gv, v`x I bivbt` i AskmgR eYv Kiab|

inev-`vbcťĪi veavb

cW t 4

DťĪk`

G cW Aa`qb Kťi Avcib—

- ◆ inevi cwi Pq ir`ťZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ inevi veavb m`cťK`ej`ťZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ inev cĹ`veZ` Kivi veavb m`cťK`eY` Kiv`ťZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ Bgig Aveynvxdri gťZ inev KLB cĹ`veZ` Kiv A%ea Zv ej`ťZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ inevi Ab`vb` cKvi m`cťK`veavbmn Dťj` Kiv`ťZ cvi`teb|

mgvR ms`v` I `wi`metgipťb inev Gi fvgKv AZie` iazcY` GUV thfrte cwi` RMťZ avZZťeva
 Ges cvi`cwiK m`cK`m`yp Kťi abx`wi`ťi gťa`i`Zi Kvgtq`ťq, Abjycťite ciKivxb Rveťb
 gvy`i veivU mnvqK inťmte KivR Kťi|

هبة (inev)-Gi AwfawbK A_©

inev kťai AwfawbK A_`nťQ-`vb Kiv| KivDťK tKiv veavbgq Qvov wKQycŮvb Kiv| inev mvaviY
 mv`Kv Ať`P e`eüZ nq|

هبة (inev) Gi cwi fwiK A_©

tKiv veavbgq MňY bv Kťi KivDťK ab-m`ú` ev Ab` wKQj Awakvix Kťi t`qvtK inev ev`vb ejv nq|
 wdkn Gi cwi fivq`vbKvixťK واهب (I qvne), hvťK`vb Kiv nq ZvťK موهوب (gvl ue) Ges th
 m`ú` vb Kiv nq ZvťK له موهوب (gvl ue j vü) ejv nq|

حكم الهبة (inevi veavb)

inev Kiv mgyZ| tKiv e`KivDťK`vb Kivi ci H e`y Dci`vbKZ.e`v`i gwj Kivn cĹZwZ nťq
 hvq| Zvi Rťb`H e`y me aitbi e`eniv Kiv wťR tťM Kiv, veavb Kiv Ges AbťK`vb`ea|
 AbťK nvi`qv ev Dcnvi inťmte w`ťZ cvi`teb| nvi`qm GťmťQ لك صدقة ولنا هدية tZvgvi Rb`
 vb nťj I Avgvť`i Rb` Zv nvi`qv ev Dcnvi|

inev ev`vb cĹ`invi Kťi tbqvi veavb

inev (`vb) cĹ`invi Kiv kivAvťZi`wťZ`ea wK-bv, G e`vcit`i Bgigt`i gvtS gZv%K`i`ťqťQ|
 Bgig gvtj K, kivdqx I Avg` (i.)-Gi gťZ`vbKZ.e`cĹ`invi Kiv nvi`g (A%ea)| Zvť`i hv`
 nťPQ gnvbex (mv.) -Gi nvi`m-

عن ابن عباس ان النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم قال: العائد في هبته كالكلب
 يقئ ثم يعوه في قبئه -

imj-jym (mv.) etjb, Ůinev (`vb) cĹ`invi Kivix e`v` H Kkzi i b`vq, th eng Kťi Avei Zv tLťq
 tdťj |Ů G Dv`Ův Zvi DťĪk`nťQ, GK_v eY` Kiv th, inevKZ.e`yťdiZ j lqv MinZ I A%ea
 KivR|

Zte Zv`i g`Z, mcZv hwi` mšlb`K هبة (vb) Kti Zvntj` inev cL`vni Kiv`ea|

عن ابن عمر أنه قال: يرجع الواهب في هبته الا الوالد فيما يهب لولده .

nhiZ Be`b Igi (iv.) t_`K ewY`| gnvbex (mv.) etj b, 0`vbKZ e`ycL`vni Kiv AmgvPxb WKS`
mcZv hwi` Zvi mšlb`K WQy`vb Kti, Zte BPQv Kijj Zv cL`vni Kti wbtZ cvite|0

Bgvg Aveynwbdvi AwfgZ

Bgvg Aveynwbdv (i.) etj b, ذي رحم محرم (i`3i m`c`K`m`c`K`Z e`w`3) e`ZvZ Ab`i`i`K `vb
Kijj Zv cL`vni Kiv AcQ`bix KvR Zte Rv`q|h| Zvi c`gvY wntmte wbt`w`3 n`xm `U D`j`
Ktib-

١. عن ابن عمر رضي الله عنه قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم قال.
الواهب أحق بهبته مالم يثب منها.

٢. عن ابن عباس رضي الله عنه عن النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم قال - من
وهب فهو أحق بهبته ما لم يثب منها.

nhiZ Be`b Igi (iv.) t_`K ewY`| gnvbex (mv.) etj b t 0`vbKvix e`w`3 `vbKZ e` cL`vni Kti
tbqv e`vc`ti AM`aKvi c`c`|0 hwi` tm `vbKZ.e`i cwi e`Z`q`Kvb wewbgq ev cL`v`vb M`Y bv Kti |
nhiZ Be`b Ave`ym (iv.) t_`K I Abj`c n`xm ewY` n`q`q|0

Bgvg Aveynwbdvi g`Z tKub`Kub Ae`iq inev cL`vni Kiv A%aa

Bgvg Aveynwbdvi g`Z `vbKZ.e`ycL`vni Kti tbqv AcQ`bixfvte`ea| Zui g`Z wtkl KquU
Ae`iq `vb cL`vni Kiv A%aa, hv w`b`c`-

1. `vbKZ.e`i`Z `vb M`xZv hwi` Ggb WQy`fgkvq hv c`K Kiv hvq bv| thgb- `vbKZ.AvUvi mv`
`Zj tgkvtbvi ci Zv cL`veZ` Kiv hvte bv|
2. `vbKvix I `vb M`yKvix e`w`3`q`i GKRb gviv tM`j |
3. `vbKvix hwi` `v`bi wewbgq WQyM`Y Kti |
4. M`xZvi gvij Kiv n`Z `vbKZ.gvj Ab`I P`j tM`j | thgb- wew` Kti w`tj ev P`i n`q tM`j |
5. `vZv I M`xZvi gv`S `eev`K m`u`K`mcZ n`j |
6. `vZv I M`xZvi mv` AvZ`qZv I i`3i m`u`K`v`K`j thgb- bex (mv.)-Gi evY-

إذا كانت الهبة لذى رحم محرم لم يرجع فيها.

0i`3i m`c`K`P` KvD`K hwi` `vb Kiv nq Zvntj` Zv cL`veZ` Kiv hvte bv|0

7. `vbKZ.e`a`ysm n`q tM`j |

mšlb` i wtkl Kiv`K `vb Kiv ev Kiv`K tekx`vb Kiv

mcZv-gvZvi KZ` n`Q mšlb`i ci`u`ii g`a` me`Zvfvte m`Pvi I Bbmvd cL`Z`v Kiv I cY`
wbt`c`q`Zv mnKv`i cL`Z`K`i Aw`Kvi h`v`fvte Av`vq Kiv, c`q`Rb ciY Kiv Ges Zv`i g`a`
mv` Kv`qg I i`q`v Kiv| ivm`j Kixg (mv.) Biv` Ktib-

اعد لوا بين ابنا نكم اعدلوا بين ابناكم اعدلوا بين ابنائكم.

0tZvgiv tZvgvt`i mšlbt`i gta` mpePri Ktiv, tZvgiv tZvgvt`i mšlbt`i gvtS b`vqcivqYZv `vcb Ki, tZvgiv tZvgvt`i mšlbt`i gvtS Bbmvd i qiv Ki |0 (Avng`, AveyvD`, bmvC)

gnvbex (mv.) Avtiv etj b-

عن النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم قال: اتقوا الله واعدلوا في اولادكم.

0Avj mtk Fq Ki Ges tZvgvt`i mšlbt`i gta` mpePri Ki |0

nv`xtm G ctht½ GKwU NUbv ewyZ ntqtQ:

bgvb Bejb ekxi (iv.) etj b- Zvi ucZv ZvtK m½ vbtq ivmjt Kixg (mv.)-Gi vbkU Dcw`Z ntq ej tj bt

اني نحلتي ابني هذا غلاما قال النبي صلى الله عليه و سلم اكل ولدك نحلته

مثل هذا. فقال لا فقال فارجه.

0Avng Avgvi GB cŷtk GKwU μxZ`vm `vb Ktiv| ZLb ivmjt Kixg (mv.) mRtAm Kijb t tZvgvi me K0U mšlbtK wK Gfvte `vb KtiQ ? DĒti wZvb ej tj b, bv| ZLb ivmj-jwv (mv.) ej tj b t G `vb Zwg wclwi tq bvl |0 (elyix, gnyij g) Aci GK nv`xtm ej v ntqtQ-

سوا بين اولادكم فالعطية .

0`vtbi e`vcvti tZvgvt`i mšlbt`i gta` cYmgZv i qiv Ktiv|0 (evqnvKx)

Gme nv`xtmi wfiwĒZ AġbtK etj tQb th, mšlbt`i `vtbi e`vcvti mgZv i qiv Kiv lqvRe| tKbbv ivmjt Kixg (mv.) tmRtb` `úo fvlvq vbt`R w`tqtQb| hw` wtkl tKvb KviY bv `vtK, Zvntj G mgZvtK wKQyZB f½ Kiv Ges `vtbi t`qġ m`lbt`i gta` Zvi Zg` Kiv DiPZ nte bv, niu tKvb GK mšlbtK mgyq m`c` `vb Kiv ev teik t`l qvi ci Ab` mšlbiv hw` AbgnZ `vb Kti Zvntj GtZ tKvb mgm`v nte bv| hw` tKvb mšlbtK qwZM0`Kivi Dġġk` Aci mšlbtK wKQy vb Kiv nq Zte Zv `iaZi Ab`vq|

Avevi AġbtK ivmjt i G Avt`kK ūgylnve0 etj ati vbtqtQb| hw` tKD tKvb mšlbtK Aci mšlb Aġc qiv tekr wKQy vb Kti, tm `vb AekB gvKifn &nte| G chġq GK`v ivmjt Kixg (mv.) mRtAm Ktib-

0tZvgvi mv`_ tZvgvi me mšlb mgvbfvte fij e`envi KiaK, GtZ wK Zwg Ljk nI bv ? mivvex ej tj b, niu| ZLb bex Kixg (mv.) ej tj b- . فلا اذن. Zvntj tKvb mšlbtK Ab`ġ`i Zġbvq tekr t`qvi AbgnZ t`qv thZ cvti bvl|0 (gnyij g)

Gme nv`xtmi wfiwĒZ Bgvv kvI Kvbv wj tLġOb-

قال النبي صلى الله عليه و سلم لبشر لا اشهد على جور فالحق ان التسوية

وان التفضيل محرم .

gnvbex (mv.) ekxi tK etj b-

0Avng Ab'vtqi Dci mv'q' t'e'bv| mZ' K_v GB th, mš'lt' i gta' `vtbi e'vcvti mgZv i'q'v Kiv I qmRe, Avi tekx-Kg Kiv nvi'v'g|0 (bvBj j' AvI Zvi)

g'tb ivLv Avek'K th, Gme n'xm gxi'vm e'Eb m'ut'K'ej v nqub| t'Kbbv gxi'vm e'Eb nte' mcZvi gZ'zi c'ti, Zvi Rxe'ikvq bq| eis Gme n'xm mcZvi Rxe'ikvq mš'lt'K' m'ef'bam'c' `vb Kivi e'vcvti B mgZvi ubt' R' t'qv n'tq'Q| AZGe, t'Kvb mcZvi c't'q'v Zvi Rxe'ikvq mš'lt' i'K' hv' m'KQy'vb Ki'ze Zv'tZ Zvi'Zg' I Kg-tekx Kiv Av't' Š' Rv'qh bq| Kvi'Y G Rv'Ziq `vb Ki'tj mš'lt' i' gta' g'tbv'g'ij b' I c'wi'ewi K' m'ek;Lj v m'p' nq|

inevi c'kvi'f'

inev `B' c'kvi| thgb tiv'Kev I I giv |

رقبي (tiv'Kev) n't'Q- KivD'tK t'Kvb m'Rubm G k'tZ' vb Kiv th, `vbKvix e'w' h'w' `vb M'hxZv e'w' i c'teB' g'iv hv'q, Zvnt'j M'hxZv `vbKZ.e' i m'ut'Y'g'v'ij K n'tq' hv'te| Avi `vb M'hYKvix Av'tM' g'iv t'M'tj e'w' i g'v'ij Kiv'v' `vbKvixi Kiv'Q' m'd'ti Av'm'te|

عمري (I giv) n't'Q- KivD'tK G k'tZ' vb Kiv th, t'm hZ'w' b ev'P'te' ZZ'w' b t'm D'nv n'tZ Dc'KZ n'tZ c'v'ite| Avi inev M'hYKvix e'w' i gZ'zi ci inev c'U'vbKvixi ub'KU' g'v'ij Kiv'v' m'd'ti hv'te|

A_ŕ G'fite ejv th, Z'ig hZ'w' b t'e't'P'v'K'te' ZZ'w' t'bi R'b' Av'ng t'Z'v'g'v'K' G e'w' i `vb Kij'v'g| t'Z'v'g'v' gZ'zi ci Gi' g'v'ij Kiv'v' Av'g'vi I Av'g'vi I q'wi'k'M't'Y'i ub'KU' m'd'ti Av'm'te|

ia'Kev I I givi ve'ab

m'v'avi Y' inevi b'v'q' ia'Kev I I givi t'q't' i' `vbM'hYKvix e'w' i `vbKZ' e' i m'ut'Y'g'v'ij K n'tq' hv'te| g'j- g'v'ij K ev' Zvi I q'wi' t'ki Kiv'Q' g'v'ij Kiv'v' KLb' i m'd'ti hv'te'bv| `vbM'hYKvix h'w' Av'tM' g'iv hv'q' Zvnt'j H' m'ut' i' g'v'ij K Zvi I q'wi'k'M'Y' n'te| inevi t'q't' t'Kvb kZ' M'h'Y' t'v'M' n'te'bv| G' c'h't'½' g'v'ibex (m'v.) e'tj' t'Qb' t

أمسكوا عليكم أموالكم ولا تفسدوها فانه من أعر عمرى فهى للذى اعرها
حيا وميتا ولعقبه .

0t'Z'v'g'v' t'Z'v'g'v' i' m'ut' t'K' i' q'v' Ki' D'g'iv inevi g'v'a't'g' Ges' Zv' ub't'R't' i' n'v'Z'Q'v'ov' K'tiv'bv| t'KD' h'w' KivD't'K' m'KQy'vb K'ti' Z'LB' `vbM'hxZv' gZ'ze'Y' Ki'tj' H' `vb Zvi I q'wi' m'M'Y' t'c't'q' hv'te|0 g'j- g'v'ij t'Ki' Kiv'Q' m'd'ti Av'm'te'bv|0 (g'v'v'ij g)

**c#VvEi gj`iqb
eû`bePibK cĕæ
GKK_wq DĒi w`b**

1. tKiv weibgq MhY bv Kti KivDtk wKQy vb Kivtk wK etj ?
2. `vbMhixZvi Rb` `vbKZ.m=cť`i me aitbi e`envi Kiv wK?
3. `vbKZ.e` `wchwi tq tbi qv wK?
4. `vbKZ.e` `nivZQron ntq tMtj Zv cĒ`veZĒ Kiv wK?
5. mšltb`i gta` `vtbi tġtġ mgZv wearb Kiv wczv-gvZvi Rb` wK?
6. mivaviY wnev Qvon Avil `ġ aitbi wnev itqťQ- tm,tjv wK wK?

mswġB cĕæ

1. wnevi cwipq w`b|
2. wnevi wearb wK? wj Lly|
3. wnev cĒ`veZĒ Kivi wearb eYĒv Kiab|
4. tKiv tKiv tġtġ Bgvg Aveynvixdvi gťZ wnev cĒ`veZĒ Kiv hıq bv? wj Lly|
5. mšltb`i gta` wnev wKfvte Kitz nte Avtj vPbv Kiab|
6. wnevi Ab` cKvıť` wj Lly|

iPbıgj-K cĕæ

1. wnevi cwipq, Zvi wearb I cĒ`veZĒ Kti tbi qvi wearb m=cťK`e`ıweiZfvte wj Lly|

انك أن تذر ورثتك أغنياء خير من أن تذرهم عالة يتكفون الناس.

0Zwg tZvgvi mšłbt`i m=c`kvj x wntmte tiłL hvl qv DEg Ggb Afıex Kti tiłL hvl qvi tPıq hvi dtj Zviv tjvKt`i KvıQ nvZ cvZıZ eva` nte|0

ivmj- (mv.)-Gi evYxi gg@nt`Q-ıbdq tZvgvi cwi evi -cwi RbtK m`Qj tiłL hvl qv Fıj , Amnvq Kti ivLvi tPıq|

GB evK` 0viv cZıxqgvb nq th, t0tj mšłb l `ıx l qmıkt`i tK Afıex Ae`ıq tiłL hvl qv Fıj KvR bq| Zvi gZı ci Zviv thb `Qj Ae`ıq Pj tZ cvıti, tmRb` KıhRi e`e`v MıhY Ki tZ nte| ıbtRi DcwRZ A`LiP bv Kti Zıv`i Rb` ıKQyRgv ivLıZ nte| tKbbv `wi`a Ggb GK AwfKıc, hv gıbyıK Ab`ıq, Rjy I AwePıvcY`KıvR Ki tZ eva` Kti | tKbbv `wi`a gıbyıK Kzızi w`ıK tVıj t`q|

Aveı ıbtR e`q bv Kti ev hvKıvZ-m`Kv bv w`ıq me gvj t0tj -mšłbt`i Rb` Rgv Kti ivLvi e`ıcvıti l Bmj ıg ıbiarwıwıZ Kti tQ|

I ımqvZi ıKq (ıeavb)

I ımqvZ Kiv GKıU `ea KıvR, Zte l qmıkMY `wi`a Afıex ntj Ab` Ktıv Rtb` I ımqvZ bv KıvB DEg| I ımqvZKıvıxı gZı ci I ımqvZKZ.mıú`i gta` hvi Rb` I ımqvZ Kiv ntıqıQ Zvi gvıj Kıvıv cıZıwıZ nte|

I ımqvZ Kiv di h bv gıııve

gvııv eEıti AvıqZ AeZıY`nı qvi cte`ı qmıkt`i Rb` I ımqvZ Kiv di h ıQj | gvııv Avııv etj b-

كُتِبَ عَلَيْكُمْ إِذَا حَضَرَ أَحَدَكُمُ الْمَوْتُ إِنْ تَرَكَ خَيْرًا الْوَصِيَّةُ لِلْآلِ وَالْأَقْرَبِينَ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ .

0tZvgıv`i ga`Kıv tKD hıv` gZıgıL cıwıZ nq Ges Zvi mıú` l _ıK ZLb Zvi Dci Avek`K, tm thb Zvi ıwZıvgıvıv l ıbKU AvıZıqıv`i Rtb` I ımqvZ Kti hvıq|0 (mııv Avııv -evKııv : 180)

gvııvımi AvıqZ AeZıY`nı qvi ci I ımqvZ Kiv DEg KıvR cwiYZ nq, Zte l qmıkt`i Rb` tKıv I ımqvZ Kiv hıte bv| tKD Kıv l Rb` I ımqvZ KıtZ PıBıj mvı_ mvı_ Zııj tL ivLvi ıbt`R GımtıQ| G cıhtı% gvııvıv (mv.) etj b-

ما حق امرء مسلم له شيء يريد أن يوصي فيه أن يبیت لیلتین إلا وصیته
مكتوبة عنده .

0tKıv e`ıv3 ıKQıM ımqvZ KıtZ PıBıj Zvi Rb` DıPZ nte bv I ımqvZıK Avııv lZ tiłL GK ev`ııv Z AvıZevıwıZ Kiv|0 (gvııvıv g)

I ımqvZ ıdııı tıq tbqvi ıeavb

I ımqvZ tKıv eva`ZıgvıK ıeavb bq| eis GıUv e`ıv3ı B`Qıv Dci ıbfPıkvıj | Zıv I ımqvZKıvıxı Rb` tNıv Yı w`ıq I ımqvZ cZ`ıvıvı Kiv `ea| Zte Zı GKıU NıYıZ `ea KıvR| GıU ınev ev`ııvı b`ıq| Avı `ıv cZ`ıvıvı Kti tbqııK bex (mv.) thgb Kkziıı evıg f`ıYı Kıvı mıt% Zııvıv KtıııQb|

GQıvıv thıtnZıı ımqvZKıvıxı gZı cte`ı ımqvZKZ.mıú` Zvi AaxııB _ıK Ges Zı fııM Kıvı `ea AıvKıvı ZıvB| Zıv gZı cte`ıZıvı Rb` I ımqvZKZ.mıú` cZ`ıvıvı Ktıııvıvı %ea| Avı tKD hıv` KZ.I ımqvZıK A`ıKıvı Ktıııvıvı Zıv fııvıvıvı w`ıq I ımqvZ cZ`ıvıvıvı Kıvı gZ MY` Kıv nte|

IumqvZKvixi Iqwik I nZ'vKixi Rb" IumqvZi veaub

IumqvZKvixi Iqwik Ges nZ'vKixi Rb" IumqvZ Kivi AeKvk kix'AvZi veavtb tbB, hw' I er'ebZvi KviY G e'vciti tKvb tKvb mdKnne` bgbxqZv cKvk KtiQb|

IumqvZ Kiv RbKj'vYgj-K Ges mlqvtei KvR ntj I ZvZ kix'AvZ AbvZ bvxZgyv AbvriY Acvinnh' nZ'vKixi I DE'imaKvixi Rb" IumqvZ Kivi e'vciti Bmj vgx kix'AvZ tbwZevPK Ae'vb MhY KtiQb| G m'uK'dKxnM'Yi gZigZ Dc'vcb Kiv ntjv|

nZ'vKixi Rb" IumqvZ Kivi uKg

nZ'vKixi Rb" IumqvZ c'hvR" nte wKbv, G e'vciti mdKnne`M'Yi gv'S gZcv'R" we`gvb itq'Q| Bgvg Aveyvbxdr I ggv'§ (mv.) Gi gZ, nZ'vKixi Rb" IumqvZ Rvqth tbB, Pvb tm B'QvKZ.nZ'v Kiak wKsev f'jekZ nZ'v Kiak| GgbwK IumqvZi ci IumqvZKZ.e'w' hw' IumqvZKvixiK nZ'v Kti Zvntj IumqvZ emvZj ntq hvte|

قال عليه السلام لا وصية للقاتل .

bex (mv.) etj b, 0IumqvZKvixi nZ'vKixi Rb" tKvb IumqvZ tbB|0 nZ'vi KviY nZ'vKixi thf'ite DE'imaKvi t_tK emAZ nq, Z`z IumqvZ t_tKI emAZ nte| nZ'vKixi Avj un KZR'wba'iz mg'qi c'te'Dnv jvf Kivi Zrci Zv t`wL'tq'Q veavq tm Zv c'ite bv|

Bgvg AveyBDm' (i.) Gi gZ, tKvb Ae'v'ZB nZ'vKixi Rb" IumqvZ Rvqth nte bv| tKD hw' nZ'vKixi Rb" IumqvZ Kti Ges IumqvZKvixi IqwikMY Zv Ab'gv`b t`q, Zely Rvqth nte bv| tKbbv nZ'vi 'wZc'jY emK t_tK hvq|

Iqwik' i Rb" IumqvZ Kivi veaub t Iqwik' i Rb" IumqvZ Kiv`ea wK-bv, G e'vciti Bgv't`i gv'S gZve'tiva we`gvb| AwaKvsk mdKnne` t`i gZ, Iqwik' i Rb" IumqvZ Kiv`ea bq|

ز

K. i'vmj- (mv.) tNvI Yv KtiQb-

ان الله اعطى كل ذي حق حقه فلا وصية لوارث .

0Avj un Zv0Avj v c'Z'K Askx'vi tK Zvi Ask w`tq w`tq'Qb, dtj Iqwik' i Rb" tKvb IumqvZ`ea bq|0

L. tKvb Iqwik' i Rb" we'tkl f'ite IumqvZ Kij Ab'vb" IqwikMY g'tb Kó c'ite| dtj AvZ'qZvi m'uK'ebó nte|

M. Avj un c'Z'K AwaKvixiK Zvi AwaKvi w`tq'Qb ZvB Iqwik' i Rb" tKvb IumqvZ tbB|

nivvdx' i AvfgZ

nivvdx' i gZ, AvZ'q' i Rb" IumqvZ Kiv Rvqth bq| Gici I hw' tKD IumqvZ Kti Ges Ab" IqwikMY Ab'gv`b t`q Zvntj Rvqth nte|

BDıbu 6

Bmj vtg mgvR

figKv

gıby mıgvıRK Rıe| mgıRe× Rıebıvcı Kıv gıbe cKıZıB emtcKıv| ZıB AvengıvKıv atı gıby mgıRe× fıte ıgtj ıgtk emem KıtQ| agıđ bıwZgıvı, mgıR ıeÁıvı, cıÚZ I gıxlıMY mgıRe× Rıeb hıctıbı cÚZ Drmıv cÚvb Ktı AvıtQb| AcııřK gıvMŠ'Avıj -KıÁAvıbI GKB gZ tıvıY Ktı| gıbe mgıR mıcKıBmj vtgi gj-bıwZ nřPQ 00cıw extZ mKj gıbyB mgıv, gıby ıntmte gıbyı gıbyı tKıv fıř fıř fıB| mKj gıbyı nıřZ Ar`g (Ar.)-Gi mšlb Ges Ar`g (Ar.) gıwU nřZ mıř|

Bmj vgx mgıřRı ıřıE mıcKıAıvı ıvıAvıv etj b, 00tn gıbe RıwZ! Avıg tZıvıř`ıřK GKRB bıvı I GKRB cıđ nřZ mıř KtııQ| Zıvı cı tZıvıř`ıřK ıeıřbıeRıwZ I tMıřxtZ ıeř³ KtııQ| thb tZıvıv cı`ctıı cııPq RıvřZ cıı| Aek`B Avıııı ıbKU tZıvıř`ı gřa` H eıw³ meřk0 th, tZıvıř`ı gřa` meřPřq tekı bıwZcıvıY I Avıııřııđ

Bmj vgx `ıřıKıv t`řK mKj gıby mgıv Ges fıB fıB| RıwZ, eY⁰ fıvıv I ms`ıwZı ıeıřbıřıvı KıřıY gıbe mgıřřK Bmj vıg ıeř³ Ktı bıv| eis atgP ıřıEřZ gıby `řıvı mgıřR ıeř³ nřq ctıřQ| Gi GKıw Bmj vgx mgıřR Avı Acııw nř`Q A%bmj vıgK mgıřR|

atgP ıřıEřZ gıbe mgıřR ıeř³ nřj I gj-Z gıbe mgıřRı DrcıE GKB gj- t`řK DrmıwıZ| ZıB Bmj vıg mKj gıbyı Rıeřbı ıbıvcEıv ıeavb Ktı Ges gıbyřK mıřb I ghPıvı Avıřb DbıwZ Ktı| gıby mıgvıRK Rıe ıntmte Bmj vıg RıwZ, ag⁰ fıvıv I eY⁰ ıbıeřKı cÚZıw gıbyı mıcř`ıı ıbıvcEıv ıeavb KtıřQ| Kıřıv mıc` Abıvıřıte MıřıY KıřK Bmj vıg AgıřBıq Acıvı ıntmte tNıYıv Ktı| Bmj vıg mıgvıRK kıwřk;Lıv eRıv ıvLıv Rb` mıg` gıř I ávZZı; cÚZ0ıvq Drmıv cÚvb Ktı| mıgvıRK A%bK` I ıek;LıvřK Křıvı nř`ı gb Ktı| mıgvıRK ALÚZıv eRıv ıvLıv Rb` Bmj vıg AvZıq-`Rřbı mř` mıcKıAıřıeı AUđ ıvLıv cÚZ ıeřkI ıeřıřıvc KtıřQ| AvZıq-`Rb I cÚZřekı AıwKıv Avıřtı cÚZ Bmj vıg ıeřkI ıbř`R cÚvb KtıřQ| Zıvıv mıgvıRK fıvıvıg` ıřıvı Rb` gıvı K-kıřkı mıcKıP| Zıř`ı AıwKıv mıcřKıBmj vıg ıeřkI ıbř`Rıv cÚvb KtıřQ| řıvı K_ıv gıby mgıRe× Rıeb hıctıbı Rb` hv ıKQđ cÚqıRıv Bmj vıg mKj ıeřtıqı cÚZB mgıv ıeř; cÚvb KtıřQ| gıby mıgvıRK fıte Bmj vtgi Av`k`Abıvıe Kıtj mgıřR kıwřk;Lıv ıbıřZ nře Ges gıby mıy-kıwřřZ emem Kıtř cıře| AvıřıPıvı mıřıvı Rb` G BDıbuřK 9ıw cıřv ıeř³ Kıv nřřřQ|

cıw, řıv ıbıřc-

- ◆ cıv-1 : mgıřRı cııPq I MVb
- ◆ cıv-2 : gıbe mgıřRı DrcıE I ıeKıv
- ◆ cıv-3 : Bmj vtg mgıRe× Rıeřbı ıeř; I cÚqıRıvıZıv
- ◆ cıv-4 : Rıeřbı ıbıvcEıv ıeavřb Bmj vıg mgıřR
- ◆ cıv-5 : mıcř`ıı ıbıvcEıv ıeavřb Bmj vıg mgıřR
- ◆ cıv-6 : mıg`-gıř I ávZZı; cÚZ0ıvq Bmj vıg mgıřR
- ◆ cıv-7 : Bmj vıg mgıřR AvZıq-`Rřbı mř` mıcKıP ıeř; ıeř;
- ◆ cıv-8 : Bmj vıg mgıřR cÚZřekı mř` mıcKıP
- ◆ cıv-9 : Bmj vıg mgıřR gıvı K-kıřk mř` mıcKıP

cW t 1

mgvRi cwiPq I Mvb

Df'ik

G cW Aa'qb Kfi AvciB

- ◆ Bmj vgx mgvRi cwiPq w`tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ we`tkj mKj gvbly th GKB mgvRfZ wQj Zv DfjL Ki`tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ Bmj vgx mgvRi `eikó" Avtj vPbv Ki`tZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ Bmj vgx mgvRi i az; Avtj vPbv Ki`tZ cvi`teb|

gvbly cKwZMZfiteB mvgvRK Rxe| GKmv`_ wgtj wgtk_vKv gvbjl i Rb" Acwi nvh⁹ G gšb" thgb mgvR weAvbx I cuUZ-gbxix`i; tZgub cweI Mš' KzAvbl GKB gZ tcvly Kti| gvbe mgvR m=utK⁹Bmj vtgi gj-bmiz n`"Q `pqrZ mg`l gvblyB GK Av`tgi mšlb| Avi Av`g gml n`Z mwp| Bmj vgx mgvRi wfiE m=utK⁹Avj un ZvAvj v etj bN

يَا أَيُّهَا الْخَلْقُ إِنَّا كُنَّا بَشَرًا مِّثْلَكُم مِّن دُونِكُمْ وَلَئِن كُنَّا لَنرَاهُمْ كَمَا كُنْتُمْ لَكُم مِّن دُونِكُمْ إِنَّا نَحْنُ الْغَافِلُونَ

0tn gvbe ! Amg tZvgt`i tK GKRb cyal I GKRb brix n`Z mwp Kti wQ| Zvi ci tZvgt`i tK wevfbz Rmiz I tMfI wef³ Kti wQ, hvZ tZvgt`i ci`uti mvt_ cwi wPZ n`Z cvi| Aek'B Avj un i wBKU tZvgt`i gta" mehaK ghP verb e`w³ tm, th tZvgt`i gta" mePtq tewk ggvKx| wbdq Avj un meikQyRvbb Ges meikQy e`vcvti Lei ivtLb|0 (miv Avj -uRjvZ : 13)

KvRB mKj gvbly mgvRfite ci`ui fivB fivB| Rmiz, AAj, eY⁹ fivv I ms`wzi wevfbzvi Kvty gvbe mgvRtK Bmj vg wef³ Kti bv eis atgP wfiE tZ gvbly `tjlv mgvR wef³ n`q cto`tQ| Gi GKw Bmj vgx mgvR Avi Aciw A%bmj vgx mgvR| gvbly gj-Z cU`tg GKB mgvRfZ Ges GKB RmizfZ wQj | gvbjl i Rxe`bi Muzaviv tgsij K Pwv`v I u`tqi Abfuz GK I Awfbq gvbly c`lexi th tKvb AA`tj i Awaevm trvK bv tKb Zv`i meikQyZB thb GKUv wj I HKZvb itq`tQ| ZvB c`lexi mKj gvblyB wQj GKw mgvRfZ | wKš' Zviv bivr RvMuzK tgvtn Ges kqZvbi c`iivPbv wbtRt`i tK Avj`v Avj`v m=cUvq I mgvR wef³ Kti Mto tZvj vi tPon Kti`tQ wB wB mgvR e'e-v| Avi Mto Ztj`tQ gvbjl gvbjl kIazv I mgvR mgvR wef` | GK_vB Avj -KzAvtb Gtm`tQ GfiteN

وَمَا كَانَ النَّاسُ إِلَّا أُمَّةً وَاحِدَةً فَاخْتَلَفُوا.

0gvbly wQj GKB D=Z| cti Zviv gZtf` mwp Kti |0 (miv BDbjv : 19)

Bmj vgx mgvRe'e-v

mgvR e'e-v ej`tZ eSvq tKvb we`kl i wZ-bmiz, AvBb-Kvby I GKw AeKvvtgv hv 0viv mgvR cwi Pmj Z I wqisZ nq| Bmj vgx i wZ-bmiz, AvBb-Kvvtgv I wea-wearb 0viv th mgvR cwi Pmj Z I wqisZ nq ZvB Bmj vgx mgvR| Aci K_vq th mgvRi cU`Zw gvbjl i AwaKvi, Pwv`v, `vq-`wqZ; Bmj vtgi Abjvmb 0viv wba`wZ nq, tmUvB Bmj vgx mgvR e'e-v| Bmj vgx mgvR gvbjl i mKj

KgRvU`i agvI Avj uni weavb Abyvfi Pj te| Bmj vgx mgvfi Ri c0Z`K m`tm`i tNvi Yv wbaefc nZ nte-

قُلْ إِنَّ صَلَاتِي وَنُسُكِي وَمَحْيَايَ وَمَمَاتِي لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ .

0ejly, Avgvi bvgvh, Avgvi Bev`vZ, Avgvi Rxeb I Avgvi giæmemKQ0 Avj un iveYy 0Avj vgtbi Rb` wbtew Z|0 (mfv Avj -AvbAvg : 162)

gnvbx (mv.) Bmj vgx mgvfi Ri DfI`k` m`u`K`etj b t

من احب الله و ابغض الله و اعطى الله و منع الله فقد استكمل الايمان .

0th e`w3 Avj uni Rb` fij evfm, Avj uni Rb` kIæZv Kfi, Avj uni Rb` `vb Kfi Ges Avj uni mššp AR#bi Rb` wbtIa Kfi, tm e`w3 Cgvfb cYzv jvf Kfi tQ|0 (mrxn eLvi x)

`ybvq I AvLi vZi Kj`vfi Rb`B Bmj vgx mgvfi Ri mKj KgRvU` Pj te| Avj -KzAvfi fvlvq-

رَبَّنَا آتِنَا فِي الدُّنْيَا حَسَنَةً وَفِي الْآخِرَةِ حَسَنَةً .

0tn Avgvfi`i cfiy! Avgvfi`i K` vbcvZ Kj`vY`vb Ki Ges AvLi vZ Kj`vY`vb Ki|0 (mfv Avj -evKvii : 201)

ivmj-jvn (mv.) etj bN

الدين النصيحة قال ثلاثا . قلنا لمن؟ قال لله و لرسوله و لكتابه و لائمة المسلمين و عامتهم .

0Kj`vY KvgvbB 0xftbi gj-K_v| GK_v wZvb wZbevi ej tj b| mrvvexMY ej tj b, Kj`vY Kvgvb Kvi Rb`? ivmj-jvn (mv.) ej tj b, Avj un, Zui ivmj-, Zui wKZve, gvyj gvbfi`i tbZv Ges Rbmvari`Yi Rb`|0 (mrxn gvyij g)

b`vtqi c0Z0v I Ab`vtqi c0Zfi va Bmj vgx mgvfi Ri Ab`Zg DfI`k`| Avj KzAvfi tNvi YvN

كُتِبَ لَهُمْ خَيْرٌ أُمَّةٍ أُخِرَتْ لِنَاسٍ تَأْمُونُ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ وَتَنْهَوْنَ عَنِ الْمُنْكَرِ وَتُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ

0tZvgivB mtefEg RvWZ, tZvgvfi`i K` gvbfi`i Kj`vfi Rb` mwp Kiv nqtQ| tZvgiv fij Kiv Ri wbt`R`f`te Ges Ab`vq KivR nZ gvbly`K wclwi`iq ivLte, Avi Avj uni c0Z Cgvb ivLte|0 (mfv Avj -Bgi vb : 110)

gnvbx (mv.) etj tQbN

لتأمرن بالمعروف و لتنهون عن المنكر او ليسلطن الله عليكم شراركم فيدعو خياركم فلا يستجاب لهم .

0tZvgiv Aek`B mrKiv Ri Av`k`f`te Ges Ab`vq KivR t`K`weiZ ivLte| Ab`vq Avj un tZvgvfi`i Dci wK0Zg tj vK`K` tZvgvfi`i kvmK Kfi f`teb| Avi mr tj vKiv f`vqv Ki tZ`vKte, wKŠ`Zv Kejv Kiv nte bv|0 (Zrevi vb)

gvbe Rxeb`K mweRfivte mr, my`i, mly`Lj I mlygq Kivi Rb` Bmj vgx mgvR e`e`vB GKgvI mtefEg Av`k`e`v`Dcnvi w`tqtQ| wbtæBmj vgx mgvfi Ri`ewk0` Ztj aiv nj -

Zvl nix` i vekltm ejxqub t Bmj vgx mgvRi hveZixq KgRvU i tK`le`ynt`Q Zvl nix` ev Avj uni GKZev | Bmj vgx mgvR Zvl nix` i vekltm D%meZ I ejxqub | mKj ¶lgZv I mveFsgtZi Dm GKgvI Avj untk tqt bwtq mgvRi mg`IKgRvU cwi Pwv Z nq |

ivmj i tbZZ;t Bmj vgx mgvR nhi Z ggv` (m)-tK vek`bex Ges `vqv mefkl bex intmte tqt tbq | Avi mKj KvR ZvB Av`k¶ tbZZ;tqtb Abyiaq tbZv intmte nhi Z ggv` (mv.) Qrov Avi Kvi I tbZZ;i Av`k¶MhY Kti br | tKbbr Avj un ZvAvj v tNvl Yv Kti b t

لَقَدْ كَانَ لَكُمْ فِي رَسُولِ اللَّهِ أُسْوَةٌ حَسَنَةٌ.

ØAek`B ivmj i Rietb i tqtQ tZvgt` i Rb` mtefEg Av`k¶ (miv Avj -Avnhve : 21)

Avj -KzAvtb Avi I tNvl Z ntqtQ t

أَطِيعُوا اللَّهَ وَأَطِيعُوا الرَّسُولَ .

ØtZvgiv Avj uni AvbMz` Ki Avi ivmj i AbxiæKi |Ø (miv Avb-ubmv : 59)

KzAvb I mbv Av`tk¶ gvcKwI t Bmj vgx mgvR mKj KvR KzAvb I ivmj i mbvni Abyia Kiv nq | G `tqi meciXZ me wKQ;K eRØ Kiv nq | we`vq nix`i fvlY gnvbex (mv.) etj tQb t ØAvig tZvgt` i KvQ `v v wclq ti tL hwrQ G`tjvi AbyiaæKij tZvgiv KLbl c_ão nte br | Zv nj Avj uni evYx KzAvb Ges Avgvi mbv |Ø gnvb Avj un etj b t

وَمَا آتَاكُمُ الرَّسُولُ فَخُذُوهُ وَمَا نَهَاكُمْ عَنْهُ فَانْتَهُوا.

Øivmj- hv tZvgt` i Rb` GtbQb Zv MhY Ki Ges hv t`tK wbtla Ktib Zv eRØ Ki |Ø (miv Avj -nuki : 7)

Cgub I Avgtj i mgštq t Bmj vgx mgvR veklm I KgA_¶ Cgub I Avgtj i mgštq MwZ | G mgvR Zvl nix` I wmvj vZ veklm `vcb Kti tm Abyvti Rieb hvcb Kti | veklm I Kg¶K Avj v`v Kti t`L br | Bmj vtg KgB atgP cwi PvqK | Avj un ZvAvj v etj tQb t

وَأَلْعَصِرُ . إِنَّ الْإِنْسَانَ لِنَفِي خُلِيلًا أَلَيْنِ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ .

ØgnvKvtj i kc_, Aek`B mKj gvby ¶wZMØ | wKŠ` Zviv bq, hviv Cgub GtbQ Ges mrKg¶Kti tQ |Ø (miv Avj -Avni : 1-3)

vea-veab Avj un cØE t Bmj vgx mgvR Avj un cØE AvBb-Kvby I vea-veab AbyiaæKiv nq | Avj un etj tQb t **لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ** (miv Avj -AvbØAv : 57)

gvbeZvi wfiE`Z mgvR Mvb t Bmj vgx mgvR e'e`vq mvgwRK mvg`, AKwlg avZZ; Ges vek; gvbeZvi wfiE`Z cØZvØZ Dbz Av`k¶mgvR e'e`vi dtj c¶v Z AU AvwFRvZ`i tMSie I esk gh¶v i gti KziviNvZ Kiv nq | gvby gvby mKj c¶vi Amvg` I tF`vF` `vFZ Kti gvbeZvi AZZ`j Av`tk¶Bmj vgx mgvR MwZ |

Bmj vgx mgvR tkYx `elg`Zv tbB t Bmj vgx mgvR wØK RbWZ, eskMZ wKsev fvlwZ ev AvAvj KZvi wvvti tKiv gvby i gh¶v I cØavb` `Kvi Kiv nq br | gnvbex (mv.) etj b, ØmKj gvby gvby i gta` DrKó. Ges tkØ tmB e`w³ wvub Avj uni cØZ mewaK AbMz Ges gvby i mewaK Kj `vYKvq |Ø

Bmj vgx mgvRi i azt Bmj vgx mgvRi i azt; Acwi mxg | ubtæ Bmj vgx mgvRi i azt; Avtj vPbv Kiv nj |

Bmj vtgi cYev-évb t Bmj vgx mgvR bv ntj , Bmj vtgi cYev/cvqY Ges Bmj vgx Av tKp ev-évb mæ bq | GB i azt; Abgvb KtiB gnvbex (mv.) Rb#vg g°v Z'vM Kti g`xvq vMtg Avbmi I ggvRit`i mgstq GKvU Av`k`Bmj vgx i v°MVb Ktib eis tmLtb Bmj vgx mgvR e'e-vi GK cYev/ vPv Ztj atib |

Bmj vtgi mvgvMK ifcvqY t Rxtbi me#j#t Bmj vtgi mvgvMK wea-weavb ifcvqYi Rb` Bmj vgx mgvRi i azt; Acwi mxg | Bmj vtgi cwi emi K, mvgvRK, i v°q I AvSRMK bmvZgvj v tm Dti`k` ev-évbti j t` cYvZ | Bmj vgx mgvR Bmj vtgi Av`mvgvRK bmvZgvj v I Av`k`ev-évb mæ |

mvgvRK eÜb, cvi`vni K Avakvi I KZ` cvj tb t Bmj vgx mgvRi mvgvRK eÜb AZ`š(myp | i mj- (mv.) etj tQbN

المسلم كجسد واحد

Ügvj gvb GKvU t`tni gZ/0

vZvb Avi I etj tQb, انما المؤمنون كالنبيان, Ügvj bMY AEvj Kv`fj/0 (mrxn eYvix)

Bmj vgx mgvR cvi`vni K Avakvi I KZ` AvvWv fite RvZ | Avj vni Bev`vtZi gZB ev`vi nK ev Avakvi cÜvbi i azt; i tqtQ | mgvR AvZvq`Rb, cÜvtekr mKtj i cÜvZ KZ` cvj b Ki tZ nq |

gvbe Rxtbi Acvinih`msMvbt gvbe Rxtbi Acvinih`msMvbt n`Q mgvR | mgvR Qrov gvbe Rxb Kí bv Kiv hvq bv | Avj vni weavb cvj b Ki tZ ntj mgvR Avbev# Avj vni vbt`Rv

وَأَعْتَصَمُوا بِحَبْلِ اللَّهِ جَمْعًا وَلَا تَفَرَّقُوا.

ÜtZvgiv msNex fite Avj vni i vktK Avkto ativ Ges wevPQbvtqv bv/0 (miv Avtj Bgivb : 103) gnvbex (mv.) G e'vcvfi etj b t

عليكم بالجماعة و اياكم والفرقة.

ÜRvqÜAvZtK fiv fite Avkto ativ Ges c`K ntq t`Kv bv/0 (vZi vghx)

gnvbex (mv.) mgvR Rxtbi Acvinih`KtqKvU v`Kti cÜv vbt`R Kti tNvI Yv Kti b t

امرکم بجماعة والسمع والطاعة والهجرة والجهاد فى سبيل الله.

ÜAvng tZvgv`i tK cÜvU KvRi vbt`R v`v°Q Zv nj N RvqvAvZex Rxbhvcb Ki, tbZvi vbt`R kvY Ki, Zv vbt`R Ki AvbMZ` Ki, vRiZ Ki Ges Avj vni cÜ`vRv` Ki |0 (vZi vghx)

Bmj vgx mgvR t`tK vPvZ ntj tm Cvvb I Bmj vgx t`tK vPvZ ntq hvq | thgb bex (mv.) etj b t

انه من خرج من الجماعة شبرا فقد خلع ريقه الاسلام من عنقه.

Üth e'v° Bmj vgx `j t`K GK vNZ cwi gvYI `#i mti hvq, vbtm#` tn tm thb Bmj vtgi tRvqv Zvi Mj t`k t`K bvgtq tdtj tQ/0

gnvbex (mv.) etj b t

يد الله على الجماعة.

Bmj vngK = WWR-3 : Bmj vgx mgvR e'e'v

weG/weGmGm tcaMg

6. Bmj vgx mgvR Av`tkP gvcKvW wK?

K. Avj un I Zu' i vmj-

L. mrvvMY

M. eYAb`xb

N. KzAvb I mbyv|

7. Bmj vtg KqB atgP-

K. cwi PqK

L. wbyvK

M. weIqe'

N. cY%ijc|

8. Bmj vgx mgvR tKvb bwiZi Dci cZwZ?

K. cKwZi

L. mvtg'i

M. Kj`vYi

N. mvq' I avZtZji|

9. Bmj vgx mgvR gibe mF'Zvi Rb' GKwU-

K. Awberh°, iazCYeIq

L. GKwU Acwi nvh'e'

M. Acwi nvh'mZ'

N. mKj DEiB mWVK|

mswB DEi-clæ

1. Bmj vgx mgvRi cwi Pq w' b|

2. wetkji mKj gvby GKB mgvRfz'-cgvY Ki ab|

3. Bmj vgx mgvRi wk'lv uv Lj|

4. Bmj vgx mgvRi , iazj eYbv Ki ab|

iPbvj-K DEi-clæ

1. Bmj vgx mgvRi cwi Pq w' b| Bmj vgx mgvRi `ewkó' Avtj vPbv Ki ab|

2. Bmj vgx mgvRi , iazj Ztj ai ab|

gube mgv̄tRi DrciĒ I veKik

cw t 2

Dtĭk`

G cw Aa`qb Kti Avciĥ—

- ◆ gube mgv̄tRi DrciĒ m`dÜ ej tZ cviĥeb/
- ◆ gube mgv̄tRi veKik wKfite ntqtQ Zv eYᅆv Ki tZ cviĥeb/
- ◆ Bmj v̄gx mgv̄tRi m`m`n l qvi Rb` cᅇqvRbix w̄el q m`c tK`ej tZ cviĥeb/
- ◆ Bmj vtgi `wotZ wekRbx mgv̄tRi ifcti Lv w` tZ cviĥeb/

gube mgv̄tRi DrciĒ I veKik

Ō`w̄qv̄i mKj gv̄b̄y GKB estkr`m̄ZŌN̄ G gtZi DciB Bmj v̄gx mgv̄R e`e`vi wfiĒ `w̄cZ/ Avj w̄n ZvŌAvj̄i me`cᅇg GK tRi ov gv̄b̄y tK m̄w̄ Kti tQb, Zvici tm̄ tRi ov n̄tZ `w̄qv̄i mKj gv̄b̄y i Rb̄ ntqtQ/ cᅇg w`K w` t̄q GK tRi ov gv̄b̄y i m̄š̄b̄MY `w̄N̄vij ch̄š̄l GKB `j I GKB mgv̄tRi Aš̄if̄ŷ űQj | thgb̄ c̄wē̄t KzAv̄t̄bi tN̄v̄l Yv̄t

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسِ إِنَّا خَلَقْنَاكُمْ مِنْ ذَكَرٍ وَأُنْثَىٰ وَرَبُّ لَنَاكُمْ سُورَةً وَبِ آئِلٍ

Ōtn gube ! Avj tZv̄gt`i tK GKRb c̄ȳd I GKRb v̄rix t`tK m̄w̄ Kti űQ Ges tZv̄gt`i tK w̄w̄f̄b̄e R̄w̄Z I tM̄t̄ w̄ef³ Kti űQ |Ō (m̄iv̄ Avj -ūRj̄v̄Z : 13)

m̄Z̄iv̄s, Zv̄t`i R̄x̄eb hv̄cb c`x̄w̄Z GKB c̄Kv̄t̄ii űQj | Zv̄t`i f̄iv̄l̄v̄l űQj GK | tKv̄b c̄Kv̄i w̄et̄iva- %elg` Zv̄t`i űQj bv̄| w̄Kš̄` Zv̄t`i m̄sL`v̄ hZB ew̄x̄ tctZ j w̄Mj, ZZB Zv̄iv̄ c̄w̄_x̄i b̄v̄b̄ v̄tK Ōw̄ot̄q co tZ j w̄Mj Ges GB w̄e`Z̄w̄Zi dtj Zv̄iv̄ Aw̄Z `v̄f̄w̄eKf̄iteB w̄w̄f̄b̄ešk, tM̄v̄I, R̄w̄Z tZ w̄ef³ n̄t̄q coj | Zv̄t`i f̄iv̄l̄v̄l w̄w̄f̄b̄e n̄t̄q tMj | t̄c̄iv̄kK-c̄w̄i "Q̄t`i w`K w` t̄q A t̄b̄K `elg` I `ew̄P̄I` t`L̄v̄ w`j | ``b̄w̄`b̄ R̄x̄eb hv̄ct̄bi i w̄Z-b̄w̄Z I Avj v̄ v̄ n̄t̄q tMj Ges w̄w̄f̄b̄e A A t̄j w̄w̄f̄b̄e Av̄en̄l qv̄ Zv̄t`i is, i f̄c I Av̄Kv̄i-Av̄Kw̄Z ch̄š̄l e` w̄j t̄q w̄j | Gme c̄v̄_ R̄` Ḡt̄Kev̄t̄i B `v̄f̄w̄eK, ev`ē `w̄qv̄q̄B ḠUv̄ eZᅇv̄b̄/ Kv̄t̄RB Bmj v̄g I Gmet̄K w̄K ḠKŪv̄ ev`ē N̄Uv̄ w̄t̄m̄t̄eB M̄h̄Y Kti t̄Q/ Bmj v̄g Gmet̄K Ḡt̄Kev̄t̄i űb̄w̄d̄ȳ Kti t` ev̄i c̄ŷ̄l̄w̄Z bq̄ eis G m̄t̄ei Ōviv̄ gube mgv̄tRi cvi` űvi K̄ c̄w̄i Pq̄ m̄n̄R̄ Kiv̄ h̄v̄q et̄j Bmj v̄g G t̄j vt̄K `t̄Kv̄i Kti űb̄t̄qt̄Q/

w̄Kš̄`GB c̄v̄_ R̄` I `el t̄g`i Dci w̄fiĒ Kti gube mgv̄tR eYᅇesk, f̄iv̄l̄v̄l, R̄v̄Z̄ix̄Zv̄ Ges `t̄ k̄x̄Zv̄i th w̄ns̄m̄v̄-w̄et̄Ōl D̄t̄Ōw̄j Z n̄t̄q D̄t̄V̄t̄Q, Bmj v̄g Zv̄ w̄KŌZ̄v̄B mg`ᅆ̄ K̄i tZ cviĥi bv̄| Bmj vtgi `wotZ ḠUv̄ m̄w̄Yᅇf̄c̄B f̄jy| gv̄b̄y Ges gv̄b̄y i ḡt̄a` i ayR̄t̄b̄i w̄fiĒ t̄Z D̄Ez̄b̄ix̄Pz Av̄k̄iv̄d-Av̄Z̄iv̄d Ges Av̄cb c̄t̄ii th c̄v̄_ R̄` Kiv̄ n̄t̄qt̄Q, Bmj vtgi `wotZ Zv̄ Ḡt̄Kev̄t̄i B R̄v̄t̄n̄ij qv̄Z, Ḡt̄Kev̄t̄i B ḡlyZ̄ve`ÄK/ Bmj v̄g mg`l̄w̄ek̄p̄v̄m̄t̄K m̄t̄v̄ab̄ Kti et̄j t̄Q th- tZv̄ḡiv̄ GK gv̄Zv̄ I GK w̄cZv̄i m̄š̄b̄, tZv̄ḡiv̄ ci` űvi f̄iv̄B f̄iv̄B Ges gv̄b̄y n̄l qvi K̄v̄i Y tZv̄ḡiv̄ m̄K t̄j B mgv̄b̄|

gv̄b̄y m̄w̄t̄K`Ḡ av̄i a M̄h̄Y Kiv̄i ci Bmj v̄g et̄j th, gv̄b̄y gv̄b̄y t̄Kv̄b̄ c̄v̄_ R̄` h̄w̄ n̄tZ c̄v̄t̄i Z̄t̄e Zv̄ esk, eYᅇ t̄f̄š̄t̄M̄w̄j K m̄x̄gv̄ t̄i Lv̄ Ges f̄iv̄l̄v̄l w̄fiĒ t̄Z bq̄, eis Zv̄ n̄tZ c̄v̄t̄i ḡt̄b̄v̄f̄ive, P̄w̄i Ī I R̄x̄ev̄`t̄k̄P̄ w`K w` t̄q/ GK gv̄t̄q̄i `ŷ̄n̄š̄b̄ est̄ki w`K w` t̄q hZB GK t̄v̄k̄ b̄v̄ t̄Kb, Zv̄t`i ḡt̄b̄v̄f̄ive, w̄P̄š̄l̄av̄iv̄ Ges P̄w̄i Ī h̄w̄ w̄w̄f̄b̄e i K̄t̄gi nq, R̄x̄et̄bi K̄ḡŷ̄ŷ̄ t̄ Zv̄t`i c_ I m̄w̄Yᅇf̄c̄ w̄f̄b̄e n̄t̄q h̄v̄t̄/ c̄ŷ̄l̄v̄š̄t̄i c̄ŌP̄ I c̄v̄Ōv̄t̄Z`i `B `t̄ m̄x̄gv̄t̄š̄li Aw̄aK̄iv̄x̄ c̄Kv̄t̄k` hZB `t̄eZ̄v̄t̄v̄K̄ b̄v̄ t̄Kb, Zv̄t`i gZ, w̄ek̄j̄m̄ I w̄P̄š̄l̄av̄iv̄ h̄w̄ GK i K̄t̄gi nq, Zv̄t`i P̄w̄i Ī h̄w̄ GK c̄Kv̄t̄ii nq, Z̄t̄e Zv̄t`i R̄x̄et̄bi c_ I m̄w̄Yᅇ`GK n̄t̄e, Ḡt̄Z m̄t̄`n̄ t̄b̄B | G gtZi w̄fiĒ t̄Z Bmj v̄g `w̄qv̄i mKj esk Ges Av̄Āw̄j K I

cvVvĒi gj`iqb

eū`bePibK cĕæ

GK K_vq DĒi w b-

- 1 Bmj vgx mgvR e`e`vi e`bqv` tKvb gĕZi Dci`mcZ?
- 2 Avj wn ZvĀAvj v meĒg KZĕRvov gvbly mġo Kĕib?
- 3 eY^o fvlv, esk, RvZiqZv I`ĕ`kxKZvi wfĒĕĕZ gvbġl gvbġl`elg` mġo Kiv Bmj vg mg_Ē Kĕi wK?
- 4 wKĕmi wfĒĕĕZ Bmj vg gvbġl-gvbġl cv`R`ĕ`ĕKvi Kĕi?
- 5 mgvĕR gvbġl-gvbġl vġj ĕbi wfĒĕĕ wK nĕe?
- 6 Bmj vgx mgvĕR gh^ov I tKYx wefvĕMi wfĒĕĕ wK?
- 7 Bmj vgx mgvĕR tKvb tKYxi gvbly cĕek KiĕZ cvĕi?
- 8 hviv Bmj vgx Av`ĕk^o Abyvix bq- ĕm me gvbġl i mĕĕ_ Bmj vg tKvb m^ocK^ovcb KiĕZ cvĕi wK?

mswġB DĒi-cĕæ

- 1 gibe mgvĕRi DrcwĒi BwZeĒ wj Lġj
- 2 Bmj vgx mgvĕRi m`m` Kviv nĕZ cvĕi?
- 3 esk, eY^o fvlv, I`ĕ`kxKZvi wfĒĕĕZ Bmj vgx mgvĕR Kx tKvb`elg` mġo nq?
- 4 Bmj vtgi`wĕĕZ nekRbxb mgvĕRi iĕĕiLv tKgb nĕZ cvĕi?

iPbgj-K DĒi-cĕæ

- 1 Bmj vgx mgvĕRi DrcwĒi I μgweKġk m^oĕŪ hv Rvĕbb wj Lġj

cW t 3

gibe cKwZ. I mgvR Rieb

Dʒik

G cW Aa`qb Kʒi Avcib—

- ◆ gibe cKwZʒZ mgvRe×Zvi Acwi nvhZv cḡvY KiʒZ cviʒeb |
- ◆ Bmj vḡg mgvRe× Riebʒi ʒKZ. iʒZʒi weeiæw ʒZ cviʒeb |
- ◆ Bmj vḡg mḡvRk msMvʒbi weavb Dʒj L KiʒZ cviʒeb |
- ◆ mivai æmḡvRk weavʒb Bmj vḡx `wóʒKvY e`vL`v KiʒZ cviʒeb |
- ◆ Bmj vḡg Ber`vZ-Abḡvbw ʒZ mgvRe×Zvi tPZbv j kḡwqZ-Zv cḡvY KiʒZ cviʒeb |

gʒZtḡvo t_ʒK wev`ObæKʒi thgb wki i avia Kiv hvq bv, Abjycfʒte mgvRʒʒI t_ʒK wev`Obæ gibeRiebʒi avia Kivl Amæ | gʒbʒewZnvʒm Ggb GKwU Aa`vq | cvl qv hvʒte bv hLb gʒby mgvʒRi mḡvʒb` gʒvʒcʒʒxl wj bv | KvʒRB BwZnvʒmi A`úó GʒvKvq | Zvi wPý A`k` bq | hLb ÓZvḡvI ʒbi Ó wʒwÉ cʒli B `wvZ nqub, hLb gʒby `nvi eʒʒi I AvmʒZ cviʒub, hLb tm km` Drcv`b I e`eʒyʒbi K_v wPšʒi Kʒiub, hLb eʒʒcI I djgj- Ges eʒʒʒi Qvqv Zvi Riebʒk wʒ thwMʒZv, ZLʒbv tm cwi eʒv eʒfʒte wḡʒj wḡʒk emem KiZ Ges mgvRe×ZvʒK tm wʒʒRi RiebʒʒI gʒb KiZ | Zvici Zvi mʒs`wZK iæPʒeva hZ tekx cwi cʒj vʒf KiʒZ `vʒK Ges e`vcKZi mgvRe×Zvi cʒ_ cʒZeÚK `i`nʒZ `vʒK, ZZB Zvi mgvRcʒwZ Dʒʒj I mýúó iʒc cwi Mh KiʒZ `vʒK | cwi emi K GKK tMvʒxq GKʒK, AZ:ci tMvʒxq GKKmḡR RvZxq mgvʒR cwi ewZʒ nʒq hvq | eZḡʒb G RvZxq mgvRmḡR GKwU mḡvMʒK cwi emi K cʒZóʒʒb Ges GKwU AvšRwZK cwi eʒʒi iʒcʒʒi Z nevi Rb` cʒwZ Pj vʒ`Q |

gʒbʒj i GB avivemK Kḡʒivi KviæwK ? cʒg w`b t_ʒKB tm mgvʒRi mÚvʒb wʒʒiʒQ tKb ? hʒMi MwZavivi mʒ_ Zvi G mÚvʒx gʒbvewÉ kʒʒkʒj x I `úóZi nʒqʒQ tKb ?

G cʒḡʒjvi Revʒe GKevʒK` GK_vB eʒv nʒe th, Aek`B Ggb cʒj kʒʒai KvhRviæAvʒQ hv ZvʒK wʒʒRi Rmʒi Ab`vb` tʒvKʒ`i mʒ_ mæúKʒwZ NÚveri AbḡwZ t`q bv | hv tʒZʒi tʒZʒiB ZvʒK `RvZxqʒ`i mʒ_ wḡʒj wḡʒk `vKʒZ Ges c_ Kʒiʒel wʒRʒb emem Kivi cwi eʒZ`mgvRe×fʒte Rieb hvcb KiʒZ eva` Kʒi | Mʒxi `wóʒZ t`Lʒj Avḡiv Gi `ḡUv KvhRviæf`LʒZ cvB t

GK. `Rmʒi cʒZ AvKIʒ |

`B. mʒthwMʒZvi cʒqvRb |

Ó`^Rmʒi cʒZ AvKIʒYi Ó A_ḡʒjv GB th gb`wÉK `wóʒKvY t_ʒK gʒby `vʒveKʒiʒeb `^Rmʒi cʒZ weʒki AbjʒʒMi Avavix | Zvi Rb` tm wʒʒRi gʒa` Mʒxi AvKIʒ Abʒe Kʒi | Zvi mʒ-mʒL tm AvwZK I gʒvumK kʒʒ jʒf Kʒi, `^Rmʒi mʒ_ cY`mæúKʒwZ Zvi gʒb Av`i Zvi mʒw Kʒi Ges wʒi eʒv`Obæ xNʒvj xʒ wʒRʒZv ZvʒK AvZsʒwZ Kʒi |

ÓmʒthwMʒZvi cʒqvRʒbi ÓN A_ḡʒjv GB th, GKw`ʒK Zvi GKK I e`wʒMZ kʒʒ mḡv_ḡbZvšʒmḡvex Avi Aci w`ʒK Zvi Zʒbvq Zvi cwi_ē cʒqvRb weivU wecʒj I AZ`šle`vcK | ZvB H cʒqvRb cʒʒYi e`vcʒi GB kʒʒ KLʒbv hʒ_ó nʒZ cviʒ bv Ges tKej wʒʒRi e`wʒMZ kʒʒi tRvʒi tm tKvʒvḡʒ GB cʒqvRb cʒæ KiʒZ cviʒ bv | Ggb wK th me cʒqvRbʒK tḡʒj K I Acwi nvh`ejv nq, tm_ʒjv cʒæ Kivl Zvi Rb` ZZʒʒY chšʒmæ bq, hZʒʒY Avʒiv AʒbK tʒvK cʒ`ʒ ev cʒivʒʒiʒte ZvʒK mʒvʒ` bv Kʒi |

GK t mvguRK avia

tKvb ag^hLb Zvi Abyvix^t i^tK m^tab K^ti ZLb Zvi g^tbrM^tZ gvb^ti Avmj gh^v m^ut^K GKvU ubv^o avia^z v^tK Ges Zv^tK GKvU ubv^o v^tb ti^tLB tm Zvi vk^v ve^t v^ti mPbv K^ti | th me vel^tq gvb^ti Avj v^v gh^v I Zvi c^oKuZK Ae^tbi ub^t f^ki c^oqvRb nq | Zvi g^ta^z mgvRbmZ Ab^zG | G Rb^z Bmj v^g Zvi kvⁱAv^tZi Dci mgvR R^xet^bi Mfxi Qvc ti^tL^tQ | Zvi weavb I ub^t R^xet^bi GKvU wecy^z-veivU Ask gvb^ti mvguRK R^xet^bi m^v m^uz³K^ti v^tq^tQ | Avi G^z t^jvi Avb^vMZ^zKI tm Ab^z t^jvi b^vq Acivⁱnv^hMY^z K^ti^tQ | ZvB Bmj v^g t^kej Bev^tZi c^xuz eY^bv K^tiB v^vq^t nqub, eis mvguRK R^xeb hvcb Kivi Rb^z GKvU c^vz Avb^vMZ^z e'e^vl v^b K^ti^tQ | b^vzK, mvguRK, Zivg^vib^k, A^zz^ozK, ivR^zz^ozK, c^vivewi K, b^vMvi K, RvZxq, Av^sRv^zK Z^v gibe R^xet^bi Ggb tKvb wefvM tbB th m^ut^K Zvi tKvb weavb tbB |

e^vz Bmj v^g G mvguRKZvi avia^z GZB ^uo th, gibe R^xet^bi c^oZvU t^vt^t I wefvM Zvi m^yu^o ub^t RbvB Zvi c^oK^o.c^oY^v enb K^ti |

By t Bmj v^g mvguRK mSMV^tbi weavb

Bmj v^g v^btm^t tⁿ e^vz³K veivU I tg^vij K^z iaz^z v^b K^ti^tQ | Zvi c^ouzgK I Avmj ev^Y e^vz³i D^ti^tk^zB | e^vz³ thgb GKv Rb^vM^hY K^ti^tQ, tZgub Avj vⁱni weavb I B^zQv Abyv^qx R^xeb hvcb K^ti ub^tRi R^xet^bK mvdj^z g^vUz Kivl Zvi e^vz³MZ^z v^vq^zij fⁱel^zZ Avj vⁱni mvg^tb ub^tRi kv^hej^xi Revew^z vⁿ Kivi Rb^z Zv^tK GKvB vⁿvi n^tz n^te | v^kz^yGB m^tz^z Bmj v^g GK^vl etj - th c^v gvb^vt^K mvdj^z i g^vA^tj t^cz^ovq Zv mgvR^tK cik KvU^tq tevⁱq hvqub eis GKvU mSMV^z mgvR R^xet^bi ga^z t^tK tei n^tq AM^hi n^tq^tQ | G c^t i c^oK^vz. uba^vf^z Kⁱz v^vq^t K^zAvb g^vM^t ej v n^tq^tQ |

وَأَعْتَصِمُوا بِحَبْلِ اللَّهِ جَمِيعًا وَلَا تَفَرَّقُوا

UtZv^giv mevB Avj vⁱni i^zz^zK mSNex^vite Avk^to ativ Ges ci^z ui c^vK n^tq t^tKv bv^o (miv Av^tj Bgivb : 103)

c^vK n^tq t^tKv bv A^z ci^z uti msvk- o I m^uz³h^z n^tq t^tKv | G K^v e^vl^vq gnv^bex (mv.) etj bt

عليكم بالجماعة واياكم والفرقة.

Ur^vg^oAv^zt^K fij fⁱte Avk^to ativ Ges c^vK c^vK^z t^j wef^z n^tq^z t^tKv bv^o (vZi^zghxt 2q L^U, 41 c^ov) |

gnv^bex (mv.) Ab^t etj b-

انا امرکم بخمس والله امرنی بہن الجماعة والسمع والطاعة والهجرة والجهاد فی

سبیل اللہ

- 0 Av^vg tZiv^t i^tK cv^oU Kv^tRi ub^t R^v v^ot
- K. R^vg^oAv^ze^x R^xeb
- L. k^oY (A^z t^bZvi ub^t R^v k^oY Kiv)
- M. Avb^vMZ^z (A^z Zvi ub^t R^v t^gt^b Pj v)
- N. vⁿRiZ Kiv
- O. Avj vⁱni c^t v^rv^z | (Av^gv^z, vZi^zgR^x)

G n^v v^z t^j v t^tK Rv^b hv^q th, Bmj v^g th mgvR R^xet^bi ub^t R^v t^z q Zv tKvb v^kt^j Xvj v mgvR R^xeb bq | ub^oK^z b^vzK m^ut^K v^v fⁱz^z Zvi Kv^vg^v v^zvi nqub | eis Bmj v^g mgvR R^xet^bK HK^z mSMV^b I mse^xZvi v^v fⁱz^z k^oY I Avb^vMZ^z i t^j SnZv^ti m^vnv^h Kv^vb^vite tet^z v^tq^tQ | R^vg^oAv^zt^K

gReZ Kti Avkto aiv Ges mgvRex Rxeb hvcb Kiv mbOK GKIU mb`R bq eis Ggb GKIU Acwivh`mb`R th, Zvi weia`vPiæ Kiti Cgvb I Bmjvg t`K m`uKPz NUZ cvi | KivRB gnibex (mv.) G m`uK`ej bt

انه من خرج من الجماعة شبرا فقد خلع ريقه الاسلام من عنقه.

0th e`w3 Rvgv0AvZ t`K GK weNr cwi gvY c`K nq, mbtm`tn tm Bmjvtgi tRivqj Zvi Mjv t`K bmgq w`tqtQ|0

من خرج من الطاعة وفارق الجماعة فمات ميتة جاهلية.

0th e`w3 ggnij g tbZvi AvbMZ` cwi nvi Kti Ges ggnij gt`i Rvgv0AvZ t`K c`K ntq hvq, tm Rwnij qvtZi gZzeia`Kti |0

Rvgv0AvZex Rxeb t`K m`uK`ObæKiv thgb ggnij gvt`i Rb` Cgvb cwi cšK KivR, Abjcfive mvgvRK k;Ljvi m`_ m`uK`bv nI qvI `xtbi w`K t`K fqv e`vci |

من مات و ليس في عنقه بيعة مات ميتة جاهلية.

0th e`w3 gt`i hvq w`Kš' Zvi Mjvq (ggnij g tbZvi) eivB0AvZbiv (AvbMtZ`i kc_) `vK bv tm Rwnij qvtZi Dci gZzeia`Kite|0 (ggnij g 2q LÜ, 128 c`v)

th Rvgv0AvZ GB wecj gh`v m`ubæGes th mvgvRK k;Ljv t`K m`uKPz ggnij gt`K Rwnij qvtZi mvgvst`ic`Q t`q, mbtm`tn Zvi weimaZv Kiv A`ev Zvi ct`_ tKvb cKvi evav miv Kivi c`PóvtK Bmjvg gyzRvtj i Rb`I mn` Kitz cvi bv- G e`vci gnibexi (mv.) tNvI Yv t

من اراد ان يفرق امر هذه الجماعة و هي جماعة و هي جميع فاضروه بالسيف كائنا من كان.

0tKvb Rvgv0AvZ hLb HK`ex `vK, ZLb th e`w3 ZvtK w`ObævfbæKitz Piv ZvtK tZj vqvi w`tq AvNvZ Ktiv, tm th-B tnvK bv tKb|0 (ggnij g 2q LÜ, 128 c`v)

e`Z Bmjvg Zvi Abjvix`i tK mvgvRK k;Ljv I RvZiq HK` weavtbi Rb` th me mb`R w`tqtQ, G`_tjv ZviB msvfB mvi | KzAvb I m`vni `wóZ ggnij gt`i GKIU we`kI mvgvRK eÜtb Ave`_vKv, weivObæv t`K `fi `vKv, KZLmb Riæix e`vci Zv mn`RB Abjgq|

mvavi æmvgvRK weavb

mgvR Rxeb I mvgvRK Rxeb e`v GB kã`_tjvi gva`tg mvaviæZ th D`PZi I e`vKZi A`_MhY Kiv ntq `vK, mvaviæmgvR mvgvq GuUtKB mgvR Rxebi Dbz` gvb I Pig cYZv gtb Kiv nq| Avi ivt`of Kg`xgv I cfive eivfæ Aemkó RxebtK mgvR Rxebi AvI Zv eivfæ I Zvi m`½ c`jvcyj m`uK`xb gtb Kiv nq| w`Kš' Bmjvg GB mvaviæ `vKvYi m`_ GKgZ bv ntq m`L AMhni nq| Bmjvg mb`Ri Abjvix`i tK ivt`of Kg`I cfivemxgv eivfæ RxebI tKvb bv tKvb cKvi mvgvMK k;Ljvi gva`tg AMhni nI qvi mb`R t`q| thgb-

1. 0tKvb Rbkb` GjvKvq wZb e`w3 tKej gvI mb`Rt`i ga` t`K GKRbtK tbZv wntmte MhY Ktib Ae`vb Kitz cvi |0 (gZvKv, 330)
2. 0tZivgt`i ga` t`K wZbRb hLb tKvb mdti tei nq, ZLb GKRbtK mb`Rt`i tbZv wntmte MhY Ktiv|0 (Ave`vD`, 1g LÜ, 351)

e`Z `vfwek Ae`v I mdi Ae`v m`umkZ Gme Bmj vqR weavb Bmj vqR wPšI I Kvhe`e`v
gta` mgvR Rxeṭbi cŕqRb I , iaz`k wecj ghP`v `vb KtiṭQ|

Bev`vZi mvgwK Abŕbwi

gibe Rxeṭbi th wefiMuṭK mvariæcŕij Z avivi cwitcŕiṭZ Bev`vZi wefiM ejv DvPZ, tmU Ggb
GkuU wefiM thLvṭb mgvRexZvi aviazi Abŕek eob KuWb| Avj uni Bev`vZi bvg tbevi mvt_
mvt_B ubRŕZv I ubwi weij Ae`vṭbi wPĪ tftm DṭV| gṭb nṭZ `vṭK th, Bev`vZ GkuU ubṭfRij agxŕ
I cvitj Škk Kiv, ṭKvb w`K w`ṭq| Guv ṭKvb cw_ŕ KivR bq| AZ:ci ZvṭK cŕk`v` ṭṭbi
welqe`ṭZ cwiæZ Kiv ṭKgb Kti mæe ? wKš`bv, Avj uni Bev`vZi gva`ṭgl mvgwMKZv I mvgwKZvi
ṭPZbv Zxeṭvte AbŕZ nq| Bmj vq Bev`vZi gta` KuZcq mvgwMK AbŕvṭK Acwi nvh`Kti w`ṭq
mvgwMKZv I mgvRexZvṭK , iaz`vṭbi Pevšlc`ṭṭc MṭY KtiṭQ|

Bmj vṭgi cŕZuU Bev`vZ thgb-mvj vZ, mvl g, hvKivZ, nr¼ cŕvZ Bev`vZ Abŕv GKv ev GKKṭe
Kivi ubṭ`R ṭb| eis me KquU ṭgšij K Bev`vZ mvgwKṭe Av`vq Kivi ubṭ`R w`ṭqṭQ| Bmj vṭgi
GB Bev`vZmgR th mgwvṭ`i cŕY e`ṭZ ficj, ZvZ Bmj vṭgi mgvRexZvi w`KuU i , iaz` Avṭiv
Pigṭe Dcj wä Kiv hvq| Gme Avṭj vPbv nṭZ GK_v ejv AZṭ³ nṭe bv th, Bmj vṭg mgwvṭ`ṭK th
DbZ ghP`v `vb Kiv nṭṭQ Zvi bhxi Ab` atgṭZv`ṭi K_v, ṭKvb Rxeṭ e`e`vq| cvl qv hvq bv|

**cŕVvEi gj`vqb
eü`bePibK cŕæ
GK_vq DEi w`b**

1. gibṭewZvṭm Ggb ṭKvb Aa`vq AvṭQ Kx -hLb gibṭy mgvṭRi gŕvṭcŕiṭx wQj bv?
2. eZŕv mgvRmgR wKṭm i/cvšhi Z nevi cŕvZ Pij vṭ`Q?
3. mgvRexZv gibṭy i ṭKgb Pwv`v?
4. wMK `vkŕK Gvi ÷Uj gibṭy i msAv wYŕ cŕṭṭ½ wK etj b?
5. ŐGK mṭ_ wṭj wṭk `vKv gibṭy i Rb` Acwi nvhŕ Guv Kvi Dv³ |
6. Bmj vq wK Bev`vZi c`vZi gta`B mvgvex?
7. ŐmgvRṭK Avṭto aivi Rb` gnibex (mv.) wK etj ṭQb?
8. mgvRex ev RvŕvAvZex Rxeṭ ṭ_ṭK wev`QbavI qvṭK gnibex (mv.) wK etj ṭQb?

msvŕB DEi-cŕæ

1. gibṭṭK mgvRex Rxeṭ hvcb KivZ wKṭm eva` Kti?
2. gibe cŕvZṭZ mgvRexZvi Acwi nvhZv cŕvY Kiab|
3. Bmj vṭg mgvRex Rxeṭbi , iaz`weṭk- IY Kiab|
4. Bmj vq mvgwRK msMVṭbi weavb Dṭj L Kiab|
5. mvariæmvgwRK weavṭb mgvRexZvi , iaz`Zṭj aiab|
6. ŐBmj vṭgi Bev`vZ Abŕvwi i gta` mgvRexZvi ṭPZbv Zxeṭvte wbnZ- cŕvY Kiab|

iPbvj-K DEi-cŕæ

1. Bmj vṭg mgvRex Rxeṭbi , iaz`Avṭj vPbv Kiab|

Rxeṭbi ḡbivcĒv ḡeavṭb Bmj vgx mgvR

cW t 4

Dṭik`

G cW Aa`qb Kṭi Avcib—

- ◆ Rxeṭbi ḡbivcĒv ḡeavṭb Bmj vtgi MpxZ bmxZgvj v eYṭv KiṭZ cviṭeb|
- ◆ tgšij K AwaKvṭii ḡbōqZv ḡeavṭb Bmj vgx mgvṭRi bmxZ Avtj vPbv KiṭZ cviṭeb|

gvbṭji Rxeb I mṡṭ`i ḡbivcĒvi M`viviĒ iṭqṭQ Bmj vgx mgvR e`e`vq| tKbbv, Bmj vg Ggb GKwU mgvR cĀZōv KiṭZ Pvq, thLvṭb kwišj mly I Kj`vY Ges Abṭe`i eḡm`vbmh hveZiq tgšij K AwaKvṭi cṭiṭYi ḡbōqZv iṭqṭQ| Rxeb I mṡṭ`i ḡbivcĒvi Rb` Bmj vgx mgvR e`e`vq th mKj e`e`v MḡY Kiv nṭqṭQ Zv ḡbṭjC:

tgšij K AwaKvṭii ḡbōqZv t Bmj vgx mgvR e`e`vq mgvṭRi cĀZwU gvbṭji tgšij K AwaKvṭii ḡbōqZv ḡeavṭb KṭiṭQ| Bmj vg gvbṭjK Zvi gb I gṭZi`vṭxZv, Rxeb I mṡṭ`i ḡbivcĒv, BṭZ I mṡṭṭbi ḡbivcĒv, Abṭe`i eḡm`vḡ I ṭetP`vKvi AwaKvṭi`vb KṭiṭQ| Bmj vgx mgvṭR gvbṭjK ḡbḡfZb, ḡbcxob I`ḡeṭq ivLvṭi ḡeavṭb ṭbB| GLvṭb cĀZ`ṭKB`vṭxvṭe mly-kwišjZ emeḡm Kite|

Rxeṭbi ḡbivcĒv t gvbṭji Rxeṭbi meḡḡg AwaKvṭi nṭPQ eḡvvi AwaKvṭi, Rxeb hṭcṭbi AwaKvṭi| Bmj vgx mgvṭR th tKvb e`w³ Zvi Rxeṭbi cYḡḡbivcĒv ṭcṭq`vṭK| Ab`vqfṭe tKD KvDṭK nZ`v Kiṭj ḡeavṭq ḡmKmvḡ`ṭfc nZ`vKviṭK nZ`v A`ev ḡv qvZḡ`Z`v i³cY ṭ`qvi ḡeavṭb w`ṭqṭQ| thgb KṭAvb ṭNvl Yv KṭiṭQ t

وَلَا تَقْتُلُوا أَنْفُسَ الَّتِي حَرَّمَ اللَّهُ إِلَّا بِالْحَقِّ.

ḡAvj ḡm hvi nZ`v ḡbwl × KṭiṭQb h`v`Rviṭe`ZxZ ZṭK nZ`v Kṭivbv|ḡ (mṭv ebx BmivCj : 33)

مَنْ قَتَلَ نَفْسًا بِغَيْرِ نَفْسٍ أَوْ فَسَادٍ فِي الْأَرْضِ فَكَأَنَّمَا قَتَلَ النَّاسَ جَمِيعًا.

ḡbinZ`v A`ev`ḡbqvq aṭsmivZK KvR Kiv tnZze`ZxZ tKD KvDṭK nZ`v Kiṭj ṭm ṭhb`ḡbqvṭi mKj gvbṭjK nZ`v Kij |ḡ (mṭv Avj -gvḡq`v : 32)

G AvqvZ ṭ`ṭK ešv hvq th, KvDṭK Ab`vqfṭe nZ`v Kiv hṭe bv Ges mgvṭR nek;Lj v mḡḡ Kiv hṭe bv| Gfṭe Bmj vg gvbṭjK Rxeṭbi cYḡḡbivcĒv`vb KṭiṭQ|

kwišjYṭe Rxeb hṭcṭbi ḡbivcĒv t mgvṭR gvbṭjK GKṭĀ emeḡm KiṭZ nq| cvi`ḡvviK mḡvḡvZ I mḡṭhḡMzv ḡvov mgvṭR eḡm Kiv hvq bv| G KvṭY gvbṭy hvṭZ mgvṭR kwišjZ mḡv`vb KiṭZ cviṭi, ṭm Rb` tKD ṭhb KvDṭK Drcxob bv Kṭi, Kó bv ṭ`q, ṭm e`vcrṭi Bmj vg ḡbṭ`R w`ṭqṭQ| gḡvḡx (mṭv.) eṭj b t

لا يدخل الجنة من لا يأمن جاره بوائقه -

ḡvvi Drcxob nṭZ Zvi cĀZṭekx ḡbivc`bq, ṭm ṭeṭnkṭZ cḡek Kite bv|ḡ (mḡm gḡj xg)

gḡvḡx (mṭv.) Avṭiv eṭj ṭQb t ḡvvi Avḡḡ ṭ`ṭK cvov-cĀZṭekx ḡbivc`bq, ṭm gḡgb bq|ḡ (eḡvix I gḡvṭj g)

ḡbivcĒvgj-K em`vb t mgvṭR gvbṭy ḡbivcĒv I kwišj mṭṭ`ḡbR Mṭn emeḡm KiṭZ Pvq| tKvb Drcxob I Akwišj ṭhb ḡNṭi bv eṭm GRb` Bmj vg GK cĀZṭekxi cĀZ Aci cĀZṭekxi`vḡZj ḡbavṭṭe

Kti w`tqtQ| webv AbgvZtZ Kvtiv emotZ c0ek KitZ wbtla Kiv ntqtQ| c`Pc0v tgbt Pjvi Avt`k KtitQ| tKvb emotZ Avtj v-evZvm c0Ztivagj-K tKvb Kvr KitZ wbtla KtitQ|

mgvRK mjePvi c0Z0v t AvBtbi kvmb I mjePvi bv_vKtj mgvRi gvbYi Rieb tbtg Avtm Akwšfi Agnbkv Ges gvbYi Rieb ntq Dtv wecb0

mgvR Rieb kwšfk:Lj vi ceRZ`nt`Q AvBtbi kvmb I b`vq wePvi c0Z0v| Bmj vgx mgvR e'e`vq b`vq wePvii mje`v i tqtQ| GLvtb AvBtbi tPvtL Avcb-ci, abx-`wi`? ivRv-cRv, we0vb-gL,mej-`0P Ges `RwZ-weRwZ mKtj B mgvb| b`vq wePvii wbt`R w`tq Bmj vgt Nvl Yv KtitQ0N

وَإِذْ فَخَّمْتُمْ بَيْنَ النَّاسِ أَنْ تُخَكِّمُوا بِالْعَلِيِّ .

0Avi tZvgiv hLb gvbYi gta` wePvi Kvbc0wi Pvj bv Kite ZLb b`vqwePvi Kite|0 (miv Avb-wbmv : 58)

b`vq wePvi c0Z0vi Rb` Avj mncvtKi Avtiv wbt`R nt`Q0N

إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَأْمُرُ بِالْعَدْلِ وَالْإِحْسَانِ .

0Avj m tZvgiv`itk b`vqwePvi I m`vPiæKivi wbt`R c0vb KtitQb|0 (miv Avb-bvj : 90)

e`Z b`vq wePvi c0Zw0Z_vKtj RbMfYi Rieb I m`ut`i wbi vcEv weNKvix KgRvU msNwUZ ntZ cvti bv|

gvb-m`stbi wbi vcEvt mgvR gvbYi Zvi AvZm`yb, B3/4Z-AveiæBZ`w wbtq tMSi`tei mvt_ emevm KitZ Piq| Bmj vgx mgvR e'e`vq gvbYtK AvZm`yb wbtq tMSi`tei mvt_ Rieb hvctbi wbi vcEv weavb Kti |

G gtg`gnvb Avj m tNvl Yv Ktib t

وَلَا تَلْمِزُوا أَنْفُسَكُمْ وَلَا تَنَابَرُوا بِالْأَلْقَابِ

0tZvgiv GtK Actii c0Z t`vltivc Ktiv bv Ges tZvgiv GtK`AcitK g` bvtg tWKbv|0 (miv Avj -ûRjvZ : 11)

Ab` AvqvtZ Avj m etj b-

وَلَا تَجَسَّسُوا وَلَا يَغْتَب بَّعْضُكُم بَعْضًا .

0tZvgiv GtK Actii tMvcbiq melq mÜvb Ktiv bv Ges Actii tcQtb w0`v Ktiv bv|0 (miv Avj -ûRjvZ t 12)

gnvbex (mv.) etj tQb-

الغيبه اشد من الزنا -

0MxeZ e`wPvi Atc`q|vI RNb`|0 (wgkKvZ)

Gfvtc Bmj vgx mgvR e'e`vq gvbYi gvb-m`stbi wbi vcEv c0vb Kiv ntqtQ|

`vaxb gZvgZ tck I agt0 `vaxbZv t Bmj vgx mgvR e'e`vq gvbYtK Zvi `vaxb gZvgZ cKvK I agt0 Riebti `vaxbZv w`tqtQ| th hvi ag`cvj b Kite| Avj m etj b-

لَا إِكْرَاهَ فِي الدِّينِ

0`xtbi e`vcti tRvi-Rei`w`l`tb|0 (miv Avj -evKviv : 256)

uKŠ' t`^Qvq ag^oMhY Kivi ci Zvi tKvb weavb jsNb Kivi AwaKvi Bmj vq KvDžK t`q bv| evK-
`řaxbZvi e`vcvři gnubex etj žQb t ŐAZ`vPvix kvmtKi mvgřb mZ` K_v ej v tKš wRrv` |Ő

AwaKvi cŐvřb mvg` t Bmj vtgi tPřtL mgvřRi mKj gvbŷB mgvb| tgšij K Pwn`v ciřYi tŃřt
Bmj vq mKřji cŐZ mgvb e`envi Kři _vtK| ZvB Bmj vgx mgvR e`e`vq tKvb tjk Zvi AwaKvi
t_řK ewAZ nq bv, tKD tKvbfřte wMŃni uKkivi nq bv| dtj mgvR Rřeb kvšřgq ntq |řV|

Acivagj-K Kihřjvc`gb t Bmj vq gvbe mgvřtK me^oKvi `bwZK AatcZb, Aeřq, cvc |
Aciv^ořZvi cřwřj Zv nřZ m^oúY^ow^ořj | cřeř i vLřZ Přq| tmRb` g`civb nřivg Kiv nřqřQ| Pvi-
WvKwZ, e`vřPvi, Rřv, vq_vřvi, nZ`v, wbhřZbřK Aciva | Kwv cvc etj tNvYv KřřřQ|
řZgvbfřte AvřPvi, D`Q;Lj Zv-c`řřxbZv, břP-Mvb, wePřv^ořv, řgj v cřřwZ Ak-řj Zv Bmj vgx mgvřR
wvř x Kiv nřqřQ Ges G mg`řKvřřjvc eŰ Kivi Rb` Křvvi kvřli e`e`v Kiv nřqřQ|

`bwZK uKřřv t Aciv`řK `bwZK gvbe Dbřz Kivi Rb` Bmj vtg mřkřřvi e`e`v Kiv nřqřQ| tKbbv
uKřřv gvbŷřK Zř`i `bwZKgvbe Dbřz | DrKl^omvatb mřvřZv KřřZ cvři| `bwZK gvbe Dbřřbi
gra`řgB Bmj vgx mgvřR gvbřři Rřeřbi wivc^ořv wvřřZ Kiv nřqřQ| GKRB Dbřz `bwZKZv m^ořvbe
gvbŷ řvř KLřbv Acti i Awbó nřZ cvři bv| ZvB Bmj vq gvbřři `bwZK Pviř Dbřz Kivi gra`řg
Av`k^omgvřR Rřeb Mřo ZřřřZ Přq|

cvřVři gj`vqb

eŰ `bePřbK cřæ

1. kb`řvřb Dchřř kř emřq cřæKiab|

K. gvbřři | wivc^ořvi M`vřwř iřqřQ e`e`vq| tKbbv Bmj vq
Ggb GKwŰ cřZřv KřřřZ Přq, thLvřb kvšřř mřj | Kř `vř Ges Abře`ř; em`řbmn hřeřřq
..... AwaKvi ciřYi wvřřZv t`q|

L. gvbřři Rřeřbi me^ořg tgšij K AwaKvi nj Rřeb-hřcřřbi AwaKvi | Bmj vgx
mgvřR th tKvb e`v^o Zvi Rřeřbi tčřq _vtK| Ab`vřřřte tKD KvDžK
..... A_vř Z_v i^ocY t` | qvi weavb w`řqřQ|

M. mgvřR Rřeřb kvšřřk;Lj vi nř`Q Avřřbi kvmb wřvi cřZřv | GLvřb
Avřřbi tPřtL Avřb-ci, abx`wř`ř; i vřv-cřřv, wřřv-gř; mej`řřř Ges `řwř-řwřwř
mKřřB..... |

mřvřřř Dři-cřæ

1. tgšij K AwaKřři i wvřřZv weavřb Bmj vgx mgvřRi Mřvřř břwř Kř?
2. Rřeřbi wivc^ořv weavřb Bmj vgx mgvřRi Mřvřř břwř Dřřř Kiab|
3. mřgvřřK mřřřvi cřZřřv Bmj vtgi weavř wř Lřř|
4. gvbe-mřřřřbi wivc^ořv wvřřZ Kivi e`vcvřři Bmj vtgi Mřvřř c`řřřc eYřv Kiab|
5. Acivagj-K Kihřřjvc`gřb Bmj vgx mgvřR uK e`e`v MhY Křřřř?

iPřvřřř Dři-cřæ

1. Rřeřbi wivc^ořv weavřb Bmj vgx mgvřR Mřvřř břwřřgvř v Dc`řvcb Kiab|

cW t 5

məúť` i vbivcĖv veaťb Bmj vgx mgvR

Dťik`

G cW Aa`qb Kťi Avcib—

- ◆ Rxeťbi Rb` məcť` i , iazj;ej tZ cviťeb|
- ◆ mKťj i RmeKvi `vqZj Avj un i-G K_v eYĖv KiťZ cviťeb|
- ◆ məcť` i vbivcĖv veaťb Bmj vgx mgvťRi MpxZ c`ťŋc eYĖv KiťZ cviťeb|
- ◆ Avl_R AvvPvi eťŮ Bmj vgx mgvťRi bmxZ eYĖv KiťZ cviťeb|

Rxeťbi Rb` məcť` i , iazj;

Rxeťbi mvt_ məúť` i vbivo məúK©itqťQ| məú` e`Zix Rxeťbi vbivcĖv AKí bqx| G KviťYB Bmj vgx Rxeť `kĚ məú` tK e_v ev gj`nxb wKsev ŌA_B Abť_Ŧ gj-Ō gtb Kťi bv| eis məú` tK gnvb Avj un i vbŌAvqZ I Rxeť avitYi Ab`Zg , iazcŦ© DcKiæ wntmte MY` Kťi| Ať_Ŧ Acwi nvhZvi K_v ej tZ wMťq gnvbex (mv.) eťj tQbN ŌAfive gvbťK Kđix chŚt'cđŮťZ cviťi |Ō Avit m Rb` Bmj vq məú` DcvRĚ, Avniæ Drcv`b, msi ŧŧY I mŧg eĖťbi Dci , iazťivc Kťi _vťK|

Rxeť I məúť` i vbivcĖvi vbŌqZv veaťbKťi ve`vq nť34i fvlťY gnvbex (mv.) Ō`_řxbfite tNvlYv KťiťQb t Ōgťb tiťLvl! tZvgť` i i³, tZvgť` i məú` I tZvgť` i B34Z-məŧbťK Avj un ZvŌAvj v cmeĤ tNvl Yv KťiťQb| thgb cmeĤ AvRťKi G w`b, G kni Ges G gvm|Ō

məúť` i vbivcĖv veaťb Bmj vgx mgvR e'e-vq th mKj c`ťŋc MĥY Kiv nťqťQ Zv nť"QŊ

məcť` i vbivcĖv veaťb Bmj vq

Avj un mKj mři wihK`vZv t gnvb Avj un thgb gnvmetkťi mĥv, tZgnb Gi cvj bKZř wZvb| cmeĤ KzAvťbi cĥi tB wZvb vbťRťK رب العلمين Ōiveŧjv ŌAvj vqxbŌ Z_v mek; cvj Kiťc AvřwNZ KťiťQb| Aci Ges RvqMvq eťj tQb t

وَمَا مِنْ دَابَّةٍ فِي الْأَرْضِ إِلَّا آتَتْهُ آيَاتٌ مِنْ رَبِّهَا

Ōf-cťŌ wePiæKvix mKťj i RmeKvi `vqZj Avj un iB|Ō (miv ū` : 6)

G `vqZj cvj tbi Dťiťk` wZvb gvbťi Rxeť avitYi cťŋ hr hr Avek`K Zv h_v-ťb mřŌ Kťi tiťLťQb|

məúť` i mŧg eĖb t Bmj vťgi `wťZ cŦ©A_řwNZK mvq` ev`te məeci bq Ges mgvR e'e-v cwi Pvj bvi Rb` Zv Abťj-I bq| ZvB Bmj vq Ať_Ŧ b`vq-mŧZ Z_v mŧg eĖťbi e'e-v KťiťQ| Bmj vq cĥqvRťbi AvZwi³ DcvRřbi AbgvZ t`q| wKš' mvt_ mvt_ hviv Rxeťbi b`bZg cĥqvRb cťŧY Aŧŧg Zvť` i tm cĥqvRb cťæ KiťZ ZvťK eva` Kťi| Bmj vgx mgvR e'e-vq gřŧgq wKQy tj vťKi nťZ mgvťRi mgMŌməú` hvťZ cvĤFZ bv nq tm Rb` məú` `ŧ' I Amnvqť` i gta` eĖb Kťi w`ťZ vbť` R w`ťqťQ|

hvKvZ I DĖiwaKvi AvBb t hvKvZ I DĖiwaKvix AvBb Bmj vgx mgvťR b`vqci vqYZv I A_řwNZK vbivcĖvi M'viiwU| Bmj vq mgvR nťZ ŧřv I `viiť` i Dť"Q` mvaťbi Dťiťk` hvKvZe'e-v cĥZŌv

KtiřQ| DEİwaKvixř`i gřa` ıbuř` ı nıři mřu` eEřbi mře`vi gvařtg Bmj vg GK AfZce`eEb e`e`vi Dřbř NıUřqřQ Ges gvbřř i mřuř`i ıbıvcEř weavb KtiřQ|

`vb-mř Kın t Bmj vg gvbřř i A`řwZK cřqıRb tgUřřbvi Rb` tKej hřKvZřKB eva`Zıgř-K Ktiřb, Abřıb` `vb-mř Kın Kivi Rb` AřteMgq fıvıq D`vE Avıřvb RınbřqřQ|

tgřřj K cřqıRb tgUřřbvi `wqZ; miKvřii t Bmj vgx e`e`ıq mgvřRi cřZıU gvbřř i tgřřj K cřqıRb tgUřřbvi Rb` mgvřR Z_v ıvı` ıvqx| gvbřř i Abře e`ı; eım`vb, ıPıKrmv, cwi evi I ıKřıvi ıbçqřZ fı`qv Bmj vgx mgvřR e`e`ıq miKvřii Acwi nıvřKZ` ev di h ıntřte MY`|

Ŏkiřn ıkiŎAvZř Bmj vgŎ MŎř` miKvřii `wqZ; mřuřK`ejv nřqřQŎ ŎıZınb tKvřbv `wi`řK `wi`ř ıvLřeb bv, tKvřbv FYřřK FYř `vKřZ fı`řeb bv, tKvřbv `řřj i mıvqZv bv Kři I AZ`ıPwi Zř`i mıvıvř` bv Kři `vKřeb bv, Avı hıwř gřK `gb bv Kři Ŏvotřeb bv Ges tKvřbv Dj ½řřK Křıvı bv ıřřq ıvLřeb bv|Ŏ

hLb miKvi G e`ıvcři Amg`nq, ZLb Zřř`i Gme ıKŎj e`e`ı Kři fı`qv mgvřRi abř e`ıřřř fı I ci Aek` KZ`| G KZ` cıj řb tKĐ Aeřnjv Křř miKvi Zřř`i tK G KZ` cıj řb eva` Křte| Avj -KřAvřb DřZ.nřqřQ-

وَبِالْوَالِدَيْنِ إِحْسَانًا وَبِالنِّسْبِ وَالْقُرْبَىٰ وَالْمَسْكِينِ وَالْجَارِ ذِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَالْجَارِ
الْجُنُوبِ وَالصَّاحِبِ بِالْجَنبِ وَأَبْنِ السَّبِيلِ وَمَا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُكُمْ .

ŎıvZřv-gıvZř, AvZřq-`Rb, BqıZıg, AfıeMŎř ıbKU cřZřekř, `ř cřZřekř, msMı-mı_x, gıvıdı I fıZıgřř`i AıwaKvi fıř `vm-`vmř` i cřZ mŎ`enıvı Křte|Ŏ (mıř Avb-ıbmv : 36)

GLřřb Avj ıı cıvK Ařřg I Afıvřř`i cřZ Bııvıb KřıřK eva`Zıgř-K KtiřřQb|

Awř R AbıPı cřZřıva t Bmj vgx mgvřR e`e`ıv hveZıq Awř R AbıPıvı Z_v mř, Nř, Rgv, cřZřıa, Ak-ıj Zř, te-`ııbi mıvqK weıq, nıvıg ev bıvıvK e`ı; ıřřřıveıE, Pıı, WıKııZ, jřřb, ıŎbZřıB, Rei`Lj cřřřZı gvařtg Ař`řıvR` KřıřK nıvıg tNıYv KtiřřQ| Gi Rb` Křıvı kw`řı weavb ıvLıv nřqřQ| Bmj vgx e`e`ıq KgPıvıř`i cřřř msık-Ŏ KřıřRi Rb` Dcıvı MřY, gj`eııı Rb` gRř`ıvıx, KřřıevRıvıx, tPıvıPıj vıx, AcPq, Ace`q, vej ıııZıv BZ`w`řK Ŏ`řııb fıřte nıvıg tNıYv Kiv nřqřQ|

e`Z Bmj vgx mgvřR e`e`ıv nekř gıbeZıvı Rb` GK AvıřeP I Kř`ıYKı Rıebe`e`ı| Zıv GřZ gvbřř i Rıeřbı I mřuř`i ıbıvcEřı e`ıvcři th mKj c`řřc MřY Kiv nřqřQ Ab` tKıv Zřř;gřř;ev gZevř`i gřa` Zı cıvıqıv hıq bv| G K_vıB Ŏ`řııb `řKııZ fı`Lıv hıq cřđmi tgıııbb (Masignon) Gi gřře`ı| ıZınb etj bŎ ŎBmj vg GKıU mřg A`řwZK eEb e`e`ıv cZıvKıevıx mgvřR ıntřte gııvıq| cıřReř` I KııgDııbRřgi ga`eZıAe`ıq Bmj vřgi Ae`ıv|Ŏ

Bmj vg gvbřř i Rıeb I mřuř`i ıbıvcEřı Rb` th mKj e`e`ıv MřY KtiřřQ, Zı AvıııbK cıııeı řřıqçzı ařřřıııııı th tKıv gZev` I BRřgi Zřřııq GK `çsmřııııııııRK e`e`ıv| Avı Bmj vřgi GB mgvřR e`e`ıv eZřıv weřřı Akıřřıııııııı Kııřı I ıbıvcEřı MıvıııU ıřřZ cıřı|

cvfVhEi gj`iqb

eü`bePibK cKæ

mWK DEiü teftQ vbb-

1. Bmj vq A_fK Abt_P gj- gtb Kti bv/Kti |
2. m=c` grvb Avj nni w0AvqZ/wec` |
3. Afve gvbYfK Kzlv chSftc0vtZ cvti / grvb Kti Mto ZjtZ cvti |
4. mKtj i wi hftKi `wqZ; Avj nni/wbtRi/mi Kvti i |
5. Bmj vq c0qvRtbi AwZwi³ DcivRfbi AbsvZ t`q / AbsvZ t`q bv |
6. Bmj vq m=cft`i mlyg eEtbi K_v etj / etj bv |
7. Bmj vq mgvR t_fK flzv I `wi`^`i Kivi Rb` hvkvZ e'e`r eva`Zvgj-K Kti tQ / `vb-LqivZ Kivi Rb` etj |
8. Bmj vgx mgvRi c0Züü gvbj/i tgvij K c0qvRb tgUvtbvi `wqZ; mi Kvti i/wbtRi/cwi evti i |
9. Bmj vq wf`flvevEftK DrmwvZ Kti / Dt`Q` Ki tZ Piq |
10. c0dmi tgvmbb etj b-0cvRev` I KvqDvbRtgi ga`eZv`c0vSK Ae`vq Bmj vtgi Ae`vb0 |

msvflB DEi-cKæ

1. Bmj vtg m=cft`i i iæ; m=cftK eYbv w`b |
2. m=cft`i wbi vcEv weavtb Bmj vtgi iæZcYKtqKwü c`ft`lci K_v wj Lly |
3. Aw_R AvvPvi c0Ztvtfa Bmj vtgi e³e` Ztj aiab |

iPbvqj-K DEi-cKæ

1. m=cft`i wbi vcEvq Bmj vgx mgvR MpxZ c`ft`lc, tj v Avtj vPbv Ki ab |

mvġ-`gĪx I âvZZi;cĪZôvq Bmj vġx mgvR

cW t 6

Dfĭk`

G cW Aa`qb Kfi Avcb—

- ◆ mvġ-`gĪx cĪZôvq Bmj vtgi `bWZK ukŋlv mæcĭK`ej tZ cvi teb|
- ◆ âvZZi;mæcĭK`Avĭtj vPbv Ki tZ cvi teb|
- ◆ Bmj vġx âvZĭzi ifcĭiLv eY`v Ki tZ cvi teb|
- ◆ Bmj vġx mgvR mæcĪZ I mnve`vĭbi , iæzjeY`v Ki tZ cvi teb|

Bmj vġ mvġ, `gĪx, mZ` mÿi, b`vq-BbmvdçY`gibeZvi agŋ Bmj vġ gvbĭl gvbĭl tKvb tF`-`ælg`
 `ŋKvi Kfi bv| eis GKB wczv-gvZv Av`g I nvl qv(Av) t_ĭK gibe RwiZi hvĭv`iiæ ntqQ etj
 tNvl Yv Kfi tQ| Bmj vġ gibe mgvR mKĭj i gta` AvBbMZ I `bWZK fĭte mvġ-`gĪx, âvZZi, b`vq-
 bWZ cĪZôvKfi ev`e c`ĭŋc MhY Kfi tQ|

mvġ-`gĪx cĪZôvq Bmj vtgi `bWZK ukŋlv

mgvR mvġ-`gĪx, âvZZi; I b`vq wePvi cĪZôvi j tŋ Bmj vtg cĪgZ gvbwmK cwi eZ`bi Rb` `bWZK
 ukŋlv `vb Kfi | Bmj vġ tNvl Yv Kfi tQ-

mKj gibe GKB Drm t_ĭK Drmwi Z

Aw` wczv nhiZ Av`g I Aw` gvZv nhiZ nvl qv (Av) Gi mšĭb mšĭz wntmte weĭkĭ mKj gvbĭB
 ci`ui fivB fivB| ag`Kg` fivlv, eY`AĀj, esk wbeĭkĭI mKj gvbĭB mgvb| G K_vB gnvb
 Avj wni tNvl Yv t_ĭK cvl qv hvq,

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِنَّا خَلَقْنَاكُمْ مِّنِّي وَوَكَّلْنَاكُمْ شِعْرًا وَقَبَّأَةً لِّتَعْلَمُوا أَنَّ
 أَكْرَمَكُمْ عِندَ اللَّهِ أَتْقَاهُمْ

ŋn gibe! Awġ tZvgv`iĭK mġo Kfi wQ GKRb bi I GKRb brix t_ĭK Avi tZvgv`iĭK wevfbaej I
 tMvĭI wef` Kfi wQ, hvĭZ tZigiv ci`ütii mĭ½ cwi wPZ ntZ cvi | tZvgv`i gta` Avj wni KvtQ tmB
 e`w` AwakZi gh`vi Awakvix th tZvgv`i gta` Awak gĭvKx|ŋ (miv Avj -üRjvZ : 13)
 gnvbex (m) G cĭtĭ½ tNvl Yv Kfi b t

كلکم من ادم و ادم من تراب-

ŋtZvgiv mKĭj B Av`g (Av.) ntZ Drmwi Z Avi Av`g (Av) ntj b gwLi `Zix|ŋ KivRB Bmj vtgi G
 `wofĭxZ gvbĭl gvbĭl cig mvġ I `gĪxi K_vB cĪZfvZ ntq I tV| tKvb weĭf` ev tkYvĭfĭi
 tj kvĭ cvl qv hvq bv|

Av`j I b`vqwePvi cĪZôvi wĭt`R

mġzngvR Z_v b`vq-Bbmvdçdi mgvR cĪZôvi Rb` Ges mgvRi cĪZwU tj vĭKi gta` mvġ-`gĪx RvMwi Z
 Kivi Rb` Av`j ev b`vq-Bbmvd cĪZôv Kiv Acwi nvh`P Av`j ev b`vq wePvi cĪZwZ_vKĭj tm mgvR
 mKĭj B mvġ-`gĪxi mġwæo eÜtb Ave`vĭK| Gi Afĭte ci`ütii `elg`, cv`R, tkYx-msMġg,
 cĪZwmsv`vbr teta DfV Ges mvġ-`gĪx webó ntq cĭo| dtj GKUv Pig cwi wZ Awbevĭntq I tV| G
 Rb`B gnvb Avj wni cvK Av`j i mĭ_ kvR Kivi wĭt`R Kfi tQb t

إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَأْمُرُ بِالْعَدْلِ .

ŋwbŋq Avj wni Av`j I b`vqwePvi i wĭt`R w`ĭt`Qb|ŋ (miv Avb-bmj : 90)

AwaKvi cŁZŃv

mgvR mgv" I gTix Ges b'vq wePri cŁZŃvi cKŃ. Dcvq nŃ"Q mKtj i AwaKvi I ghPv v bŃwŃZ Kiv/ Avi G tŃŃŃ Bmj vtgi fvgKv AZ"šlev-ebvM| mŃZ" Avgiv hvŃZ`ŃŃ i Dci AZ"vPri I hvŃg KiŃZ bv cwi, AŃb'i mŃu` hvŃZ tRvi ceR tŃvM-`Lj KŃi vbŃZ bv cwi, mKtj B thb cYghPv I tgŃv K AwaKvi vbŃq mŃL-kwšŃZ emevm KiŃZ cvŃi tmRb" Bmj vq evj ŃfvŃte AvBŃbi kvmb KvŃqg KiŃZ etj | gnvb Avj m G e'vcŃŃi tNv Yv KŃib t

وَأَفْكَمَ بِمَ بَيْنَ النَّاسِ أَنْ تَحْكُمُوا بِالْعِلْمِ

ŃAvi tZvgiv hLb gvŃŃi i gŃa" wePri-dvqmvj v Ki ZLb b'vqcvqYZvi mvŃ_ wePri KiŃe|Ń (miv Avb- vbmrv : 58)

vbiŃcŃ cKvmb

mgvR mgv"-gTix I b'vq-Bbmv dŁZŃvi Rb" Bmj vq tKej tgŃv KfvŃte Dct`k `vb KŃiB ŃŃŃŃ nqvb| eis vbiŃcŃ cKvmb e'e-v KvŃqg Kivi I vbŃ`R `vb KŃiŃQ| mvgwRK k;Lj v vbŃP KŃi mŃZ cKvmb e'e-vi Dci| vbiŃcŃ cKvmb e"ZxZ mgvR mgv"-gTix Avkv Kiv hvŃq bv| gnvb Avj m etj bŃ

فَأَحْكُمَ بَيْنَهُمْ بِمَا أَنزَلَ اللَّهُ ۚ وَلَا تَتَّبِعْ أَهْوَاءَهُمْ عَمَّا جَاءَكَ مِنَ الْحَقِّ .

ŃmZivs Avj m hv bŃvŃ KŃiŃQb Zv AbŃvŃæ KŃi wePri dvmjv KiŃe Ges tZvgiv vbKU th mZ" GŃmŃQ Zv Z"m KŃi ZvŃ i cŃvŃi AbŃvŃæ KiŃe bv|Ń (miv Avj -gmvq`v : 48)

Avj m i t`l qv AvBb AbŃvŃq wePri KvŃh"Ges mvŃŃ" cŃvŃb kŃævgŃ, eŃzevŃe, wczv-gvZv, cŃŃ-Kb"v, Avcb-ci, DPzbxPz BZi-f"Z_v RvŃZ-ag"vŃvŃŃŃ vbiŃcŃŃfvŃte mKtj i cŁZ mgvb e'e-v MŃY KiŃZ nŃe| G tŃŃŃ tKvb cŃŃvŃZ;Kiv hvŃte bv|

cvi-ŃvŃi K Bnmvb cŁZŃv

gvŃŃ ci-ŃŃi cŁZ Bnmvb cŃkŃbi gvaŃg t`m, fiv eimv, `qv-gvqv, kŃv-fv" mŃŃ KiŃZ cvŃi| Gi gvaŃg cvi-ŃvŃi K Ń"Zv I mŃuKŃŃto I tV Ges vŃsmv-tŃl, ClŃ, ci kŃKvZi Zv `t-nq| dtj mgvR ci-ŃŃi mvg", gTix-kwšŃ, mŃcŃŃZ, k;Lj v cŁZŃwZ nq| Avj m cvK etj b t

وَأَحْسِنَ كَمَا أَحْسَنَ اللَّهُ إِلَيْكَ .

ŃZvg AbŃŃ Ki thgb Avj m tZvgiv cŁZ AbŃŃ KŃiŃQb|Ń (miv Avj -Kvmm : 77)

A_ŃvŃZK-ŃPQZv cŁZŃv

gvŃŃ i A_ŃvŃZK RvŃb mvaZv Z_v e'emvq-emvR", tŃ b-t`b BZ"v tZ Bmj vgx emvR" bmvZ AbŃvZ nŃŃ mgvR mgv"-gTix I mŃvPri cŁZŃwZ nŃZ cvŃi| tKbbv, e'emvqK AmvaZv mŃZ A_ŃvŃi cŃvŃŃ Ges Zv gvŃŃ gvŃŃ AkvŃŃŃ I "elg" mŃŃ KŃi mgvR tK AkvŃŃŃZ fŃi t`q| G Rb" gnvb Avj m etj b t

وَأَوْفُوا بِالْقِسْطِ .

ŃtZvgiv cwi gvc I I Rb b'vh"fvŃte cŃvŃvŃ vŃŃe|Ń (miv Avj -AvbŃAvŃ : 152)

Dctiv" AvŃŃvPvri tclŃŃZ GK_v ejv hvŃq th, gvbe mgvR mgv" I gTix vŃŃŃi Ges b'vq wePri cŁZŃvi tŃŃŃ Bmj vq th ev-ebvM I KvŃRi e'e-v MŃY Kiv nŃŃŃQ, Zvi ZŃbv gvbe iŃPZ tKvb gZev` ev Av`tkŃ Lv hvŃq bv|

ŃvZ;

gvŃŃ ci-ŃŃi fiv fiv| AvŃ wczv-gvZv Av`g I nvl qv (Av) nŃZ mKtj i DrcŃŃ| wš" Kvj mŃg gvŃŃ G vek; ŃvZŃ; dvUj avŃŃŃŃ nŃq cŃŃŃQ wevŃŃvŃvŃ, esk, tMŃ I eŃYŃ vŃŃŃŃŃ A_P

GmGmGBPGj

eisj vt`k Dššj wekpe`vj q

gibeZvi AvKv`v n`Q wek|tRvov tçj, fij evmv, m`cñZ I tmšv`v wbeo eÜtb Ave`x ntq mšL-
kvišZ emem Kiv|

mšivs wekji kvišK;Ljv I m`cñZi j`v`v RvZ-ag`eY`fvlv wbeKtI mKj givb| i DvPZ wek|
ävZtZj Aaxb msNex ntq Kj`vYi c`_ AMñi nl qv| Bmj vgx ävZtZj ZvrchP ZvB|

ÜDLyqvZÜ (اخوة) k`ãi AwfambK A`fivZZ; eÜZ; I tmšv`v gj-K wbeo m`Ü ev eÜbtK DLyqvZ
ejv nq|

DLyqvZi cKvi`f` t DLyqvZ cãvZ wbejç

K. JimRvZ ävZZ;t JimRvZ`ñtnv`i ävZvi gta` th ü`Zv, eÜZ; I m`cñZ Ges HKvišKZv
weivRgv Zv JimRvZ ävZZ;| DLyqvZi DrciÉ GLvb t`KB|

L. Kwiġ ävZZ;t tKvb wbe`Ü esk, eY`ev AA`j hv`i Rb` I evm Zv`i gta` GKvU Kwiġ ävZZ;
Mto I`v|

M. gjMZ ävZZ;t wekji mgMÜ gibe GKB gj- n`Z Drmvi Z| Aw` wczv Av`g (Av) Aw` gvZv
nvl qv (Av) n`ZB mKtj i DrciÉ| G wntmte mKj givb| i gta` i`qtQ gj-MZ ävZtZj eÜb| Avi G
t`KB mKj givb| fiv-fiv wntmte`KZ|

N. Av`kMZ ävZZ;t hLb tKvb GKvU RbmgnÜ tKvb GKvU wekI Av`tkP Abvvi`x nq ZLb m`v nq
Av`kMZ ävZtZj| G Av`kMZ ävZZ; eÜb hLb Bmj vgx Av`tkP wfvÉZ nq ZLb Bmj vgx DLyqvZ
ev Bmj vgx ävZZ; wntmte cwi MwYZ nq|

e`enwi K` K`v`q DLyqvZ` cKvi t (1) wekävZZ; I (2) Bmj vgx ävZZ;|

wekävZZ;.

Aw` wczv nhiZ Av`g (Av) I Aw` gvZv nhiZ nvl qv (Av)-Gi mšvb-mšvZ wntmte wekji mKj
gib|B ci`üi fiv fivB| ag`Kg`fvlv, eY`AA`j-esk wbeKtI mKj givb| i G ävZZ;t wekävZZ;
ejv nq| tKbbv, Giv mKtj B GK Avj`ni m`v wntmte ci`üi ävZZ; eÜtb Ave`x| wekävZtZj Gijc
Abvg g`š;`wvZ mKj givb|B mgvb| GiB cãZavb tkvbn hvq gnvb Avj`ni evY`Z`N

يَأَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِنَّا خَلَقْنَاكُمْ مِنْ ذَكَرٍ وَأُنثَىٰ .

Ütn gibe! Awg tZvgt`i`K GKRb bi I GKRb bvi`x n`Z m`v Kti`Q|Ü (miv Avj`-üRjvZ :13)

G wekävZZ; m`ü`K`gnvbex (mv.) tNvl Yv Kti`QbN

كلکم من ادم و ادم من تراب .

ÜtZvgtv mKtj B Av`g (Av) n`Z Drmvi Z Avi Av`g n`j b gwüi`Zwi|Ü

Bmj vgx ävZZ;.

GKK gnvb Avj`ntZ wek|mx gvgb gvB G`K Actii fivB| Bmj vgx`wv`KvY t`KB Zvlnx` ev
GKZpvt`i gg`vYx g`L D`Pvix KiZ Ašti Alj wek|v ti`L Zviv th tKvb`v`bi th tKvb fivvi,
eY`P, AA`j i, tMv`Ti, estki tnvK bv tKb GKB`x`m`f` MÜ_Z I wek|mx nl qvq ci`üi fiv fivB|
gnvb Avj`n G ävZZ; evtai gj-gš; tNvl Yv Kti` etj`Qb-

إِنَّمَا الْمُؤْمِنُونَ إِخْوَةٌ .

ÜvbÜq gvgbMY ci`üi fiv fivB| (miv Avj`-üRjvZ:10)

gvgvj g ävZtZj`i`šZ; cãZ j`v`v Kti` gibe w`vZlx wek|vex (mv.) tNvl Yv Kti`b-

المسلم اخو المسلم

ÜGK gvgj gvb Avti`K gvgj givbi fivB|Ü

Bmj vgx ávZtZj i'ctiLv

Bmj vgx ávZZ;Zvl nx` cŹôv Kti t Bmj vgx ávZZ;GKZevt`i cŹôv Kti | Bmj vgx ávZZ;gnvb Avj ŋni Zvl nx` l gnvbex (mv.)-Gi wimij vtZi thMmŋ MŹ_Z | Avi Zvi cŹôvi Rb`B ávZtZj mŋó |

Bmj vgx ávZZ;HK` Mto tZvtj t Bmj vg i'ayevbMZ HK`tkB HK` etj gtb Kti bv, eis emn`K Htk`i evbqv`tk gvbe ü`tq`rcb Kti | hvi wfŋE nŋ`Q Cgvb l gZevt`i HK`, Avkv-Avkv`ŋvi HK`, msKí l jŋŋi HK` Ges ü`q l gŋbi HK` | G mKj Dcv'vbi gva'tgB Bmj vgx ávZZ; mŋpfvte Mto Dŋv |

Bmj vgx ávZZ;`ŋ`@iZvi gŋjvrcvUv Kti t GKB Av`tk`AbgŋYZ l D3/4meZ nŋq th m'úK`Mto l ŋv Zv ŋY`vqx VŋtKv ev ŋYf`i bq ; eis m'vXvj v mŋp cŲti i gŋZv | GKB Av`tk`P wfŋEŋZ Mto DVv Bmj vgx ávZZ;ZvB m'vXvj v cŲti i b'vq gReŋ l GKtk`K | thgbŋ gnvb Avj ŋni evYŋŋ
كَانَهُمْ بِ نِيَّانٍ مَّوْصُ

ŲGiv thb m'vXvj v cŲxi | Ų (m'v Avm-mvd : 4)
Zvb, G ávZtZj gŋa` tKvb `ŋ`@iZv l KwlgZvi `vb tbB |

Bmj vgx ávZZ;ci`úti i Rb` DrmMŋZ t Bmj vgx ávZtZj eŲtb Avex cŹvU gŋvb ci`úti i Rb` DrmMŋZK.Z l ŋbteŋ`Z cŲY | ŋbŋRi tPŋq Giv Aci fivBtk me'v AMŋaKvi cŲvb Kti `vtK | ci`úti Giv `qvib | G gŋg'gnvb Avj ŋni tNvI Yŋŋ

رَمَاءٌ بِ بَيْنِهِمْ

ŲGiv ci`úti m'vbfvZKvj | Ų (m'v Avj -dvZvn : 29)
G atgP gŋ-gŋ nj GKRŋbi wect` Avct` Aci Rb GwMŋq Avmte Ges m'rvh` mŋthwMZvi nvZ emotq t'ŋe |

Bmj vgx ávZtZj , iaz;l cŲqvRbvxZv

Bmj vgx ávZZ;Cgvŋbi `we t gnvb Avj ŋni cŹZ Cgvŋbi wfŋEŋZ Mto lVv ci`úti i G Mfvi w`wZKvj l t'ŋgi AvŋeMgq eŲvb gŋŋjg RvZi Rb` GZLvb , iazcY`th, Gi weKwZtk Ges cvi`cwiK m'cKŲQ`Kvixtk Kŋvvi fivte mZK`Kti t`lqv nŋqŋQ | KvŋRB gŋvbŋ' i gŋa` Mto lVv ávZZ;AUŋ ivLv Cgvŋbi `vex | ávZZ;eRvq bv`vKŋj Cgvŋbi l NvUwZ nq |

wekŋ'v'x Bmj vtgi cŋvi t wekŋ'v'x Bmj vtgi cŋvi, cŋvi l cŹôvi ŋbvgE gŋŋjgMYtk ávZtZj eŲtb HK`ex nŋZ nŋe | G msMvb kw`kvjx ZLbB nŋe hLb ci`úti ci`úti i mŋv` ŋbveofvte mshŋ nŋq KvR Kŋŋe | gnvb Avj ŋni tNvI Yv G iKgB

وَأَعْتَصِمُوا بِحَبْلِ اللَّهِ جَمِيعًا وَلَا تَفَرَّقُوا .

ŲtZvgiv Avj ŋni i3/4ŋK msNexfivte avia Kite Ges tZvgiv ci`ci` wevObæ nŋe bv | Ų (m'v Avŋj Bgivb :103)

cvi`útiK mŋthwMZv t ci`úti weŋiva, msN`l cŹZŋsmvi cwiŋZ`mŋthwMZv, m'vbfvZ l cŲt'vIKZvi fivaviv Mto tZvj vi Rb`B Bmj vgx ávZZ;cŹôv Kiv GKvŋŋ cŲqvRb | mgvŋR kwŋŋŋ k;Ljv ŋdwiŋq Avvi Rb` cvi`cwiK mŋthwMZvi tKvb weKí tbB | Avi GŋZ e'w`3, mgvR l ivó DckZ.nq |

`nbqv I AvLiŧZi Kj`w t`nbqv I AvLiŧZi gyp`i Rb`B Bmj vgx avZZi; Mto Zj`tZ nte| Bmj vgx avZZi; tKej `nbqvZB mgve`x _vK bv eis AvLiŧZi hLb gvbly ci`ui kL`fZ cwi`æZ nte ZLbI GKgvI Bmj vgx DLyqvtZ m`c,3 e`w3 iVb ci`utii eÜz`fc GmMtg Avmte|

g` t`fK ŋeiZ _vKv t Bmj vgx avZtZi AbyviMŧY AbwaKvi n`f`c, bv-nK i3cvZ, KUŋvIY, Mjv vMj, MreZ, tPvMj Ljx, Ac`ii ŋwZ mvab, AcitK Kó t`qv, wsmv-t0l tcvIY cŋwZ g` Kvr nŧZ ŋeiZ _vK| Bmj vgx avZtZi Abyvixiv Zvi fivBtK wivcEv w`tZ mnvqZv KtiI mnve`vbi bwiZ AbyviæKti|

cvi`uuiK Kj`w Kvgb t Bmj vgx avZtZi AbyviMŧYi ci`utii gvb-B3/4tZi wivcEv wearb, `tL-Któ AskMŧY, MVbgj-K mgvtj vPbv I Dc`k-bwmnZ, iaMte fivBtqi tmev, mvjvg, mvŋvZ, gQvdmv, Dcnvi-Dc`XSKb, KZAZv, GKtI emeiv Kiv, Lvlqv, ci`utii Rb` `Av c0`v I Kj`vY Kvgbv BZ`w` wZ`-wvgnEK KivR| Gijc Abxg avZZi; GKvšB Kvg`| c`w` extZ Ab` tKvb RwiZi gta` Gijc cvi`uuiK Kj`w Kvgbvi avi`w LjR cvlqv Kw/b| Bmj vgx avZZi; ZvB mKj gvbly I RwiZi Rb` GK PgrKvi`pvs` ntq AvtQ|

mnve`vb I m`cŋZ

mgvtR emeivKix gvblyi mvt_ mnve`vb Kti ci`ui m`cŋZ eRvq ivLvi Rb` mKtji mvt_ mgvtSvZv I mgy`uK`vLv c0qvRb| Avj m ivejy Avj vgvb KzAvbj Kixtg Biv` Ktib t

لَا خَيْرَ فِي كَثِيرٍ مِّنْ نُّجُوهِمْ إِلَّا مَنَ أَمْرٌ بِصَلَاةٍ أَوْ مَعُوفٍ أَوْ إِصْلَاحٍ بَيْنَ النَّاسِ
وَمَن يَفْعَلْ ذَٰلِكَ أُتِمَّ عَمَلُهُ وَنُؤْتِيهِ أَجْرًا عَظِيمًا.

0Zv`i AvwKvsk tMvcb civgtk`vKvb Kj`vY tbB, Zte Kj`vY AvtQ th wbt`R t`q`vb-LqivZ, mrKvR I gvblyi gta` kwiš`vctbi Rb`| Avj mni mšno jvtfi AvKv`ŋlvq tKD Zv Kitj ZvK Aek`B Amg gnvcj`vi w`e|0 (miv Avb-wbmv: 114)

G AvqvtZ wZbiw KivRtK DEg etj AvfwnZ Kiv ntqtQ| (1) `vb LqivZ, (2) mr KivR, (3) cvi`uuiK kwiš`vcb| tktlv`w Avtj vP` wcltqi mvt_ m`u,3| gvblyi mvt_ fij m`uK`bv _vKtj mgvtR kwiš`Z emeiv Kiv hvg bv| gvblyi gta` cvi`uuiK kwiš`vctbi wclqwu 0Avgi wej gvi/c0-Gi Ašif`v ntj I , iaZi ešvevi Rb` GtK c`wKfite DjtL Kiv ntqtQ| mnve`vb I m`cŋZ eRvq ivLvi Rb` hivv tPov Z`exi Kite Zv`i Rb` Avj m Zv0Avj vi wvKU itqtQ weivU cy`vi| G cŋt½ ivmŧj Kixg (mv.) etj b- 00tZvgiv ggyj gMYtK cvi`uuiK`qv, fij emv Ges ü`Zv c0k`bi tŋtI GKwU t`tni b`vq t`LtZ cte| t`tni tKvb A½ hiv` cmoZ ntq cto Zv ntj Aci A½, tjvI Rj I w`vxbZvvn Zvi WvK mvov w`tq`vK|00

Gijc m`uK`gyj g mgvtRi Ab`Zg`enkó`| `nbqv th tKvb`vbi I th tKvb etY`v ggyj gvb`i gta` cvi`uuiK mnvŋwZ I GKZ`eva weivRgvb _vKv evAbxq| ggyj gvb hiv` wv0be`vK Zte Zviv`v` ntq coŧe Ges kLæZv`i Dci mntRB cŋve w`vi KitZ mŋlg nte| tgvUK`v cvi`uuiK`p m`uK`v GKZ`evtai gta` ggyj gvb`i kiv3 wvwnZ itqtQ|

mgvRK mnve`vb

gyj g mgvtRi c0ZwU m`m`K GtK Atb`i mvt_ m`te I m`cŋZ eRvq ivLtZ nq| nhiZ Ave`jvn Beb Dgi (iv) ntZ ewŋ, ivmj`jvn (mv.) etj b, ggyj gvb ggyj gvtbi fivB| tm Zvi Dci hysj Kite bv Ges ZvK hivj tgi ntZ tmvc`Kite bv| th Zvi fivBtqi Afve ciæKite Avj m Zv0Avj v Zvi Afve ciæKti t`teb| th e`v3 tKvb ggyj gvtbi tKvb wec``t-Kite Avj m Zv0Avj v wKvgtZi w`b Zvi wec`mgtni ga` t`fK tKvb wec``t-Kti t`teb| Avi th e`v3 tKvb ggyj tgi t`vl tMcb Kite Avj m Zv0Avj v wKvgtZi w`b Zvi t`vl tMcb Kti ivLteb|

GB nv`xm ggyj g mgvtRi cvi`uuiK m`uK`v`enkó` eY`v cŋt½ ejv ntqtQ, GK ggyj gvtbi mvt_ Aci ggyj gvtbi m`uK`v`nte GK fivBtqi mvt_ Ab` fivBtqi m`uK`v`gZ| GKRb ggyj g Ab`

Bmj vgx mgvR AvZŋq- Rŋbi mŋ½ mæcŋKŲ , iaž;

Dŋi`k`

G cW Aa`qb Kŋi Avcb—

- ◆ AvZŋq- Rŋbi cwi Pq w`ŋZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ AvZŋqZvi AwaKvi mæcŋKŲBmj vtgi wearb ej ŋZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ Avj -KžAvŋb ewŲZ AvZŋq- Rŋbi AwaKvi mæcŋKŲAvŋj vKcivZ KiŋZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ AvZŋq- Rŋbi cwi Pq l tkYr wefivM eYŲv KiŋZ cvi`teb|

AvZŋq- Rb

mgvRexfite emem Kiv gvbŋl i`fve| mgvR Qvov gvbŋl ewŋZ cvi`teb| GRb`B ejv nq gvbŋl mvgmRK Rxe| mgvRi cŲŋK BDwbU nj cwi evi| cwi evŋi evBŋil gvbŋl AŋbK wŋZlx l AvZŋq- Rb iŋŋQ| hvŋ`i mŋ_ gvbŋl Rxeŋbi NwbŲZv Mŋo Dŋv| gvbŋl tm me AvZŋq- Rŋbi Dci bvbvfite wbfŋkxj _vtK| Giv gvbŋl LŲB KvŋQi tjvK, AvcbRb| hvŋ`i mŋ_ Rxeŋbi GK wbeo mæúKŲiŋŋQ| gvZv-wcZv, fiv-tevb l wKURbŋ`i AvZŋq- Rb ejv nq| AvZŋq kãvli DrciE nŋŋQ AvZŋ ŋ_ŋK| AvZŋi mŋ_ Z_v Avcb mEvi mŋ_ hviv mæúKŲZ ZvivB AvZŋq- Rb| Giv LŲB KvŋQi gvbŋl| Gijc mæúKŲZ gvbŋl thgb iŋ³i mæúKŲ KvŋŋY Mŋo DVŋZ cvi`teb| ŋZgwb Mŋo DVŋZ cvi`teb eewwK mæúKŲMŋo DVvi w`K w`ŋq| Avev AŋbK mgq Rieb Pjvi cŋ_ Aŋb eŲz evŲeŋ`i mŋ_ Mŋo DVŋZ cvi`teb AvZŋqZv| GivB `Rb| Bmj vgx cwi evŋi AšifŲ l ewŲZ Ges wKŲeZrŲl `ieZrŲmKj cKvŋi AvZŋq- Rŋbi mŋ_ B mæúKŲiŋŋv Kŋi PjŋZ etj| Zŋ`i mŋ_ NwbŲ mæúKŲeRvq ivLv Ges DEg l myi AvPiŋYi gva`tg AvZŋqZvi AwaKvi Av`vq Kiv Bmj vtgi wŋ`R|

AvZŋqZvi AwaKvi

cW_eri gvbŋl Rbŋŋf l`eewwK mŋf ci`ŋŋi AvZŋq| gvZwczvi AwaKvŋi b`vq AvZŋq- Rŋbi l AwaKvi iŋŋQ| gvZv-wcZvi AwaKvi Av`vq Kivi ci Ab`vb` AvZŋq- Rŋbi mŋ½ mæcŲZ l mŲwe eRvq ivLv l Zŋ`i AwaKvi mæúKŲmŋPZb _vKv cŲZ`K gŲŋŋbi KZE`| Bmj vgx Rieb wearb AvZŋqZvi AwaKvi Av`vtqi cŲZ wŋkl , iaž;Avŋvc Kiv nŋŋQ|

cWē KžAvŋb Bivk` nŋŋQ t **وَأْتِ ذَا الْقُرْبَىٰ حَتَّىٰ حَبَّةٌ**

ŲAvZŋqŋ`i AwaKvi Av`vq Kiŋe|Ų (miv ebx BmivCj : 26)

Avj wŋ ZvŲAvj v gŲŋvKŋ`i `ewkŲ mæcŋKŲetj b-

وَأْتِ أُمَّكَ وَأُمَّ لِي جَدِّهِ ذَوَى الْقُرْبَىٰ .

ŲAvj wŋ tcŲg AvZŋq- RbŋK `vb Kiŋj |Ų (miv Avj -evKvii : 177)

AvZŋqZvi mæúKŲWK ivLv Cgvb`ŋŋi Cgvŋbi `vex| AvZŋqZv wQbeKiv gŲŋŋj g mgvR Z_v gŲŋŋj g e`w³i Rb` AZ`šlMwŋ l Acivagj-K KvR| ivmŋ-jwŋ (mv.) etj ŋQb t

لا يحل لمسلم ان يهجر اخاه فوق ثلث فمن هجر فوق ثلث فمات دخل النار .

0tKvb gvy gvtbi Rb` Zvi fvBtqi mvt_ iVM Kti wZb w`tbi tenk mgq mvvrv cwi Z`VM Kti _vKv `ea
bq| tKD hw` wZb w`tbi tenk Zvi fvBtqi mvt_ iVM Kti mvvrv Z`VM Kti _vKv Ae`vq gviv hvq
Zte tm Rvnbvqg hvte|0

Avj -KzAvtb AvZvq-`Rbtbi Avakvi

Avj KzAvtbi tNvYvN

وَأْتُوا اللَّهََ الْآئِنَى تَسَاءَ لُونَ بِهِ وَأَلَّاحَامَ .

0Avj mtk Fq Ki, hvi bvtg tZvgiv ci`uti i wbtRt` i wBKU hvPAv Ki |0 (miv Avb-wbmv t 1)

mgvR Rxeib gvbv i th me Avakvi I KZ` itqtQ Zvi gta` AvZvq-`Rbtbi Avakvi metPtq tenk
_iavcYp GB Avakvi I KZ` cvj b bv Kiti mgvR-mf`Zv tft0 hvq Ges AvfkB ntq Dtv Rxeb I
mgvR| G w`K BwZ KtiB Avj KzAvb tNvYv Kti0-

فَلَّ عَمِيَّ مَ إِن تَوَلَّيْتُمْ أَن تَفْسِلُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَتَقَطَّعُوا أَرْحَامَكُمْ أُولَئِكَ الْآئِنِينَ
لَعَنَهُمُ اللَّهُ .

0Zte tZvgiv vqZvq AvawZ ntj m`eZ tZvgiv cwi`extZ Akwšmiv Kite Ges AvZvqZvi eUb wQbe
Kite, G me tj vtKi Dci Avj m Avfkvc Kti0b|0 (miv gvy` : 22-23)

KzAvb gvRt` AvZvq-`RbtK ارحام ذوى الارحام (hvej Avinvg) etj Dtv Kiv ntqtQ ارحام (Avinvg)

kāwU رحم (ting) ktāi euePb Ges الرحمن (ingvb) kāwU Avj mni Ab`Zg tkb , YevPK big hv

صلة الرحم Gi mvt_ msk- ó| mavi`A`_` 3 m`úwK` e`w`MYtKB AvZvq-`Rb ej v nq| Bmj vqR
kiwAvZi `wotZ wZv-gvZv, mštb-mštz Ges `vq-`xi ctiB GB i`3 m`úwK` AvZvq-`Rbtbi
`vb|

hvi AvZvq-`Rbtbi Avakvi I KZ` cvj b Kti bv A`ev Zvt`i mvt_ m`úK`ivtL bv wKsev G m`úK`
th tKvfvte wQbeKti, Avj m I Zui ivmj- (mv.) Zvt`itK cD` Ktib bv| Kvi` AvZvq-`RbtK
Dtcv|v Kiti gvbv i mgvR Rxeb GK Amnvq hwsK Rxeib cwiYZ nq Ges cvi`úwK mrvb`vZ,
mgte`bv, mste`bkj Zv BZ`w` gvbvK I gvbvK _Y_`tj vi Aw`Zi`imZ ntq hvq| GtZ GK gvbv i
gtb Zvi wBKUZg AvZvq`i Rb`I tKvb ü`tqi Abv`vZ m`ÁwiZ nq bv ; eis gvbe Rvzi mvgvRK
`ewkó` wPiZti vej v ntq hvq| dtj th mgvR Aewkó`_vtK Ges ZvtZ hviv evm Kti Zviv w`cúY
Dvi gi`tZ emevKvixi gZB AmnvqZ;teva Kti| tKbbv, gvbv i cvi`úwK th m`úK` ggZvteva
Ges t`w, fiv evm Zv Avj mni Amxg`qv I ingZ| Avj AvZvqZv m`úK`P gZ GK wv wU I e`vck
m`úK`mgvR bv _vKtj tm mgvR Avj mni `qv I ingZ t`tKI ewÁZ nq| dj Z tm mgvR KLtbv
Kv`iv Kj`vY ev kwšntZ cvti bv|

GtZ tKvb m`n`n`tbB, th e`w` ev mgvRi mvt_ Avj mni m`úK`_vtK bv, tm e`w` ev mgvRi Dci
Avj mni ingZ`vtK bv| tZgub Zvt`i tKvb Kj`vYI ntZ cvti bv| G m`c`K`Avj m Zv0Avj v etj b-

قُلْ مَا أَنفَقْتُمْ مِنْ خَيْرٍ فَلَا لَوْلَا لِيَدَيْنِ وَالْأَقْرَبِينَ وَالْيَتَامَى وَالْمَسَاكِينَ .

0Avvub ej v, Kj`vYKi th wRvbm tZvgiv e`q Ki, Zv tZvgv` i wZv-gvZv, AvZvq-`Rb, BqvZig I
`w`v`i`i Rb` e`q Kite|0 (miv Avj -evKviv : 215)

Ab`T Avj m Zv0Avj v tNvYv Kti b—

وَلَا يَأْتَلِ أُولُو الْفَضْلِ مِنْكُمْ وَالسَّعْيُ أَنْ يَأْتُوا أُولَى الْقُرْبَىٰ .

ØtZvgv`i gta` hviv ghPvm=úbæGes m`Oj e`w³, Zviv thb wbKU AvZkq-`Rbtk minvh` Kiþe br etj kc_ br Kti |Ø (miv Avb-bi : 22)

A_ŕ AvZkq-`Rtbi Awakvi iŕv Kiv GKwU cvi`úwiK KZ@` I`wqZj| GgZve`vq hw` tKvb AvZkq G cweġ m=úK@QbæKtiI etm, Zey Zvi mvt_ m`we eRvq tiþL AvZkqZvi eRvq ivLþZ nte| G m=úK@bex Kixg (mv.) tNvlYv Ktib- ØtKej m`we iŕv Kij B tKD AvZkq-`Rtbi cØZ KZ@` cvj bKvix nq br| eis tm e`w³B nj cKZ.AvZkqZvi iŕvKvix hLb tm cþvq Zvi iŕvi tPón Kiþe|Ø

Bmj vgv mgvR cØZwU gvby AvZkq-AbvZkq wbeþkþI GþK Actii mvt_ I ZþcØZfvte m=úwKZ Ges GþK Actii cØZ wKQybv wKQy wqZ-KZ@` itqtQ|

AvZkq-`Rtbi cwiPq

AvZkq-`Rb ej þZ wZb tkYxi gvbyþK terSvqN

K. i³ m=úwKZ AvZkq-`Rb t h_vN cy-Kb`v, wZv-gvZv, fvB-terb, Piv, gvqv, Lvj v, `v`v`v`x, bvbv-bvbx, dzczçþy|

L. `eevK m þġ m=úwKZ AvZkq-`Rb t h_vN kþi-kvi`w Ges G m=úwKZ Ab`vb` AvZkq-`Rb|

M. eÜþZj gwa`tg AvZkq-`Rb t wbKU`eÜzevÙe Ges Zvt`i cwi evi cwi Rbtk terSvq|

mgvR Rxeþb gvbyþI hZ Awakvi I KZ@` AvtQ, Zvi gta` AvZkq-`Rtbi Awakvi I KZ@` LþB , iæçYŕ nv`xtm KzmþZ Avj m etj bN

انا الله تعالى انا الرحمن وهذه الرحم شققت لها اسما من اسمى فمن وصلها وصلته ومن قطعها قطعته .

ØAvwg`qs Avj m Ges AwgB Øi ngvbØ KiaYvgq| AwgB ØtinþØ (AvZkqZvtK) mwØ KtiwQ Ges Avgvi wBR bvtgi mvt_ Gi bvgKia KtiwQ| AZGe, th e`w³ Gi mvt_ m=úK@iþL, Awg Zvi mvt_ m=úK@ i wL| Avi th e`w³ Zvi mvt_ m=úK@QbæKti tdtj, AwgI Zvi mvt_ Avgvi m=úK@QbæKti tdtj |Ø (AveyvD`)

Aci GK nv`xtm ewYZ ntqtQ—

من سره ان يبسط له في رزقه و ان يستله في اثره فليصل رحمه

Øth e`w³ gþb Kti th, Zvi gZzwej wZ tnvK I RweKv ewx cvK, tm thb AvZkqZvi m=úK@eRvq ivtL |Ø (eþvix, gþmj g)

gvnbex (mv.) Avtiv tNvlYv KtibN Øth m=cØvtqi gta` AvZkqZvi wBkKvix tj vK itqtQ, tm m=cØvtqi cØZ gvnb cþy ingZ ewlZ nq br|Ø (evqvKx)

wZwb Avtiv etj bN . لا يدخل الجنة قاطع رحم .

ØAvZkqZvi eÜb wBkKvix teþnkþZ cþek KiþZ cviþe br|Ø (eþvix, gþmj g)

AvZq- Rbi AaKvi

AvZq c: Av vq Kiv t AvZq- Rbi AaKvi I nKmg h_vh_fite Av vq Kivi Rb Bmj vq
wb R t q | Avj -KzAvb th mKj AvZq- RbK DEivarKiv wntmte w i Kiv ntqtQ, Zt i nK
ev AaKvi h_vh_fite w tq t l qv Aek KZ | KzAvbi tNv YvN **وَأْتِ ذَا الْقُرْبَىٰ حَقَّهُ**

0AvZq- Rbi c: w tq v l |0 (miv ebx BmivCj : 26) gnvb Avj m Zv0Avj v etj b-

وَأْتِ الْمَالَ عَمَلِي حَقَّهُ ذَوَى الْقُرْبَىٰ.

0Avj m tc0g AvZq- RbK vb Kij |0 (miv Avj -evKiv : 177)

i vj-jm (mv.) tK tKD wRtAm Kij th tKvb&e w DEg ? wZvb ej tj bN 0th Avj m tK tek fq Kti
I AvZqZvK eRvq i v l |0

m0'envi Kiv t Bmj vq AvZq- Rbi m t_ m0'envi Kivi wb R vb Kti tQ | G e'icv ti gnvb
Avj m etj b-

إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَأْمُرُ بِالْعَدْلِ وَالْإِحْسَانِ وَإِيتَاءِ ذِي الْقُرْبَىٰ.

0Avj m b'vqcivqYZv, m vPiæ I AvZq- RbK vbi wb R t b |0 (miv Avb-bvj : 90)

mymúK eRvq i vL v t Bmj vq m v-me v AvZq- Rb i m t_ mymúK eRvq i vL v Av k Kti |
Zv i m t_ SMOV-dmv Kiv Ab vq gtb Kti | i vj-jm (mv.) etj b t 00AŠti kTæZv tcvl Y Kti,
Ggb AvZqK vb Kiv DEg |00 Gv Ggb thgb ej v ntqtQ th, Zvi m t_ m cK vcb Ki th tZvgni
t tK Avj v v v K, ZvK v l th tZvgnK ewAZ Kti Ges ZvK gvRv Ki th tZvgni Dci hjy
Kti |0

tKvb cKvi w ei b v Kiv t AvZq- RbK tKvb m tGB Kó t qv I w ei b Kiv DvPZ bq | Zviv hw
Kól t q Zey Zv i m t_ m úK Qvæbv Kti m t e eRvq i vL v KZ | hw tKvb AvZq-m úK Qvæ
Kti Ges e'envi Kti, Z mc Zvi m t_ fij e'envi Kiv DvPZ | AZ vPvi Kij ZvK evav vb Kiv
DvPZ, GvB cKZ. AvZqZvi w | tKbbv, hviv m t e eRvq i vL v, Zv i m t_ tZv fij m úK eRvq
i vL v v v meK w Š' hviv Kó t q, Zv i m t_ m0'envi Kivi gta B K w Z | nhi Z Aveghi (iv) etj bt
Avvii eUzicQvex (mv.) AvvK Av k Kti b, AvZqZvi m úK eRvq i vL v, hw I tZvgnK c p c0k
Kiv nq Ges m w Z K v ej hw I w Z nq |0

AvZq- Rbi tmev-hZaKiv t AvZq- Rbi gta hviv cmwZ, tivMv vŠl t' Zv i tmev,
i k v Kiv GKvŠ KZ | nhi Z Avmgv w b Z AveyeKi (iv) etj b- Avvii KvQ Avvii Rbbv AvMgb
Kij Awg i vj-jm (mv.) Gi KvQ Avh Kti ej j vq t Avvii gv GtmtQb | wZvb GLbl gkwi K |
Awg Zvi m t_ t L v Kie w K ? wZvb ej tj b, n v! Awg ej j vq:- ZvK w Qv e w K ? wZvb ej tj b, n v!
AvZqZv eRvq i vL |0 Aci GK n v xtm AvQ 0dKxi-wgmKvbtK vb Kij GKw m v Kvn nq | w Š'
AvZqK w Qv vb Kij Zv v m v K v nq |0

KzAvb I n v xtm i wb R I fvl t j v ch v Pbv Kij t L v hvq th, AvZq- Rbi m t_ DEg m úK
I m t e eRvq v Kij g v b i e'v MZ, cmvewi K, m v m R K Rxb m yx I kvšgq nq | AvZq-
Rb i civ v v i K m c w Z I fij evvii gva t g GK g b v i g I Avb v gq cmv tek Mto I t v |

mvi K_v

mgvRex fite emevm Kiv gubʒi fve| mgvR Onov gubʒ eBtZ cvti br| GRb`B ejv nq gubʒ
 mvgmRK Rxe| mgvRi c0 ugK BDubu nj cwi evi| cwi evtii eBtil gubʒi AʒK m%Zix |
 AvZʒq-`Rb itqtQ| hv`i mvt_ gubʒi Rxeʒbi NubôZv Mto Dtv| gubʒ im me AvZʒq-`Rtbi
 Dci bvbv fite wbfPkj vtK| Giv gubʒi LʒB KvQi tvK Avcb Rb| hv`i mvt_ Rxeʒbi GK
 ubneo m=úK@itqtQ| gvZv-vcZv, fvB-ʒevb | wBKU-Rbt`i AvZʒq-`Rb ejv nq| AvZʒq kãuli
 DrcuE nqtQ AvZʒ t_tK| AvZʒi mvt_ Z_v Avcb mEvi mvt_ hviv m=úKZ ZvivB AvZʒq-`Rb|
 Giv LʒB KvQi gubʒ| Giʒc m=úKZ gubʒ thgb itʒi m=úKʒ Kvty Mto DVtZ cvti | tZgub
 Mto DVtZ cvti eevnK m=úK Mto DVvi w K w`tq| Avevi AʒK mgq Rxeʒ Pjvi ct_ AʒK eúz
 evUet`i mvt_ Mto DVtZ cvti AvZʒqZv| GivB `Rb| Bmjvg cwi evtii ASfʒ | emfʒ Ges
 wBKUeZv`I `ieZv mKj cKvtii AvZʒq-`Rtbi mvt_B m=úK@i ʒv Kti Pjtz etj | Zvt`i mvt_
 Nubô m=úK@eRvq ivLv Ges DEg | myi AvPitYi gva`tg AvZʒqZvi AwaKvi Av`vq Kiv Bmj vtgi
 wbt`R|

cvfVëi gj`iqb

1. DEi mivK njj Om0 Avi ug_v nttj 0ug0 ij Lby|
 K. Bmjvg Rxeʒ e`e`vq AvZʒq-`Rtbi AwaKvii , iazj`l qv nqtQ|
 L. tKiv gvj gvb Aci gvj gvtbi mvt_ ivM Kti wZbv tbi tewk mgq mʒvʒv bv Kiv`ea|
 M. AvZʒqZvi m=ck@QbKvix e`wʒ tetnktZ c0ek Kite|
 N. wZbv fite AvZʒqZvi m=ck@vcZ nq|

**eú`bePibK cKæ
mivK DEi w ij Lby**

2. 0AvZʒqt`i AwaKvi Av`vq Ki0 -GuU Kvi wbt`R?
 K. gub Avj m i
 L. gubex (mv.)-Gi
 M. mgvR weAvbvt`i
 N. mi Kvti i |
3. AvZʒq-`Rb Kviv?
 K. hv`i itK weevn Kiv`ea bq Zviv
 L. itʒi mvt_ hv`i m=ck@itqtQ Zviv
 M. Avcb mEvi mvt_ hviv m=ck@Z Zviv
 N. me KquU DEiB mivK |
4. Kqfite AvZʒqZvi m=ck@vcZ nq?
 K. `Bfite
 L. Pvi fite
 M. wZbv fite
 N. cvf fite|

mswʒB cKæ

1. AvZʒq-`Rtbi cwiPq w`b| AvZʒq-`Rtbi cKvitf` eY0v Kiab|
2. Avj -KzAvtbi Avtj vtK AvZʒqZvi AwaKvi Av`vtqi , iazj eY0v Kiab|
3. AvZʒq-`Rtbi AwaKvi eY0v Kiab|

iPbvj-K cKæ

1. AvZʒq-`Rb ej tz wK eSvq? AvZʒq-`Rtbi , iazj | AwaKvi m=ctK@GKuU c0U iPbv Kiab|

mnhvîxivi cûZtekr etj MY" nte| thgb, hvi GKtî tj Lvcov Kti, PîKwi Kti, eim-wi- v, Rvnr- j Ā-÷xgvi, wegib-tij l tqtZ hvZvqfZi mgq cîkvcvîk Ae`vb Kti, hvi th tKvb Dcvtq GKB m½ c_ P½j, GKtî e`emv-emvYR" Kti, GKB wj -Kvi Lvrvq wKsev cûZôvfb cîkvcvîk KvR Kti Zviv mKtj B GtK Actii cûZtekr| Bmj vgv mgvR `kfb ZvB cûZteksi e`vcKZv enÿi- chšve`ZZ|

i vj- (mv.) mgvRZtËji `wôZ melquUi e`vL'v-uefk- lY Kti tQb| gvbÿi emvZ ci`úi mubvZ _vtK| Zvt`i cvi`uwi K Awakvii lciB Dctiv³ iaz; Avtiwcz nqtqQ| ci`úi mubvZ tm emvZi cvi wa ev mxgvfi LviB `úó Bw½Z civ Avgiv Dctiv³ Avtj vPbv t_½K|

cûZteksi cKvif`

nK ev `Z; Z_v Awakvii wvfbzvi w`½K j ¶| ti½L cûZtekrK gnvbx (mv.) wbtar³ tkYtZ fvm Kti tQb|

(K) Agvuj g cûZtekr t m`ymlövb, tešx ev Ab" atgP tjvK, A_½ hvi hvi ggvuj g bq| cûZtekr wntmte Zvt`i gvî GKv Awakvi itqtQ| Avi Zv nj cûZtekr wntmte cûc" Awakvi |

(L) AvZvq ggvuj g cûZtekr t G tkYxi cûZteksi gta" mKj ggvuj gvb AšfP | Gt`i nK Z_v Awakvi `½U| h_vN ggvuj g wntmte GKv l cûZtekr wntmte GKv Awakvi itqtQ|

(M) AvZvq ggvuj g cûZtekr t Giv wvKUZg cûZtekr| G tkYxi cûZteksi gta" iaytm me ggvuj gvb AšfP hvi AvZvq| Gt`i Awakvi wZvU| ggvuj g wntmte GKv, AvZvq wntmte GKv Ges cûZtekr wntmte GKv|

(N) cvk`mv_x t Avtiv GK tkYxi cûZteksi Aw`Zj| Bmj vtg `½KZ| G chPq itqtQ tm me tjvK, hvi mdim½x wKsev iv`l-NvtU Pjvi ct_i mv_x| gmwRt` cîkvcvîk emtj tm l cûZtekr wntmte MY" Ges Zvi l GKv nK itqtQ, hv Av`vq Kitz nte| wbtar AvqvZ Gi cgvY tgtj |

وَأَجْرَ مَارِي الْقَيْ وَأَجْرَ مَارِ الْجُنُبِ وَالصَّاحِبِ بِالْجَنبِ

ôm`vPiæKi wvKUVZvq cûZtekr, `i-cûZtekr l mslx-mv_xt`i mvt_½ (mi-Avb-wbmv : 36)

cûZteksi cûZ mÿi AvPvi -AvPiæKiv

Bmj vgvube Kj `vtYi agP ZvB Bmj vgv `½q Abvvi xt`i tK RvZ, ag`eY`tMvî, fvlv, AĀj wvwePkt l mKtj i Awakvi l KZ`" mivb` cvj b Kivi wbt`R w`½qQ| cûZteksi Awakvi l KZ`" Bmj vgv mgvR e`e`vq AZ`šle`vcK| wbtar cûZteksi Awakvi l KZ`" m`ctK`Avtj vPbv Kiv nj -

m`vPiæv l qvi Awakvi

cûZteksi mvt_ m`vPiæ l fij e`envi Kiv GKRb ggvuj tgi Ab`Zg KZ`" | KLbl cûZteksi gtb AvNvZ ev tKvb cKvi Kó t`qv hvt b v| Bmj vtg wczv-gvZv l AvZvq-`Rtbi ctib cûZteksi G Awakvi `½KZ| G cû½ gnvb Avj wni tNv l Yv n`½Q-

وَأَجْرُ مَلَأَهُ أَوْ لَا تَشْرِكُوا بِهِ شَيْئًا وَبِالْوَالِدَيْنِ إِحْسَانًا وَبِئْسَ الْقَهْقَىٰ وَالْيَتَامَىٰ
وَالْمَسَاكِينِ وَالْجَارِ فِي الْقَهْقَىٰ وَالْجَارِ الْجُنُبِ وَالصَّاحِبِ بِالْجَنبِ.

ôtZvgiv Avj wni Ber`Z Ki Ges Zvi mvt_ tKvb wkiK Ktiv bv| wczv-gvZv, AvZvq-`Rb, BqvZvg, AfveMvî, wvKU-cûZtekr, `i-cûZtekr l mslx-mv_xt`i mvt_ m`vPiæKi | (mi-Avb-wbmv : 36)

G AvqfZ Avj mni AwaKvi Gi K_v ej vi mvt_ mvt_ Zvi ev`v`i cvi`umi K th AwaKvi i tqfQ Zv-I ej v ntqfQ|

G t_fK wbtm`tn c`gnyZ nq th, Avj m thgb wbfRi nK ev`vi wBKU t_fK h_vimZ I c`jvcyji Av`vq Kivi c`fvcZx, tZgwb ev`v`i cvi`umi K nKl thb h_vimZ Av`vq ntZ cvi`i Zvi I c`fvcZx| KivRB D³ AvqfZ cvi`umi K ms`ufk`Avmv tjvKf`i ci`uti I ci thme nK avh`nq Zvi K_v I GLvfb`uó Kfi ej v ntqfQ|

wZiughx kixtd ewyZ GKwU nv`xtm gnubex (m) tNvi Yv Kfi bN

خير الجيران عند الله خيرهم لجاره.

Avj mni wBKU tmB c`ZteKxB DEg th Zvi wBR c`ZteKxi wBKU DEg|O

wekpeL`vZ`vk`K I mglx mvaK Bgvg Mvhj x (i.) Dfj Kfi bN

احسن مجاورة من جارك تكن مسلما.

Ohw` Zng c`ZteKxi mvt_ m0`envi Ki ZteB Zng c`KZ.gymj g ntZ cvi`te|O (GnBqvB-Dj gyjxb)

gnubex (mv.) wwfbcvte cvi`umi K G AwaKvii K_v ejv o fvlvq Dc`vcb KfiQb| G m`ufk`K gnubex (mv.) etj b t

من كان يؤمن بالله واليوم الآخر فليحسن الى جاره.

Oh e`w³ Avj mni I ciKvji c`Z Cgvb ivtL Zvi KZ` c`ZteKxi mvt_ fvj e`envi Kiv|O (mrxn e`jvix)

c`ZteKxi c`Z fij AvPiæGes Zvi Kj`vY Kivi KivRwU Cgvb i tgšj K welfqi mvt_ m`umKZ Kiv ntqfQ G nv`xmUfZ| Gi A`Cgvb`vKfj c`ZteKxi mvt_ fvj e`envi w`wZfvteB Kiv nte| Avi hv` tm fij e`envi br Kfi nq Zvntj h_vh` Cgvb AvfQ GK_v gfb Kiv hvte br| Abjfc Avi GKwU nv`xm ntj v t

من كان يؤمن بالله واليوم الآخر فلا يؤذ جاره .

Oh e`w³ Avj mni I ciKvji c`Z hvi Cgvb ivtL tm thb Zvi c`ZteKxK Kó br t`q|O (mrxn e`jvix)

G`jlv nv`xtm welfqvU BwZevPK fivfZ ejv ntqfQ| tbwZevPK fivfZ ejv GKwU nv`xtm ivmfj Kixg (mv.) cici wZbevi etj tj bN والله لا يؤمن Avj mni Kmg, tm g`ggb bq|O

ivmfj i (mv.) g`L GK`wU wZbevi i`tb mrvexMY wRfAm Kifj b tn Avj mni ivmj-! Avcwb Kiv K_v ej fQb ? Reivte wZwb ej tj b t بوائقه ه جاره بوائقه الذي لا يأمن جاره بوائقه Avig tmB e`w³ i K_v ej wQ, hvi wbcvob I Rjv-hšjv t_fK Zvi c`ZteKx w`vrcEv cvq br|O (e`jvix, gymj g)

Bmj vfg c`ZteKxi nKi Dci AZ`šftekx` iazjAvfivc Kiv ntqfQ|

ivmfj Kixg (mv.) etj fQb t

ما زال جبريل يوصيني بالجار حتى ظننت انه سيورثه

A_#r, Dcvt`q Lv` h_t_ó cwigvY cŕZtekxK t`qvi mvg_©bv_vKtj wKsev Zvi cwigvY h_t_ó bv ntj Zvi mgvb` AskI thb cŕZtekxK t`qv hvq Zvi e'e'v Kiv DiPZ|

cŕZtekxi cŕZ mvgwMk `wqZj

cŕZtekxi cŕZ cvi`úwiK wK wK nK ev `wqZj KZ` itqtQ Zvi e'vLvI bex Kixg (mv.) w`tqtQb wvfbwv`x| GKwU nv`x|tm wZwb etj tQbN احق بشفعتها والجار cŕZtekxi Zvi ōi dŕAvŕ cvi qvi t`q|ŕ Awak nK`vi |ŕ

ōi dŕAvŕ ntjv tKD hŕ Zvi Rŕg-tLZ wµq Kivi wµvšMŕY Kti, Zv ntj Zv µq Kivi e'vcvŕi Zvi cŕZtekxiB Zžbvqj-Kfvte tekxi Awakvim`ubf tKbbv, tm Rŕg tKvb `ieZr`fjvK µq Kitj wBKU cŕZtekxi Rb` Zv AfbK Ktŕi Kviæ ntZ cvŕi | Aci GK nv`x|tm cŕZtekxi cŕZ mvgwMk KZ` m`utK`ej tZ wMtq bex Kixg (mv.) etj bN

حق الجار ان مرض عدته و ان مات شيعته و ان افتقر اقرضته و ان اعور سترته و ان اصابه خير هناته و ان اصابته مصيبة عزيته ولا ترفع بناءك فوق بناءه فتسد عليه الريح ولا تؤذه بريح قدرك الا ان تغرف له منها. (الطبراني)

ŕcŕZtekxi nK nj, tm hŕ tivMvµvšnq Zvntj Zwg Zvi tmevhZæKite, tm gti tMtj Zvi jvŕki mŕ½ Kei `vb chšI hvte, Kvdb-`vdŕb AskMŕY Kite| tm hŕ A_#fvte cto, Zvntj Zwg ZvŕK FY t`te| tm hŕ bMantq cto, Zvntj Zwg Zvi j¼v AveZ Kite| Zvi hŕ tKvb Kj`vY nq Zvntj Zwg ZvŕK ggvŕi Ker t`te| tm hŕ tKvb wect` cŕZZ nq Zvntj Zwg Zvi `ŕLi fvM tŕte, mnvbfvZ Rvbtte| tZvvi Ni Zvi Ni t_ŕK Dŕzewbŕtq ZvŕK gŕ evqyŕ_ŕK ewAZ Kite bv| tZvvi ivbwi cvŕŕi evZvm w`tqI ZvŕK Kó t`te bv| hŕ tZgb Ae`v nq-B Zvntj ZvŕK GK PŕgP ntj | Lvevi cŕwŕtq t`te|ŕ (Zvevivbx)

cŕqRbxq tŕvULvU `e`-mvgMŕ ev KvŕR mnvŕh`mnŕhwMZv Kivi cŕZtekxi cvi`úwiK KZ`| cŕqRŕb cŕZtekxK wŕŕi RvqMv e`enŕŕi mŕŕwM t`qv, cŕZtekxi wvfbwv`cŕwŕwŕiK Abŕvŕb mva`gZ mnŕhwMZv Kiv, Ggb wK cŕZtekxi cvkŕZr`fKvb RvqMv Rŕg wvµu KitZ ntj | Rvbtbv `iKivi | tm wŕtZ Pvŕtj AbŕK bv t`qvB gvgŕbi KZ`| Avj wŕi ivmj- (mv.) etj bN

لا يمنعن احدكم جاره ان يضع خشبة في جداره.

ŕtZvgt`i tKD thb Zvi cŕZtekxK Zvi Awŕvbxq KvI ev jvKwŕ RvZxq tKvb cŕqRbxq wKŕyivLŕZ eviæbv Kti |ŕ (eŕvix, ggvŕj g)

Ggb wK cŕZtekxK cŕŕg mŕj vq t`qv Ges Lŕvmbvq kixK Kivi cŕZtekxi KZ`e`i AvI Zvŕŕ| thgb bex Kixg (mv.) etj tQb t

افضل الاسلام افشاء السلام واطعام الطعام.

ŕDEg Bmj vq nj tewk tewk mŕj vq t`qv Ges gvŕŕŕK Lvevi LvI qŕŕv|ŕ

GmGmGBPGj ejsj vt`k Dššf7 nekpe`vj q
ci`ui ci`uik Dcnvi-DctXŠKb w`tq cvi`umi K ü``Zv evoitbvi K_vl Bmj vg etj tQ| gnvbex
(mv.) etj tQb t تهادوا تحابوا 0tZigiv DctXŠKb Av`vb-c0vb Ki Zvntj tZigvt`i gta` cvi`umi K
ü``Zv eRiq_vKte|0

gvnjj g gvnjvvl c0Zteksi c0Z KZ` e`vj t b eva`| gvnjvt`i mtrab Kti gnvbex (mv.) etj b-
يانساء المسلمات لا تحقرن جارة لجاتها.

0tn gvnjj g brix mgvR! tKvb tqt c0Zteks thb Aci tqt c0ZteksiK nxb I bMY` Avb bv Kti |0
(eljvix, gvnjj g)

c0ZteksiK tKvbifc NYv Kiv I nxb gtb Kiv tKvb gvnjj tgi Rb` ea bq|

cL`vZ gbvx Beft Lvj`ly etj b- GK mvt_ wgtj wgtk_vKv gvbjl i Rb` Acni nvh` G mZ`uUfKB
Avbx I cu0ZMY Gfite weeZ Kti_vtKb th, 0RbMZFiteB gvbly mgvmRK Rxe|0 e`Z mgvRex
ntq cvov-c0Zteksi mvt_ wgtj wgtk emevm Kiv gvbjl i AvRb# `fve| 0mgvR0 mslMvbu Mto I tVtQ
gvbjl i GB cvi`umi K mnthmMzvi wfuE`ZB| gvbly mgvRtKw`K Rxeft eva`| mgvRnxb gvberxeb
AKí bqx, eis Zv ubZvšB cvkweK Rxebariv| Avi mgvtRi c0_wgK BDvbU nt`Q cwi evi | gvbjl i
cwi evi ci`ui wev0bæbq| GKiu cwi evti mvt_ Ab` cwi evti `bKU` wfueK m`uK`Aubeth`
ubKUeZ`RxebB gvbjl i mgvmRK Rxefti w0Ziq chf| Nti cvtk Ni, emoi cvtk emo| GKiu
cwi evti cvtk Avi GKiu cwi evti Aew`uZi gva`tgB cvov I gnj v Mto I tV| Avi Gfite hviv
KvQvKwQ evm Kti, Zviv ci`uti c0Zteksi| gvbjl i mgvmRK Rxefti AubethZvi dj B nt`Q
c0Zteksi c0Z`wqZ`KZ`e`|

Bmjvg gvbweK Rxeb wearb| 0gvby0 káiUi AšthZ At_B itqtQ Ab` gvbjl i c0Z Avšhi KZv
tcvIY| dtj GKiu cwi ewi K cwi teobxi gta` Ae`vbKvix gvbjl i gta` thgb cvi`umi K mü`qZv I
gnbvfeZv AZ`šl`rfweK, tZgub GKB cvov-gnjwq Ae`vbKvix`i gta`I Abjfc mü`qZv-
Avšhi KZv Mto tZjv gnvb Avj mni ubKU AZ`šl`c0`bxq| G Kvi tYB gvbjl i Rb` Zui c0É Rxeb
wearb GK Avj mni `vmZ;`xKvi Kivi ubt`R`vthbi ci`ciB mcZigvZv I ubKUeZ`AvZwq-`Rb Ges
cvov-c0Zteksi`i c0Z`wqZ`KZ`e`i K_v ejv ntqtQ|

ejv evuj, Bmjvqx Rxeb`kfb gvbte c0Z`stlv KZ`e` Avtivc Kiv ntqtQ- Zvntjv حق الله
(nv`x mNAvj mni nK) I حق العباد (nv`x Ber`Nev`vi nK)| c0Zteksi c0Z KZ` e`vij b nv`x
Ber` GiB Ašif`|

c0Zteksi AvaKvi AvgubZ`fj

c0Zteksi AvaKvi AvgubZ`fj| Zviv ci`ui GB AvgubZ Avc0Y tPovq i`v Kite Ges tKvb
Ae`vtZB tKD Kvttiv Anbtói Kvian`te bv, eis c0YctY GtK Actii Kj`vtY GvMtg Avmte Ges
Actii AvgubZ vndihZ Kite| c0Zteksi th tKDB tnvK wKsev thgbB tnvK RvMz-ag`eY`I tkYx
ubv`k`I mKtj B c0Zteksi mggh`v cvte Ges Zv`i mvt_ gvbweK I Bmjvg AvtivcZ KZ` e`cij b
Ki tZ nte| KvDfK tKvbifc DZ`3 Kiv, Drcvov ev Kó f`qv Cgvitbi cwi cšx KvR| A`f Zv`i nK
AvgubZ bó Kiv Cgvb vebtói Kvian`tq`wte Ges th c0Zteksi nK bó Kite, tm RvbwZ c0ek
Ki tZ cvi`te bv|

caVhEi gj`vqb

DËi mWK ntj ÔmÔ Avi vq_`v ntj ÔvqÔ vj Lly|

1. mvari æA+_côZteKx ej tZ mgvRi mKj tj vKtK eSvq|
2. mncivx, mnKgx, GKtI ágYKvix mKtj B côZteKx|
3. Avakvii weifbZvi w`tk j`q` Kti côZteKxK wZb tkYtZ wef³ Kiv ntqtQ|
4. Agvnyj g côZteKxi côZ gnyj tgi Rb` 2w Avakvi itqtQ|
5. côZteKxi Avakvi bóKvix e`w³ Rvrvbwtg clek Kite br|

eú`bePibK ckae

mWK DËi w LvZvq vj Lly

1. côZteKx Kivv?
 - K. i³ m³cKxq AvZxq-`Rb
 - L. gnyj gvBM
 - M. Avkcvtki mKj e`w³
 - N. Avkcvtki 40 emw chS |
2. côZteKx KqfvM wef³?
 - K. wZb fvM
 - L. cPfvM
 - M. Pvi fvM
 - N. `PfvM|
3. ÔAvj mni wBKU tmB DËg th Zvi wBR côZteKxi wBKU DËgÔ -Gw Kvi evYx?
 - K. gnyvex nhi Z gnyv³ (mv.)-Gi
 - L. Avj -KzAvtbi
 - M. nhi Z Avj x (iv)-Gi
 - N. Bgvg Mhvj x (i.)-Gi |
4. côZteKxi Avakvi tK wKtmi mv_ Zjbr Kiv ntqtQ?
 - K. Cgvfbi mv_
 - L. AvgvfZi mv_
 - M. ab m³ct`i mv_
 - N. tKvb DËiB wK bq|

mswB ckae

1. côZteKx Kivv? mstqtc Avtj vPbv Kiab|
2. côZteKxi cKvif` m³ctKqj Lly|
3. ÔcôZteKxi côZ m`vPiæKiv côZteKxi KZ³Ô -Avj KzAvtbi Avtj vtK eYBv Kiab|
4. ÔcôZteKxi Rieb I m³ct`i wbi vE`v Kiv KZ³Ô Avj KzAvtbi Avtj vtK vj Lly|
5. côZteKxi KZ³ m³ctKBeb Lvj `jbi gZev`w vj Lly|

iPbvqj-K ckae

1. côZteKx Kivv? côZteKxi `wqZj I KZ³ m³ctK GKwU bmvZ`xNq Pbv vj Lly|

Bmj vgx mgvR gwij K-kigtKi m½ mAUk©

cW t 9

Dfi`k`

G cW Aa`qb Kti Avrb—

- ◆ Bmj vgx kgti , iaZ; mAUk©eYb v`iZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ Bmj vgti `uotZ kigtK-gwij tKi mAUk©bYq KiZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ gwij tKi Avrbvri I KZ©` mAUk©eYb v`iZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ kigtKi Avrbvri I KZ©` mAUk©Avrtj vKcvZ KiZ cvi`teb|

Bmj vgx kgti , iaZ;

RmeKv AR#bi Ab`Zg Dcvq n`Q ktj| G Kvi`tYB gnubex (mv.) ktj vebtqvtMi e`vcvri DrmwnZ Kti`Qb| nhiZ Avbvm (iv) etj b, GK`v GK Avbvmix mrvnex bex Kixg (mv.)-Gi vBKU Gtm wKQy PvBtj b| ZLb vZub ZvtK ej tj b, tZvgvi Nti wK tKvb wKQytbB ? DEti mrvnex ej tj b- nuv AvtQ| GKlvb Kvf AvtQ, hvi GKvsk Avng cviarb Kvi Ges Aci Ask kh`vi#c e`envri Kvi| ZvQrov cvb cvb Kivi Rb` GKvU cvb cvI AvtQ| ivmj-jwn (mv.) ej tj b, Zvntj G`vUv vRvbmB Avgri vBKU vbtq Gtmv| mrvnex Zvi D³ `vUv vRvbm vbtq Avmtj bex (mv.) Zv vBR vvtZ vbtq Dcv`Z tvKt`i gta` Gi vbgv WvKtj b Ges ej tj b, G, tvj v Lwi` Kite tK ? GK mrvnex ej tj b, Avng G, tvj v GK v`invg v`tq Lwi` KiZ vhx AvvQ| ivmj-jwn (mv.) ej tj b, GK v`invgti tPtq Avrb v`tq tbi qvi Rb` tK vhx ? G K_vvU vZub `vUv ev vZberi ej tj b| ZLb GK mrvnex ej tj b, Avng `vUv v`invg v`tq tbi qvi Rb` vhx AvvQ| ivmj-jwn (mv.) ZvtK e`vUv v`tq Zvi t`tK `vUv v`invg MhY Ktj b| Zvici vZub G v`invg `vUv Avbvmix mrvnxtK v`tq ej tj b, vUvi GKvU v`tq tZvgvi cvievri-cvriR#bi Rb` Lv` vq Kti Zvt`itK v`tq Gtmv| Avi AvvU v`tq GKvU Kvj Lwi` Kti Avgvi KvQ vbtq Gtmv| mrvnex Kvj vq Kti Gtb ivmj-jwn (mv.)-Gi vBKU v`tj vZub vBR vvtZ GtZ vvtj j vMtg v`tj b Ges ej tj b, Rvtj vMtg Kv tKtU Zv evRvti vbtq vevv KtZ `vK| Avi Avng thb tZvgvtK ctbi v`tbi gta` v`vUv| bex (mv.)-Gi vbt`vK mrvnex Rvtj vMtg Kv vmsMh Kti Zv evRvti Gtb vevv KtZ j vMtg| Zvici `k v`invg DcvR# Kti vZub ivmj-jwn (mv.)-Gi vBKU vdti Gtj b Ges Gi wKQyAsk v`tq Kvco Lwi` Ktj b Ges evKx v`invg v`tq Lv`v`e` Lwi` Ktj b| ivmj-jwn (mv.) ej tj b, vUvAvtj i vBKU v`vUv v`iab vKvgtZi v`tb tZvgvi tPvriq `vM vbtq Avmv Avt`v RmeKvR#bi Rb` GvUv AvtK tevK DEg cstv|vUv

GLvtb j`v Kivi e`vcvri n`Q th, ivmj-jwn (mv.) D³ mrvnxtK v`vUv cvievZ`cviev ktj Kti KvR Kivi cUz DrmwnZ Kti`Qb| Z`vwi vZub ktj vebtqvtMi Kvhrix cstv vbatv Kti v`tqtQb| Ggvbfvte mgvRi teKvi mgm`v mgvavtbi ivmj-jwn (mv.) ev`e fvgKv ti`LvtQb|

Bmj vgti `uotZ nvj vj KvR I nvj vj vebtqvtM wKQy vI j`vivi e`vcvri bq| eis G n`Q bevMtvYi mvgZ| cUz`K bevB `vK cviev ktj Kti DcvR# Kti`Qb etj v`vUv Dvtj v i`tqtQ| vUvZv`ivtK vUvKgvU MhS` nhiZ Bev AveYm (iv) t`tK evvZ i`tqtQ th, nhiZ `vD` (Av) eg`Zvi KtZb| nhiZ Av`g (Av) KvLkvR KtZb, nhiZ b# (Av) KvVvg`gi KvR KtZb nhiZ B`vUv (Av) tmj vB KvR KtZb Ges nhiZ gm# (Av) ivLvvtj i KvR KtZb|

Dctiv³ v`vUv v`vUv v`vUv ktj , iaZ; I gh`v mYvofvte cUzvgv nb| ktj hv` vBzai`bi vevq n`Zv, Zvntj bevMtvYi gva`tg Avj v ZvAvj v G RvZxq KvR m`vUv`b KvvtZb v|

kigK-gwj K m'uK

kigK I gwj tKi gta' wKifc m'uK qv DvPZ G m'fU ivmj-jm (mv.) Bi kv` Ktib t

هم اخوانكم جعلهم الله تحت ايديكم فمن جعل الله اخاه تحت يديه فليطعمه مما يأكل و ليلبسه مما يلبس ولا يكلفه من العمل ما يغلبه فان كلفه ما يغلبه فليعنه عليه.

0Ziv (Aaxb' e'w'eM) tZvgt' i fiv| Avj m Zv' i tK tZvgt' i Aaxb' Ktib| Avj m Ktiv fivBtK Ziv Aaxb' Kti w' t'j tm hv Lvte Zv' tK Zv t' tK Lvl qvte Ges tm hv cwi' aib Kite Zv' t' tK cwi' aib Kitz w' te| Avi th KvR Ziv Rb' KóKi I mva'vZxZ Zv Kivi Rtb' Zv' tK eva' Kite bv| Avi tmB KvR hw' Ziv 0vib m'ubæKiv'Z nq, Zte tm KivR Zv' tK Aek' B minv' Kite|0

Dctiv³ n'v m t' tK w'æw'Z gj-bwZmgn-c'Zxqub nq t

1. gwj gvb ci' ui GtK Atb' i fiv| kigK ntj tm t' t' t' I G úKq c' h' v' | m'Zivs `B m' t' v' i fivBtqi gta' thifc m' u' v' t' K gwj K I kigKtKi g' t' S I Abj' c m' u' K' v' ev' A' b' x' q' |
2. Lvl qv-civ c' f' v' Z t' g' w' j K c' q' v' Rb c' i' t' Y i gvb gwj K I kigK Df' t' q i m' g' v' b n' t' Z n' t' e | gwj K hv Lvte I c' i' t' e kigKt' K I Zv' t' t' K t' L' t' Z I c' i' t' Z w' t' e A_ ev Abj' c g' t' b i I Abj' c c' w' i g' t' Y i A_ g' R' j' x' t' f' c c' 0' v' b Kite|
3. mgq I KvR Df' q w' K w' t' q' B hv mva'vZxZ Ggb `w' q' Z; kigKt' Ki Dci P' c' v' t' b' v' h' t' e' b' v' | Ggub f' v' t' e GZ `x' N' g' g' c' h' S' i' L' G' K' v' a' t' i' KvR Kitz Zv' t' K eva' Kiv hvte bv, hv Kitz kigK A' g' | e' Z mgq I g' R' j' x' i w' e' l' t' q gwj K I kigKt' Ki gta' th 0' 0' Ges g' Z' %' e' l' g' e' Z' 0' v' b c' w' e' x' t' K w' e' o' v' e' Z I w' e' 0' z' K' i Z' t' j' t' 0' Gi m' w' K m' g' v' a' i' b Ges Df' t' q i gta' B' b' m' v' d' c' Y' g' n' g' s' t' q' G' K' g' v' i' Bmj vqB Kitz c' v' i' |
4. kigKt' Ki c' t' 0' KóKi Ggb KvR kigKt' Ki 0' v' i' b m' c' b' æ' K' i' v' t' Z n' t' j' c' q' v' Rb Ab' g' v' t' Z Zv' t' K minv' Kitz n' t' e | A' w' a' K m' g' t' q' i c' q' v' Rb n' t' j' t' m' Rb' Zv' t' K h_ v' h_ e' e' v' Kitz n' t' e | Ggb' w' K A' w' a' K g' R' j' x' i c' q' v' Rb n' t' j' Zv' i `Z' t' u' Z' f' v' t' e Zv' t' K c' 0' v' b Kitz n' t' e |

KzAvb gvRt' `B m' s' y' b' z' bex nhiZ i' 0' AvBe I nhiZ gmw (Av)-Gi NUbv eY' 0' v' Kiv ntqtQ| i' 0' AvBe (Av) etj tQb t

وَمَا أَرِيدُ أَنْ أُثِقَّ عَ لَيْكَ سَتَ جَلْنِي إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ مِنَ الصَّالِحِينَ

0Avig tZvgt'K Kó w' t' Z Piv bv| Avj m B' 0' v' Kij Zwg Avgt'K m' v' P' v' i' x' c' v' t' e | 0 (miv Avj -Kvmm : 27)

GtZI kigK-gwj K m'uK' w' e' l' q' u' u' u' o' f' v' t' e c' 0' Z' f' v' Z n' q | bex Kixg (mv.) kigKt' i c' 0' Z u' `Z' v' c' Y' e' e' n' v' i' Kivi w' b' t' `R' w' t' q' t' Qb | g' R' j' x' i P' v' K' t' i' i' A' c' i' v' a' A' m' s' L' e' v' i' 0' l' g' v' Kiv w' Z' i' b' g' n' t' E' j' j' 0' Y' e' t' j' t' N' v' I' v' w' t' q' t' Qb | w' Z' i' b' w' b' t' R' I' Zv' i' c' 0' Z' u' `Z' v' c' Y' A' v' i' æ' K' i' t' Z' b | nhi Z Avbm Beb gwj K (iv) `x' N' `k' e' Q' i' c' h' S' i' Z' u' i' w' L' g' Z' K' t' i' t' Qb Ges 0' v' q' v' i' g' t' Z' v' Z' u' i' c' v' t' k' i' t' q' t' Qb | w' K' S' ' G' B' `x' N' R' v' t' j' i' gta' w' Z' i' b' Z' u' i' w' b' K' U' t' k' v' b' `K' w' d' q' Z' Z' j' e' K' t' i' b' w' b' Ges t' K' v' b' K' v' t' R' i' `i' a' b' Z' v' t' K' K' L' t' b' v' f' r' a' b' v' l' K' t' i' b' w' b |

tgvUK_v, kigK I gwj tKi m'uK n' t' e fivBtqi gZ | kigK-gwj K KZR. A' w' c' Z' `w' q' Z; fivB w' n' t' m' t' e Av' Av' g' w' t' e | Avi gwj K_ v' K' t' e Ziv c' 0' Z' m' n' v' b' y' w' Z' k' j' , `q' v' e' r' b' I' `i' `x' | gwj K kigKt' K t' k' v' I' Y' Kite

bv Ges mva`vZiZ tKvb KvtRi `vqZij Zvi Dci Pmctq w`te bv| Ggmbfite klgK QrUvB Kti Zvt`i tK AmnvtqZji w`tK tvtj w`te bv|

gwj tKi AwaKvi I KZ@

klgK I gwj tKi AwaKvi I KZ@e`i nelqiu GKiu ,iaZcY@nelq| eZ@vb cu_extZ gwj K klgK Amššl, klgK QrUvB I Avt`vj b BZ`w` AbirfctZ Ae`vi D`m@e n`Q Ges Ae`v w`b w`b Rulj t`tK Rulj Zi n`Q|

e`Z Gme nelq Bmjvtgi e`e` AZ`šl`úo| gwj tKi c@vb KZ@` ntjv Kg@lg, mý@I I kw`gub Ges AvrbZ`vi nek`f`e`w`šK ev e`w`št`i tK KvtR wbtqmRZ Kiv| Kg@lg I AvrbZ`vix G`š`Y e`ZiZ tKvb KvtR ev wktf` mdj Zv AR@ m@e bq| KzAvb gvRxt` Avj wn ZvAvjv etj tQb-

إِنَّ خَيْرَ مَنْ آسَأَتِ الْقُوَى الْأَمِينُ

ÚtZvgvi gRij wnmvte DEg nte tmB e`w`š th kw`škjx, nek`f`l`ú (mfv Avj -Kvmvm, : 26)

gwj tKi wZxq KZ@` n`Q- mgq I gRij wbafl`æ Kti klgKtK KvtR wbtqm Kiv| Ab`vq klgK- gwj K Amššl t`Lv t`q Ges Drcv`b wewNz`nq| nix`tm ewyZ` itqtQt

ان رسول الله صلى الله عليه و سلم نهى عن استيجار الاجير حتى يبين له اجره.

ÚgRtji i gRij wbafl`æbv Kti ZvtK KvtR wbtqm Ki tZ i vmj`jwn (mv.) wbt`la Kti tQb|ú

Bmjvgv A`@wZtZ gRij wbafl`æm`f` ntjv, b`bZg gRij c@Z`K klgKtKi c@qvrbvrvviti wbafl`Z nte| A`f` c@Z`K klgKtK Kgc`f`I Ggb gRij w`tZ nte, thb tm Gi Úriv Zvi b`vqvbyf` I `rfweK Pmw`v wglv`Z cvti |

Dctiv`š nix`tmi AvtjvtK G`K_v e`šv hıq th, gwj K klgKt`i fiæ`cvl`tYi `vqZi wte A`ev Ggb gRij w`te, hv`Z Zvt`i c@qvrB wgtU hıq| c@qvrBxqZv wbafl`tYi t`f`t` e`w`ši `f`Zv, thM`Zv, cwi`tek, Pmw`v, Rxebhv`v BZ`w` ch`f`j vPbv Kti wbafl`æKi tZ nte| Avi G`tjv th`tnZzcwi eZ@kxj, ZvB klgKtKi gRij i t`f`t`I cwi eZ@ mwaZ` n`Z cvti |

gwj K klgK t`tK wK ai`tbi KvtR wbtZ Pıq Zvl c`e`Avtj vPbv Kti t`l`qv gwj tKi KZ@`| tKvb klgKtK GK KvtRi Rb` wbtqm Kti Zvi m@yZ` Qıov ZvtK Ab` KvtR wbtqmRZ Kiv`ea bq|

Bmjvtgi `w`tZ Kvr Kiv gv`vB klgKtK Zvi cwi klgK c@vb Kiv gwj tKi met`Ptq eo `vqZij| Zte AwM@ ev Ab` tKvb iKg kZ`vKtj Zv wfbæK_v| e`Z gRij m`c@vq nıovf`vı cwi kty Kti Kvr Kti `vtK| Zviv Zvt`i wbtRt`i Ges cwi evi e`f`M@ hıeZıq c@qvrB c`t`Yi Rb` G` cwi kty Kti Ges GB gRij B Zvt`i GKgv` Dcvq| GgZve`vq Zriv hıw` cwi kty Kti gRij bv cvq wKsev c@qvrB A`c`f`ıv Kg cvq A`ev wbu`@ mgqgZ` c@` bv cvq, Zte Zvt`i `t`Li tKvb Ašl`vtK bv| `t`L I nZvkvq Zvt`i ü`q-gb P`f` fvi vıv`šl`ntq hıq| GgbwK Zvt`i Acwi nıv`c@qvrB c`æbv nı qıvı Kvi tY Rıeb I mgv`Ri c@Z` Zvt`i g`tb exZk`ıv I wZ@ıvı fıe mıw` nq Ges wbtRt`i Rıeb m`ú`k`bıv` fıe mıw` nq| Avi GıvB `rfweK| G me Apj Ae`vi mgrıvbk`ıv i vmj`jwn (mv.) klgKtKi gRij m`f`ú`-úo tNıv Yı Kti tQb t

اعطوا الاجير اجرته قبل ان يجف عرقه.

ÚklgtKi Mtqi Nıg`i Kveıv AvtMB Zvi cwi klgK w`tq`vı |ú

Aci GK nv`x`m AvtQ, ivmj-jym (mv.) etj tQb- wKqvtZi w`b Avj m ZvAvj v wZb e`w`i weia`x`
cKvk` Awf`thwM D`lvcb Kiteb| Zvi gta` ZZxq e`w`i n`t`Q t

رجل استاجر اجيرا فاستوفى منه ولم يعطه اجره..

0th e`w`i Kvd`K gRj`nmvte LwUtq I Zvi 0v`v c`Y`KvR Av`vq Kiv m`t`Ej| klg`Ki gRj` c`lvcb Kti
bv|0

ivmj-jym (mv.) Avt`v etj tQb -

مطل العنى ظلم.

0abx e`w`i`i Uvj evn`v Kiv hjy|0

k`f`gi e`v`v`i klgK I g`m`j`K`i g`ta` P`e` m`u`v`b Kti t`b`l`q`v e`v`A`b`x`q| P`e` g`z`m`e`K klgK t`_`t`K KvR
Av`vq Kti t`b`l`q`v c`Y`A`w`a`K`v`i g`m`b`t`e`i _`v`K`te Ges klgK g`m`j`K`i w`b`K`U K`v`R`i e`v`v`i`i Re`v`e`w`m
K`i`Z` e`v`a` _`v`K`te| G t`q`i`T t`K`v`b`k`w`j` I D`v`m`x`b`Z`v M`h`Y`t`h`w`M` n`t`e` b`v|

klg`Ki Aw`K`v`i I KZ`e`

Bmj vq thg`v`f`v`te g`m`j`K`i D`c`i w`e`v`f`b`e` w`q`Z`-`KZ`e` I w`e`v`a`-`w`b`t`l`a Avt`v`c` Kti`t`Q, t`Z`g`v`b`f`v`te klgK
I g`R`j`f` i D`c`i I w`e`v`f`b`e` w`q`Z`-`KZ`e` Avt`v`c` Kti`t`Q| K`v`i`a`m`y`u`K`q`K`v`b`w`b`B GKZi d`v`f`v`te K`v`t`q`g
n`t`Z` c`v`i` b`v| G R`b` D`f`q` c`t`q`i` m`w`"Q`v`i` c`l`q`v`R`b| c`v`i` _`u`v`i`K` m`g`t`S`v`Z`v e`w`Z`i`t`K` Z`v` t`K`v`b`m`t`g`B
m`e`e` n`t`q` D`V`t`Z` c`v`i` b`v|

Bmj v`f`gi `w`o`Z` G`K`R`b klgK w`b`t`R`i D`c`i g`m`j`K`i K`v`t`R`i `w`q`Z`i`w`b`t`q` G`g`b`G`K `b`w`Z`K` P`e`Z`Z` Av`e`x`
n`q`th, G`i`c`i` t`m`G`K`v`R`i`a`y`c`t`U`i` R`b` K`ti` b`v| e`i`S`K`v`R`K`i`t`e`A`w`L`i`v`t`Z`i`m`d`j`Z`v`i` Av`k`v`q| t`K`b`b`v`
P`e`c`Y`K`v`i` e`v`v`i`i` K`z`A`v`b`g`v`R`x`t` e`w`Y`Z` n`t`q`t`Q—

وَأَوْفُوا بِالْعَهْدِ إِنَّ أَلَمَ هَذَا كَانَ مَثْوًلًا.

0t`Z`v`g`i`v` c`l`Z`k`h`Z` c`v`j`b`K`i`t`e| w`b`0`q` c`l`Z`k`h`Z` m`u`t`K`K`w`d`q`Z`Z`j`e`K`i`v`n`t`e|0 (m`i`v`e`b`x`B`m`i`C`j` : 34)

klg`Ki `w`q`Z`i`n`t`Q- P`e` g`z`m`e`K` g`m`j`K`i` t`l`q`v` `w`q`Z`i`AZ`S`i`Av`g`v`b`Z`v`i`x`I`w`e`k`f` Z`v`i`m`v`t`
m`u`v`b`K`i`v| K`z`A`v`b`g`v`R`x`t` Avt`v` e`w`Y`Z` n`t`q`t`Q—

إِنَّ خَيْرَ مِمَّا جِئْتُم بِهِنَّ أَلَمَ هَذَا.

0g`R`j`v`nmvte`tmB`e`w`i`D`E`g`n`t`e,`th`k`w`i`k`v`j`x,`w`e`k`f`|0 (m`i`v`Avj`-K`v`m`v`m` : 26)

g`R`j`v`e`v`klgK` `w`q`Z`i`M`h`t`Y`i`c`i`K`v`t`R`t`K`v`b`i`f`c`M`m`d`j`w`Z`K`i`Z`c`v`i`t`e`b`v| Bmj`v`f`gi` `w`o`Z`G`G`K
g`v`i`v`Z`K`Ac`i`v`a| Avj`m`h`Z`v`Avj`v`e`t`j`b—

وَيَذَلُّ لَطْفًا لِلَّذِينَ إِذَا مَكَتَ اللَّوْءُ أَلَمَى النَّاسِ يَسْتَوْفُونَ وَإِذَا كَالُوهُمْ أَوْ وَزَنُوهُمْ
يُخْسِنُونَ

0`j`f`M`Z`i`t`i`R`b`h`v`i`v`g`v`t`c`K`g`t`q,`h`v`i`v`t`j`v`K`i`i`w`b`K`U`t`_`t`K`t`g`t`c`t`b`l`q`v`i`m`g`q`c`Y`g`v`i`v`q`M`h`Y`K`i`
Ges`h`L`b`Z`v`t`i`R`b`t`g`t`c`A`_`e`v`I`R`b`K`i`t`i`t`q,`Z`L`b`K`g`t`q|0 (m`i`v`Avj`-g`z`v`i`d`i`c`d`x`b` : 1-3)

eX I AmYZvi Rb` fivZv jvf klgTKi Ab`Zg tgsuj K AwaKvi | Bmj vq G AwaKviti K_vl `fKvi Kti | tKbbr klgTKi GKgvI cYRB nj ktj | wKšym eX ev AmY`ntq cotj Zvi tetP_vKvi Avi tKvb cYRB_vtK bv, hv w`tq im Abems`vtbi e'e`v Kite| ZvB eX, c`yAmY; Amnvq, weaev I `gP` tjvKt`i fiætcvIY Gi `vqZ; miKviti | miKvi ivotq tKvlMvi t`tK Zvt`i mg`lc0qvRb ciæKite| c0qvRb AbtqvX fivZv wbaftæKite Ges Zvt`i mvgwRK wbiVCÉv wearb Kite| imj-jwn (mv.) etj b—

0tKD mæú` titL gvin tMtj Zvi I qwi mMY GB gvtj i AwaKvix nte| Avi Zvt`i fiætcvIYi `vq-`vqZ; Avgvi0 (A_0 miKviti Dci)|

mvrerfq tKivtgi `YhYM G gj-bwZi DciB Zvur Avgj Kti0Qb|

mvi K_v

RweKv DciR0bi Ab`Zg Dciq nt`0 ktj | Bmj vq ktj webtqvMti e`vcrti DrmwvZ Kti0Q| wF0vevÉ ev ciwbfPkj ZvtK Bmj vq wb`bx KvR wntmte gtb Kti | Bmj vtg nij vj KvR I nij vj webtqvM tKvb t`vl tbB| eis G nt`0 bex-ivm j MtYi mlywZ| c0Z`K bex ivm j B `wK cwiktj Kti DciR0 Kti0Qb| hviv klgK Zvt`i tK Avj mi ivm j gvij tKi fivB wntmte AvL`vqZ Kti0Qb| ZvB gvij K I klgTKi gta` DEg mæcK0eRvq ivLv Bmj vtgi wbt`R| klgTK K Zvi b`vh` cvl bv h_vmgfq w`tZ w`tZ nte| klgTKi Dci tKvb Kómvæ` KvR Pwctq t`I qv wK nte bv| klgK I PvKi hv` evi evi Aciva Kti Zte ZvtK evi evi 0Igv Kti t`I qv Bmj vtgi wearb| gnrbex (mv.) klgK I gR0ji c0Z ü`Zvc Y0AvPiæKivi wK0lv w`tq0b| gvij K klgTK K Ggb gRvj t`te hvfZ klgK Rieb hvfv wbeft Kitz cvti | gnrbex (mv.) etj b, klgTKi cwi klgK I FY cwi tkva wbtq abx e`w0t`i Zvj evnvb Kiv Ab`vq| Bmj vq gvij tKi Dci thgb wevfbæ`vq-`vqZ; KZ0` I wea-wb0Ia Avtvc Kti0Q, tZgubfite klgK I gR0ji Dci I wevfbæ`vqZ; I KZ0` Avtvc Kti0Q| klgK-gvij tKi gta` mæcK0eRvq ivLvi Rb`B Bmj vq G wea wearb w`tq0Q| eX I AmY` klgTKi fivZv jvf Zvt`i tgsuj K AwaKvi | mZivS Zvt`i tK c0c` Ask h_vh_fite w`tZ nte|

cW t 1

Bmj vq mgvR Rxeṭbi , iažj

Df'ik`

G cW Aa`qb Kti Avciḅ-

- ◆ `j ex`fite Rieb hvctḅi , iažj eYḅv KiṭZ cviṭeb|
- ◆ mgvR Rieb Qivov gvgb Rieb Kivb-GK_v weṭkḅ Y KiṭZ cviṭeb|
- ◆ mgvR Rieb gibeRxeṭbi Rb` Aciv nvh`Zv cḅvY KiṭZ cviṭeb|
- ◆ mgvR Rxeṭbi gj-bmZ Dfj L KiṭZ cviṭeb|

mgvR cāZōvi , iažj

gvQ thgb cwbi cāZ`vkv Kti, Bmj vgl wK tZgub mgwó ev mgvṭRi cāZ`vkv| Bmj vq mgwóṭK Awak , iažj w`ṭqtQ| Bmj vgx mgvR e'e`vq cāvḅ cwv Pvj ṭKi AvbMz`ṭK Avj m I ivmṭj i AvbMz` Ges Zui bvdigmbṭK Avj m I Zui ivmṭj i bvdigmb AvL`v ṭ`I qv nṭqtQ| Gi wMḅ Zvrch`Avgiv ṭ`LṭZ cvB Bmj vṭgi wZixq Dm Avj -nv`ṭm ivmṭj- (mv) etj b-

عليكم بالجماعة فانما يأكل الذئب من الغنم القاصية.

ḅtZvgiv HK`ex`_vṭKv, tKbbv tbKṭo evN tmB QvMj wṭṭK tLṭq tdtj th `j Qivov nṭq `ṭi Pṭj hvq|ḅ (Ave`vD`)
gnvḅex (mv.) Avṭiv etj b-

الشیطان ذئب الانسان كذئب الغنم يأخذ الشاذة والقاصية والناصية.

ḅQvMṭj i Rb` thgb tbKṭo evN, tZgub kqZvb gvbṭi Rb` tbKṭo evN| G tbKṭo evN tmB QvMj wṭṭK aṭi, th `j Qivov nq I `ṭi Pṭj hvq A_ev c`K nṭq tKvb w`ṭK Pṭj hvq|ḅ (gvbvr` Avngv`)
`j ex`fite Rieb hvctḅi , iažj m`cṭK`gnvḅex (mv.) etj b-

عليكم بالجماعة و اياكم والفرقة فان الشيطان مع الواحد وهو من الاثنين ابعد.

ḅtZvgiv HK`ex`_vṭKv Ges HK` webó Kivi wKueZxḅ nṭqv bv| tKbbv kqZvb GK e`w`i mnṭhvMx nq, Avv `ḅ e`w`ṭ t`ṭK `ṭi mṭi hvq|ḅ (wZivghx)

A_ḅ mgvṭRi mgwó i mṭ`_ wṭRṭK GRb` Rvṭq ivLṭZ nṭe th, GKgvṭ GfiteB Cgvbx Rieb e'e`vi h_vh` msi`Y m`eci| G mgwóKZvi Abgzw`wZṭZ gvgj gvbṭi `xb I Cgvṭbi wbi vCÉv Am`e| tKbbv, mgwó t`ṭK c`K nṭj B tm kqZvṭbi KZḅxḅ Gj vKvq Pṭj hvq| wecixZ cṭḅ Bmj vgx mgvR Ggb GKiv tj`Sn wḅgZ Avkṭ`j hvi gṭa` cḅek Kti tKvb Cgvb`viṭK wKvvi Kiv kqZvṭbi Rb` PwELwḅ K_v bq|

Bmj vq th mgvR Pvq, Zv hiv` Av`Zj vḅv Kti, Zvntj gvgj gvbṭi `xb, Cgvb Kivb wecṭi gṭa` wḅvḅ nq|

Bmj vgx mgvR Qivov gvgḅi Rieb Kivb

Bmj vṭgi mvgwRK Av`k`ev cwṭek Mṭo tZvjv I mrKg`cāZcvj ṭbi Rb` Bmj vgx mgvR AwakZi DcṭhvMx, c`ḅvṭi evwZj mgvR-mvḅṭ, mrKg`I gj`ṭvṭai Rb` AbgṭhvMx| Zvb gvgj gvbṭi Rb` tmB evwZj mgvṭR evm Kiv Kivb t`ṭK KivbZi Ae`vi m`ḅxḅ nṭZ nq| G Rb` Bmj vgx mgvR MVb Kiv LḅB Ri`ai|

Kj`vY mgvRi Absw`wZtZ gyyj gvbMtiYi c`fj Bmj vtgi AtbK tgšij K wearb Abkxj b Am`e ntq cto| tm Avj uni AwaKvi mgr c`j vciy Av`vq KitZ cvti bvl mij vZ, mvl g, hvKvZ I nřt`i gZ tgšij K Ber`vZ mgr tm mWK gvb m`ub`vite cij b KitZ m`fjg nq bvl Zvi ci tm ev`vi AwaKvi I Av`vq KitZ m`fjg nq bvl Mixe-`tLxi mnvnh`, Amnvtqi mnvqZv, gRj`fji mnvnh`, tivMxi tmev, Rvbvhrq AskMhY, Ct`i mij vZ Rvgv`AvtZ Av`vq, C`jy Avhrvq Mi`æ Kzevbx Kiv Z`v mvari Yfite tKiv gyyj gvtbi I ci Avj uni Ab`vb` ev`vt`i th me AwaKvi `vtK, mgvR Rxeb Qvov tm `tj v Av`vq Kivi cY`m`thwM tKiv m`tgB cvl qv hvq bvl Zv Qvov mgvR e`ZixZ Pmi`wK w`el qvej xl cY`eKiv j vf KitZ cvti bvl thLvfb AmvgwRK Rxeb Pevš`i jc MhY Kti, tmLvfb mZZv, AvgubZ`vix, cweI Zv, j`34v, I qv`vc`fY, `qv, ggZv, g`j vKv`Lv, Z`vM, Z`v gvbweK, Bmj vgx I Cgibx `Yvej x Ges Pmi`wK Av`k`Kv`hZ `wei wPšiq cwi YZ nq|

ZvQvov gyyj`tgi mvari Y Zvgv`wK I mgvR Rxebti I ci cwi`wZi AZ`š`Mfxi I A`řfweK weifc cřve cto| tKbbv, G Ae`vq Zvi Rxebti wefba`efvM t`tK Bmj vg we`vq MhY Kti Ges Gi m`t½ tmLvfb Bmj vtgi `tj Kzti i AvMgb NtU|

AmvgwRK Rxebti Avti Kiu wec` ntjv GB th, `wxb Absw`wZ I Cgibx tPZbri Dci emZj gZer` AbeiZ AvNvZ nvtZ `vtK| Ggb wK Aetk`ti Zv`i`tK ms`Avnxb Kti t`q| Bmj vgx mgvR Rxeb t`tK ewAZ gyyj gvtbi Dci emZj gZer` KZZj v`vtfi GB meY`m`thwM j vf Kti| Avi m`gk Bmj vgx gj`teva I tPZbri Ae j wB NUtZ `vtK| Avi Guv Bmj vg w`enxb Rxebti me`Ptq eo Kzlj |

mgvR Rxeb gube Rxebti Rb` Acwi nh`©

mgvR w`enxb Rxeb `xb I Cgv`bi Rb` wei wU wech`q m`wó Kti Ges gyyj g`fK kqZv`bi mnR wKv`ti cwi YZ Kti| wKš` mgvR ex Rxeb Zv`i`tK Avj uni mnvnh` I weRq j`vtf mnvqZv `vb Kti| grvbex (mv.) etj b-

يد الله على الجماعة.

ŰRvgv`AvtZi Dci Avj uni n`l (mnvnh`) `vtK|Ű A`ř mgvR ex RxebB gyyj gvb miw`Kvi fite Avj uni `vb I mnvnh` j vf Kivi AwaKvi x nq| Guv GRb`B th, th mgvR Bmj vtgi cZ`wKZ mvgwRK Av`k`kb` `vtK tm hv` avš`c_ I KtgP weKiv mvab Kti Ges mr wPš` I Kg`fK wei` Kivi Rb` cŰPóvi Z `vtK, hvv dtj gyyj gvtbi Rb` mZZv I Avj uni c_ KivbZi ntq cto| Zv ntj Bmj vtgi mvgwRK Av`k`cwi cY`mgvR Aek`B GKiu wfbz`i cwi`wZi m`wó Kti, mnwPš` I KtgP weKiv mvab Kti| emZj wPš` I KtgP c_ i`æ Kti, mrc_ Ae j`v`bi Rb` gvb`fK DrmwvZ Kti| Gi dtj gvbly t`QvKZfite mZZv I Űxb`vixi w`tK AMh`i ntZ `vtK| Abj`c fite Zvi g`bvrM`tZ `wxb Absw`wZ I Cgibx AvZgh`v weKiv j vf KitZ `vtK| mvi K`v-mgvR ex Rxebti gra`tgB gyyj gvb Zvi cřf`i Avb`fZ`i I e`b`Mxi cY`cwi`tek cvq| Kv`RB ešv` tMj th, mWK mgvR RxebB `xb I Cgv`bi cwi cY`eKiv m`e Ges gyyj gvtbi BnKij xb I ci Kij xb Kj`vY GiB g`ta` msi`wZ|

mgvR Rxebti gj-bwZ

Bmj vg Avgv`i mvgwMK RxebtK th me w`bqg-c`x`wZi Dci cŰZw`Z Kti w`tqtQ, mst`fjtc Zv w`b`æ cŰ`E nj t

- ŰtZigiv mr Ges ZvKI qvqj-K Kv`R cwi `cwi K mn`thwMZv Ktiv, cvc I Ab`vq Abg`v`b tKiv cKvi mnvnh` Ktiv bvlŰ (Avj -KzAvb)
- ŰtZigv`i eŰZj I kI`æZv meB Avj uni Df`l`k` nI qv ev`Abxq| `vb Ki`te G Rb` th, `vb Kiv Avj un cvK f`ij ev`mb| Avi Kv`d`tK wKQy`qv eŰ Kti`j Zv GRb` Ki`te th, Zv`tK wKQy`qv Avj un cŰ` Kti`b bvlŰ (Avj -nv`xm)
- ŰtZigiv GK AZie DrKó.RwZ| gvb`fj I Kj`vY mva`tbi Rb` tZigv`i`tK m`wó Kiv ntqtQ| c`fY`i Av`k` Kiv Ges Ab`vq Kv`Ri w`b`tla KivB tZigv`i Rxebti KvR|Ű (Avj -KzAvb)

Bmj vgx mgvR = WWR-3 : Bmj vgx mgvR e'e`v

weG/weGmGm tcMtg

- Ōci`úti i cŌZ Lvivc avi Yv tciY Ktiv br| Aci Rŕbi Kiv-Krieti i Lj̄ tei KiŕZ tPov Ktiv br| cvi`cwiK wsmv-weŕxI nŕZ`ŕi`_vKŕe| Ktiv kTazv Ktiv br| Avj m cvŕKi cKZ.ev`v Ges ci`úti fiv fiv nŕq t_ŕKv|Ō (Avj -nv`xm)
- ŌŕKiv hvj ŕgi mrvh` Ktiv br|Ō (Avj -nv`xm)
- ŌAb`vq KivR wB Rvzi mrvh` Kivi D`vniY GB th, tZvvi DU Kŕc cŕo hvvQj , Avi Zvi tjr aŕi ZvgI Zvi mŕ½ Kŕc cŕo tMŕj |Ō (Avj -nv`xm)
- ŌZvg wŕŕi Rb` hv cŌ` Ktiv Actii Rb`I wK ZvB cŌ` Kiŕe|Ō (Avj -nv`xm)

cvŕVĖi gj`vq

eú`bePibK cŕkæ

GK K_vq DĖi w`b

1. mgvR Rieb tKb cŕqRb?
2. tKb mgvRex`_vKŕZ nŕe? br`_vKŕj wK ŕwZ nq?
3. `jex Rieŕbi`_iãZ; mŕcŕKŕZi vghx kixŕd Dvj wLZ nv`xmuU ej ŕj|
4. Cgvb Rieŕbi h_vh`_msi ŕY wKfivŕe mŕe?
5. `xb I Cgvŕbi wBvcĖvi Rb` mvgvRK Rieb Kx Riavi?
6. Bmj vgx mgvR br`_vKŕj gvyj gvbMY wK wK cvj b KiŕZ cŕŕi br?
7. mgvR wvxb Rieŕbi meŕPŕq eo Kzlj wK?
8. wKŕmi gva`ŕg gvyj gvb Zvi cŕŕŕ AvbMZ` I eŕ`Mx cŕcwiŕek cvq?
9. mgvR Rieŕbi GKwU gj-bwZ KzAvb t_ŕK DxZ.Kiab|
10. mgvR Rieŕbi gj-bwZ welqK GKwU nv`xm DŕjL Kiab|

msvŕŕB cŕkæ

1. mgvR Rieŕbi`_iãZ; eYŕv Kiab|
2. Bmj vgx mgvR Ovov gvyŕbi Rieb KwB-weŕkŕY Kiab|
3. mgvR Rieb gvbe Rieŕbi Rb` Acwi nvh`e`vL`v Kiab|
4. mgvR Rieŕbi gj-bwZ welŕq KzAvb I nv`ŕmi DxwZmŕŕwŕj Lŕj|

iPbvj-K cŕkæ

1. Bmj vgx mgvŕRi`_iãZ; Avŕj vPbv Kiab|

Bmj vqK = WWR-3 : Bmj vqR mgvR e'e-v

weG/weGmGm tclMtg

em-vtbi wivcEv

mgvR gvbly wivcEv I kwšli mvt_ wRMtn emem KiZ Prq| Avi GuvB Kj vYgylx mgvRi we| ZvB Bmj vqR mgvR e'e-v cZuU gvbly i em-vtbi wivcEv vqZ; nvtZ wbtqQ| gnvbex (mv.) tNvl Yv KitiQbN Bmj vq GK cZtekxi cZ Aci cZtekxi vqZ; wbaftY KitiQ, webv AbsymZtZ KvTiv Nti cOk wbtla KitiQ| c-P cQv tgb Pjvi wbt`R w`tqQ| tKvb emotZ Avtjv-evZvm cZtivagj-K KvR KiZ wbtla KitiQ| nv`xtm GtmQ-

المسلم من سلم المسلمون من لسانه و يده.

Ugyj gvb tmB e'w3 hvi K_v I nvZ t_tK Aci gyj gvbMY wivc`|0

vabfite Rieb hvctbi e'e-v

mgvR gvblyK GKtI emem KiZ nq| cvi uvi K mnvbywZ I mnthvMZv Qvov mgvR eim Kiv hvq bv| G Kvity gvbly hvZ mgvR kwstZ emem KiZ cvti tm Rb` tKD thb KvDtk Drcxob bv Kti, Kó bv t`q G e'vcti Bmj vqgi wbt`R i`tqQ| gnvbex (mv.) etj b t Ohvi Drcxob t_tK Zvi cZtekxi wivc` bq tm te'ntkZ cOk KiTe bv|0 gnvbex Avtjv etj bN Ohvi Awó t_tK cvov-cZtekxi wivc` bq tm gvgb bq|0 (elyvix, gyvj g)

tgšij K Awakvii wDqZv

Bmj vqR mgvR e'e-vq mgvRi cZuU gvbly i tgšij K Awakvii wDqZv wearb Kti| Bmj vq gvblyK Zvi gb I gZi vabZv ; Rieb I m'ut`i wivcEv, fvZ-Kvco-em-vb I tetP_vKvi Awakvi w`tqQ|

mgvRK wePvi e'e-vq mgv

Avbtbi kvmb Ges mvePvi bv_vKtj thKvb mgvRB gvbly i Rietb Akwšli KvTjv Orqv tbtg Avtm Ges Rieb ntq cto wecbp b'iq wePviB Bmj vqgi Av`kP Bmj vq wePvii t'qT Ab'iq Ges `RbcMztk cktq bv w`q cKZ.Acivaxi h_vthvM` kwšli e'e-v Kti| tKbbv b'iq wePvi cZövi Rb` cweT KzAvtb tNvl Yv Kiv ntqQv

إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَأْمُرُ بِالْعَدْلِ وَالْإِحْسَانِ.

0Avj m b'vqci vqYZv I m`vPitYi wbt`R t`b|0 (miv Avb-bvj : 90)

gvb-mvstbi wivcEv

mgvR gvbly Zvi AvZmvsb, BzZ-Aveia BZ`w wbtq tMšitei mvt_ emem KiZ Prq| Bmj vqR mgvR e'e-v gvblyK AvZmvsb wbtq tMšitei mvt_ Rieb hvctbi wivcEv wearb Kti|

ivmjym (mv) etj bN الغيبة أشد من الزنا 0e'wPvii tPtq MxvZ gviZK|0

gZ I atgP vabZv

Bmj vqR mgvR e'e-vq gvblyK Zvi gZvGZ I agtq Rietbi vabZv w`tqQ| KvDtk tRvi Kti ag© cij tb eva` Kiv Bmj vq wbtla KitiQ| cZ`tk Zvi wR wR ag©cij b Kite| thgb Avj mni evYvN i vixtbi e'vcti Rei`w`tb|0 (miv Avj -evKiv : 256) wKs` t`vq ag©MhY Kivi ci tKvb wearb j`Nb Kivi Awakvi Bmj vq KvDtk t`q bv|

AwaKvi c0vfb mvg`

Bmj vtgi tPvL mgvRi mKj gvblyB mgvb| tgvij K Pwv`n ciYvi tŋtĀ Bmj vg mKtj i c0Z mgvb AvPiY Kti _vtK| ZvB Bmj vgx mgvR e`e`vq tKvb tj vK Zvi AwaKvi t_tK ewAZ nq bv| tKD tKvbfvte wM0ni wKkvi nq bv| dtj mgvR Rxeb kwsšjq ntq Dtv|

Acivagj-K KvhRjvc`gb

Bmj vg gibe mgvRtK me`c0Kvi `bwZK AatcZb, Aeŋq, cvc I AcweĀZvi cwĀj Zv nřZ m`uY` w`j`y I cweĀ KiřZ Pvg| tm Rb` Bmj vg g`cib nviug KtiřQ, Pwi, WvKwZ, e`wPvi, Rgv, vq`vPvi, nZ`v- wvhřZbřK Aciva I KwWb cvc etj tNvl Yv KtiřQ| tZgvbfvte AvvPvi, D`Q:Lj Zv Bmj vgx mgvR wvwl x Kiv ntqřQ Ges G mg`I KvhRjvc eU Kivi Rb` Křvi kwi`li e`e`v Kiv ntqřQ|

`bwZK wKŋv

`bwZK gvb Dbř Kivi Rb` mKŋvi e`e`v Kiv ntqřQ| gvbly hvřZ Zv`i `bwZK gvb Dbř I DrKI` mvab KiřZ cvři, tm Rb` me ařbi e`e`v Bmj vgx mgvR iřqřQ| tKbbv GKRB Dbř `bwZKZv m`ubvvgvby 0vri KLřbv Actii Awb0 nřZ cvři bv| ZvB Bmj vg gvbly| `bwZK Pwi Ā Dbř Kivi gva`tg Av`k`mgvR Rxeb Mřo ZřřZ Pvg| gnvbex (mv.)-Gi mlyřZi Ablyřřbi gva`tg Rřetbi `bwZK gvb Dbř Kiv hvq| Avj wv ZvAvjv etj b, وَإِنَّكَ لَظُلْمٌ عَظِيمٌ 0Zvg Aek`B gnvb Pwi řĀi Dci Awaw0Z|0 (mřv Avj -Kvj vg : 4)

m`uř` i mlyg eUv

Kj`vYgylx mgvR c0Z0vq Bmj vtgi Avi GKwU Ab`Zg Ae`vb nř`Q m`uř`i mlyg eEb| mgvR m`uř`i mlyg eEb e`e`v bv _vKřj gvbly| gřa` nvnvKvi, Afve I AbUv tj řMB _vtK| Kvi Y m`uř` gřvřtg wKQyřj vtKi n`MZ ntq hvq| ZvB Bmj vgx mgvR e`e`vq gřvřtg wKQyřj vtKi nřZ mgvRi mgM0m`uř` hvřZ cyAfřZ bv nq tm Rb` `y`I Amnvtř`i gřa` m`uř` eEb Kti wřřZ wbt`R wřřqřQ|

Ace`q ti va

cweĀ KřAvřb Avj wv tNvl Yv Křib- إِنْ تَرَىٰٓ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ أَعْيُنِنَا 0tZvgiv Ace`q Křiv bv tKbbv, Ace`qKvix kqZvřbi řvB|0 (mřv ebx Bmivřj : 27) ZvB m`uř` 1 UvKv cqmřřK i řvi Rb` Bmj vgx mgvR e`e`vq Ace`qřK wvwl x Kiv ntqřQ| Bmj vg tNvl Yv KřiřQ t t`^0vq m`uř` web0 Kiv Křřři i kvvgj |

hvKvZ wřvĒK A_`e`e`v c0Z0v

Kj`vYgylx mgvR c0Z0vq Bmj vg hvKvZ wřvĒK A_`e`e`v c0Z0v Kři AZ`řl , i aZcY`řvgKv cij b KřiřQ| m`uř` kvj řř`i Dci Bmj vg hvKvZ di h Kři wřřqřQ| thgb Avj wv evYvW وَأَقِمِ الصَّلَاةَ 0mřv vřZ c0Z0v Ki I hvKvZ `vl |0 (mřv Avj -evKviv : 43)

tKvb weEevb e`wř`i gZř NUřj Zvi m`uř`i eEb wbtq DĒi waKvix`i gřa` SMov-weev` Ggb wK nZ`vKv0I NUřZ cvři | tmřřřĀ DĒi waKvi AvBb Bmj vgx mgvR e`e`vq b`vqci vQZv I A_`wvZK wvvcEvi wvřqZv weavb KřiřQ|

Pwi-j řb c0Zřiva

c0K-Bmj vgx hřM m`uř`i tKvb wvvcEvi wQj bv| ZLb gvbly 0řřvi hv gvjř Zvi 0 G bwZřřZ wekřmř wQj | Bmj vgx mgvR e`e`vq Pvj, WvKwZ, ivvřvwb BZ`w` Křřvi nř`wvwl x Kři Gme Acivřř`i Rb` KwWb I `řřřbj-K kwi`li weavb Kiv ntqřQ|

mvi K_v

thtnZzBmj vg nek| gubeZvi Kj `vY GKwU kvkZ Rxeb `k® tmtnZzBmj vGB GKwU Kj `vYgylx mgvR Dcnvi w`tz m¶lg| Bmj vgx mgvRi cãZwU gvb¶i `eukó` tKD KvDtK Nyv Kiþe br Kvþiv Dci AZ`vri Kiþe br mKj g¶j gvb ci`uti i fvB|

cuþVhEi gj`vqb

eú`be®K cãæ

mWK DEi wLj Lly

1. Avj w ZvAvj v meRvtj i gvb¶i Rb` KqvU Rxeb e'e`v cãZ® Kþib?

K. gvT GKwU

L. wevfbe

M. 2 j vL 24 nvrvi

N. nvrvi nvrvi

2. meRvtj i gvb¶i Rb` GKqvT cãwZ Rxeb e'e`v tKvbwU?

K. Bmj vg

L. gvwi dvZ

M. AvtLi vZ

N. mgvRev`|

3. tKvb mgvR e'e`v gvb¶i Rb` Kj `vYgylx?

K. MYZwSK

L. mgvRZwSK

M. cvRev`x

N. Bmj vgx|

4. Bmj vgx mgvR e'e`vi `wotZ nZ`vi e`tj nZ`v GB kw`li m¶j eY®v Kþi Avj w wK eþj tQb-

K. wKv¶mi gþa` i tqtQ tZvgv` i Rxeb

L. Kþvvi kw`li K_v

M. kwšgq mgvR

N. b`vqbwZi mgvR|

5. Kj `vYgylx mgvR cãZôvi Rb` Bmj vtgi GKwU Ab`Zg Ae`vb n¶PQ-

K. m¶ct` i m¶y eEb

L. avZZj;cãZôv

M. nZ`v eÜ Kiv

N. e`vPvi eÜ Kiv|

msw¶B cãæ

1. Kj `vYgylx mgvRi cwi Pq w`b|

2. Kj `vYgylx mgvR cãZôvq Bmj vtgi `¶Uv , iaZcY®Ae`vþbi Dtj L Kiab|

iPbvj-K cãæ

1. Kj `vYgylx mgvR cãZôvq Bmj vtgi Ae`vb Avtj vPbv Kiab|

mvgwRK AbvPvi cĀZtiŧa AvZŧi ŧvġj-K e`e`v cW t 3

Dŧi k`

G cW Aa`qb Kŧi Avcb

- ◆ mvgwRK AbvPvi `i-Kivi Rb` AvZŧi ŧvġj-K c`ŧŧc m`cŧK`ej ŧZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ Ab`vq AwePvi `i-Kivi ev`e c`ŧŧc Dŧj L KiŧZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ Bmj vŧgi `wŧZ mvgwRK AbvPvi ŧj v`K`K Zv eYŧv KiŧZ cvi`teb|
- ◆ mvgwRK AbvPvi cĀZtiŧa Bmj vŧgi wearb eYŧv KiŧZ cvi`teb|

AbvPvi `i-Kivi AvZŧi ŧvġj-K c`ŧŧc

Bmj vġ GKwU mvgwRK Ges cwi cY`Rieb `kŧ| GUv gvbe Rxeŧbi meŧŧŧi Rb` c`ubŧ`R| Avj m`n cvK cweĀ KzAvb gvRxt` etj ŧOb,

زَلْنَا مَا عَلَيْنَاكَ أَلَك تَاب تَمِيَّ اَنَا لَكُلِّ شَيْءٍ وَهِيَ وَرَحْمَةٌ وَبِشَيْءٍ لَمْ نَسْطِ مِينَ .

ŪAvġ AvZŧmgcŧKviŧ`i Rb` cĀZ`K weŧŧq`úó evL`v`ŧŧc, c`ubŧ`R, `qv I mgysev`-ŧŧc ŧZvgvi cĀZ`KZve bwhj KŧiŧQ|Ū (miv Avb-bvj : 89) Rxeŧbi cĀZ`KwU tgšvj K mgm`v mgvartbi BwZ Ges Avŧj vPbv Avj -KzAvŧb AvŧQ| Avi Bmj vġ mŧúó fvlvq mKj cKvi Ab`vq-AwePvi, mgvRweŧivax KvhRjvc I `bvZK Pwiŧŧi weiaŧ`x Avŧcvmnx b`Rnv` ŧNvl Yv KŧiŧQ| Bmj vŧgi ŧmB wearbmgv ev`e Rxeŧb cĀqm Kivi gva`ŧg mgvR ŧ`ŧK hveZiq Ab`vq-AwePvi I `bwx mgŧj Dŧ`Q` Kiv hvq| ubŧe AbvPvi `i-Kivi AvZŧi ŧvġj-K c`ŧŧc m`cŧK`avi Yv ŧ`I qv nj -

Ab`vq KvŧRi cĀZtiŧa t mgvŧR th ŧKvb Ab`vq-AwePvi I MvŧZ KvR nŧZ ŧ`Lŧj Bmj vġ Zui cĀZtiŧa KiŧZ Avŧ`k ŧ`q| gnvbex (mv.) ŧNvl Yv KŧiŧOb-

من رأى منكم منكرا فليغيره بيده فان لم يستطع فبلسانه فان لم يستطع فبقليه وذلك اضعف الايمان.

ŪŧZvgvŧ`i gŧa` ŧKD Ab`vq I MvŧZ KvR KiŧZ ŧ`Lŧj tm thb Zv nvZ Ūviv cĀZnZ Kŧi| GŧZ mŧŧg bv nŧj thb gŧLi Ūviv cĀZwearb Kŧi, ZvŧZl mŧŧg bv nŧj thb Ašŧi Ūviv thb ŧPóv Kŧi| Avi GUv nj`ŧŧZg Cgvŧbi j ŧŧY|Ū Ab`vq-AwePvi i c`_ia`x Kŧi ŧ`I qv gŧŧj g D`ŧŧni Dci AwcZ GK Acwivh`wqZj| gnvb Avj m`n G cĀŧŧZ ŧNvl Yv Kŧi b-

كُنتُمْ خَيْرَ أُمَّةٍ أُخْرِجَتْ لِلنَّاسِ تَأْمُونَ بِالْمَعُوفِ وَتَنْهَوْنَ عَنِ الْمُنْكَرِ .

ŪŧZvgivB DEg RwZ- ŧZvgvŧ`iŧK gvbeZvi Kj`ŧŧYi Rb` mŧó Kiv nŧŧŧQ| ŧZvgiv mr KvŧRi Avŧ`k w`ŧe Ges Amr KvR nŧZ weiZ ivLŧe|Ū (miv Avŧj Bgivb : 110)

Bmj vġx kumb e`e`v cĀZŧ t G gnvb I Kwv`wqZj mgMŧgŧŧj g D`ŧŧni Dci AwcZ nŧj I gnvb Avj m`n GUv cvj b Kievi Rb` Ggb mnR I wbgZwšK cšv Aej`eb Kivi civgk`wŧŧŧQb hvŧZ gŧŧj g D`ŧŧn meŧvŧj i Rb` KZ` mŧPZb`vKŧZ cviŧ| G e`vciŧi gnvb Avj m`n kvkZ bwx ubaŧŧY Kŧi ŧNvl Yv w`ŧŧŧQb-

وَلْتَكُنْ مِنْكُمْ أُمَّةٌ يَدْعُونَ إِلَى الْخَيْرِ وَيَأْمُونَ بِالْمَعُوفِ وَيَنْهَوْنَ عَنِ الْمُنْكَرِ وَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ .

ŪŧZvgvŧ`i gŧa` Ggb GKwU `j nI qv DwPZ, hviv ŧjvKŧ`iŧK Kj`ŧŧYi w`ŧK Amvŧb Kiŧe Avi mr KvŧRi Avŧ`k w`ŧe Ges Amr KvR nŧZ weiZ ivLŧe, Avi GivB mdj KvŧŧŧQ (miv Avŧj Bgivb : 104)

Bmj vqK = WWR-3 : Bmj vq mgvR e'e-v

weG/weGmGm tclMtg

A_#r, tgšj Kfite mgvR t_#K Ab'iq-AvePvi `i-Kivi Rb` c#qvRb GKwU tK`iq KZ#q c#ZvR
Kiv| G gj-bmZi Avtj#K gnvex (mv.) `qs g`xbvq Bmj vq ivó Kv#qg Kti#Qtb Ges Zui
Aš#vbi ci Ljvclv-B-ivk`ly Zui c`vsK Abvri Y Kti Bmj vq miKvi e'e-v Kv#qg Kti mgvR
t_#K hveZiq Ab'iq-AvePvi `i-Kivi c`#q#c vbtqmQtb|

m`g`k `vb t hveZiq mgvRK AbvPvi I AvePvi c#Ztiva Kti mgvR#K Kjlyg# Kivi KwB
`vqZ;cjv b Ki#Z ntj c#tgB `iKvi gvb#K m`g`k I mrKv#R D0y Kiv| G c#t#½ gnvb Avj #n
tNvl Yv Ktib t

لَعُ إِلَىٰ سَبِيلِ رَبِّكَ بِالْحُكْمَةِ وَالْمَوْظِعَةِ الْحَسَنَةِ وَجَاهِلُكُمْ بِأَلَّتِي هِيَ أَحْسَنُ.

0Ziq gvb#K tZvgi c#Zcij#Ki c#_ c#vii m#_ Ges DEg Dc#tki gva#g Av#vB Ki Ges
Zv#i m#_ ZK#Ki#e DEg c#iq|0 (miv Avb-bvj : 125)

Ab'iq-AvePvi `i-Kivi ev`e c`#q#c

Bev`Z Ab#vB Pjyt mgvR t_#K hveZiq Ab'iq-AvePvi `i-Kivi Rb` c#qvRb GK`j fij
gvb#i | hviv tKvb gvb#i ev kvt#Ki ev kumb`#Ui f#q bq eis gnvb Avj #ni f#q I fij emvq D0y
ntq hveZiq Ab'iq-AvePvi t_#K weiZ `vKte| gnvb Avj #n c#K g#j gvb#i #K tm j`#q# Mto
tZijvi Rb` Zv#i Dci tgšj K KZ`jv Bev`Z Ab#vB thgbN mvjvZ, mvl g, nRj I hvKvZ
eva`Zvgj-K Kti v`#q#b| G Bev`Z Ab#vB cvj #bi gva#g gvb#i c#KZc#q#B Av`k#gvb#i c#iYZ
nq| thgbN gnvb Avj #ni tNvl YvN

إِنَّ الصَّلَاةَ تَنْهَىٰ عَنِ الْفَحْشَاءِ وَالْمُنْكَرِ.

0vb0q mvjvZ hveZiq Ab'iq I Mm# KivR t_#K vclwi#q iv#L|0 (miv Avj -AvbKve# : 45)

كُتِبَ عَلَيْكُمُ الصِّيَامُ كَمَا كُتِبَ عَلَى الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَّقُونَ.

0mvl g tZvg#i Dci dih Kiv ntq#Q th ifc Kiv ntq#Qj tZvg#i ce#Z# i Dci, hv#Z tZvgiv
g#vKx ntZ cvi |0 (miv Avj -evKiv : 183)

gnvex (mv.) etj b, الصوم جنة 0mvl g nj Xvj `#c0 hv hveZiq Ab'iq KivR t_#K tZvg#i #K
tndvRZ Ki#e|

Kv#RB vbw0vq ejv hvq th, Bmj #gi Bev`Z Ab#vB cvj b Kivi gva#g Ab'iq-AvePvi t_#K weiZ
_vKvi gvb#mKZv Mto tZjv hvq|

hveZiq Ab'iq AvePvi#K A%a tNvl Yv t Bmj vq hveZiq mgvRK Aciva, Ab'iq-AvePvi#K A%a
tNvl Yv Kti Zv t_#K weiZ `vKvi vbt`R v`#q#Q| Avi Ab'iq-AvePvi#gj-K KivR Ki#j tm Rb`
Bntj š#K I cvij š#K KwB kv`li e'e-v ivLv ntq#Q| gvb#i hv` tm mKj e'e-vi c#Z j`#q# Kti
Z#e tKDB Ab'iq-AvePvi#i c#_ cv evov#Z cv#i bv| Bmj vq t#ej gvb#i K m`g`k `vb Ktib #vš
nqvb| eis hveZiq Ab'iq-AvePvi#K #Pi Zti vbw# x Kti#Q| thgbN

K. Pvi-WvKwZ t Pvi-WvKwZ GUV mgvRK I `bvZK Aciva| Bmj vq G mKj KivR#K #Pi Zti nri vq
tNvl Yv Kti Gi c#_# kv`li tNvl Yv Kti#Q| thgb gnvb Avj #n Biv` KtibN

وَالسَّارِقُ وَالسَّارِقَةُ فَاقْطَعُوا أَيْدِيَهُمَا جَزَاءً بِمَا كَسَبَا نَكَالًا مِّنَ اللَّهِ .

0#Pvi cjal tnvK ev bvi# tnvK Zv#i nvZ tK#U `v| G nt#Q Zv#i KZKtg# dj Ges Avj #ni c#q|
t_#K Av`k#U|0 (miv gmq`v : 38) WvKwZi kv`Av#v fqvBK|

L. Ab'iqfite Kv#v m#ú` f#q#Y Kiv nri vq t G c#t#½ gnvb Avj #ni tNvl YvN

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَأْكُلُوا أَمْوَالِكُمْ بَيْنَكُمْ بِلُغْوٍ بَاطِلٍ .

0tn Cgvb`vi MY! tZvgiv G#K Actii A_#m#ú` em#Z I A%a c#iq f#q#Y Ktiv bv|0 (miv Avb-#bmv : 29)

M. gR# vix nri vq t Av`mgvRK tcl#v#U gR# vix GK gviZ#K Aciva| gR# vixi dtj mgvR
`v#q# I AbvPvi t`Lv t`q| G Rb` Bmj vq gR# vix#K #Pi Zti nri vq tNvl Yv Kti| Avi gR# vi

e`ir³tK GKRB Avrfkβ etj AvL`mqZ Kti#Q|

N. mycŭv nviqt mgvR Rxe#b Kzx` cŭv ev mÿ GKU , iazI Aciva| Bnv tj vf-j vj mv I Rjygi mgw| mÿ tj vfi chqf7 | Avi ZvB tm Piq mgvRi mKj m=ú` KqMz Kti ivL#Z| Kv#v DcKv#i mÿ i UvKv e`mqZ nq bv, ZvB Gŭv KcYzvi bvgš# | ZvB mÿ#K Bmj vg #Pi Zti ubwł × tNvI Yv Kti#Q| gnvb Avj m mÿ m=ctK#etj b-

وَأَحَلَّ اللَّهُ الْبَيْعَ وَحَمَّ الرَّبَا .

ŪAvj m μq-μeμq#K nvj vj I mÿ#K nvi vg Kti#Qb|Ū (miv Avj evKviv : 275)

O. g`cb I Rgv ubwł × t g`cib I Rgv mvgmRK AbvPi I Acivtai g#a` Ab`Zg| gvby eŭ cŭPxbKvj t_#KB G`Ūv cıcvPvi I cıcvbŷv#b Avm³ n#q Avm#Q| mgvRi eŭ Ab`vqI G`Ūv cıcvPvi t_#K Qm#q c#o| G Rb`B Bmj vg G`Ūv#K #Pi Zti ubwł × tNvI Yv Kti#Q|

P. vhbv-e`vPvi RNb` Aciva t %eemK m=úK#e`ZiZ brix-cj#tI A%ea thšb m=úK#K vhbv I e`vPvi etj | mgvR Rxe#b Bnv GKU K`h#cıcvPvi | Gi b`vq RNb` Ny#Z cıv mgvR Avi tbB| Gŭv gvby#K cı#zıcwıYZ Kti Ges mgvR Avj mI Mhe tW#K Av#b| GRb` gnvb Avj m etj b-

وَلَا تَقْرُبُوا الرِّبَا إِنَّهُ كَانَ فَاحِشَةً وَسَاءَ سَبِيلًا .

ŪZvgiv e`vPv#i i vbkUeZ#ntqv bv, vbtm#`#n Gŭv GKU eoB Lvıvc Kiv Ges vbkŌ. AvPi Y|Ū (miv ebx BmıvCj : 32)

G KvR vj B nI qv tdšR`vix Aciva| Gi kv`ll K#vıv | thgb- gnvb Avj mI tNvI Yv-

الرِّبَايَةَ وَالرِّبَا فَأَجْلٌ لِّمَوْلَا كَلِّ وَاحِدٌ مِنْهُمَا مِئَةٌ جَلَّةٌ .

Ūe`vPvıx brix I cj#l Df#qi cŪZ`K#K G#K Kti te`vNvZ Ki|Ū (mıv Avb-bı : 2)

Q. Kjn-veev` t Kjn-veev`, SMov-dımv` mgvR Akvš#tW#K Av#b| GRb` Bmj vtg Kjn-veev`#K

RNb` Aciva ejv n#q#Q| thgb-Avj K#Av#b eıvZ n#q#Q- وَأَلْفَتْهُ أَشَدُّ مِنَ الْقَتْلِ ŪıdZbv-dımv` nZ`v n#Zı gvıvZ#|Ū (miv Avj -evKviv : 191) Kv#RB #Kıv Ae`v#ZB mgvR Kjn-veev` I v#f`-vek;Ljv m#ŵ n#Z t`I qv hv#e bv| G`tjv K#vıv n#`I`gb Kı#Z n#e|

R. ivıRvb I #PvıPvj vbx t mgvR th mKj AbvPvi I cıcvPvi Av#Q Zb#a` ivıvRvb, vQbZvB I tPvıPvj vbx Ab`Zg| ivıvRvb Pıı n#Z gvıvZ#K, Gŭv Kexıv , bıv| G mKj cıcvPv#i i dtj mgvR t_#K kvš#ı vıvıvÉv P#j hvq| GRb` Bmj vg G`tj v#K D#`Q#`i tNvI Yv v#q#Q|

S. vq`vPvi t ŪıKheŪ A`vq`v, c#KZ.Ae`v ev ev`éZv#K A`#Kvı Kiv vKsev mZ` NUbv#K v#KZ. Kiv#Kı v#Khe Z_v vq`v ejv nq| th e`ir³ vq`v etj Zv#K ŪıKheŪ Z_v vq`v ev x ejv nq| Gŭv gvıvıd#Kı Ab`Zg j #Y Ges AZ`šıv#`bxq AvPi Y| v#Khe RNb` Aciva I mg`I AcK#q#P Dıv| G c#t#½ gnvbex (mv.) etj b-

الكذب يهلك Ūıq`v gvby#K aesm Kti|Ū

gvıvex (mv.) vq`vı fqvıvZv e#v#Z v#tq etj b- ŪhLb tKıv ev`v vq`v etj , ZLb Zvı `M#Ūı Kvı#Y t#tıkZvıv ch#ıZvı t_#K GK gvBj`#ı P#j hvq|Ū Kv#RB vq`vPvi t_#K tetP`vKvı Rb` Bmj vg LvB ZıvM` Kti#Q|

T. c#vıYv t Am`Pıı#ı g#a` c#vıYv GKU gvıvZ#K t`vı| c#vıYv Bmj vtgi `vŵ#Z gvbeZv v#tıvax AZ`šıNıYZ I Mıv#Z KivR| GıU GKU mgvR#`ınx cıv| c#vıYvı c#vı#e mgvR-m#Zvı aY#t#ı gv#Lvgıv nq|

c#vıYvı gv#b vKıv#v ev dıv#K, t`I qv| v#k#m f½ Kiv, t#Rıv t`I qv, cY``#e`ı t`vı tMıv# Kiv, Rıv gı# Pııv#q t`I qv, gv#c-I#t#b Kg t`I qv, tekx`vtgi v#vıv#ıvı mı#_ Kg`vtgi v#vıvı vıvı#k#q

Bmj vngK = WWR-3 : Bmj vgx mgvR e'e-v

weG/weGmGm tclMtg

t`qv, Mvfx wepui AvtM `fb `g Rgv Kti tekx eSvfbv, ug_v kc_ Kti Atb`i nK bO Kiv-GmeB
cLZvi Yv kwg | e'emv-emYR` Qvovl gvbly Ab`vb` Av_mvgwRK KvRl cLZvi Yv Kti _vK |
GKwU mY, mY`i, kwšbg I mgxkvj x mgvR MVtb cLZvi Yv eRfb`i j aZ; Acwimg | tKbbv, cLZvi Yv
Bmj vtgi `wóZ gvbeZv wevax MvZ KvR | cLZvi Yv ug_vvB bvgvšf | ug_v thgb NY, cLZvi Yv
tZgub NY | GuU mgvRt`tnx gnvvc | ZvB gnvbex (mv.) tNvl Yv Kti tQb- من غش فليس منا
e`w³ cLZvi Yv Kti, tm Avgt`i `j fš bq|O Bmj vg mYúO Fvlvq etj w`tqO-Rxetb hv wKQyKite
Zvi gta` dmk I cLZvi Yv `vb tbB | Bmj vg mZ`i mvt_ ug_vv igkYtK mg_b t`q bv | Avj mni
tNvl Yv-

وَلَا تَلْبَسُوا الْحَقَّ بِالْبَاطِلِ وَتَكْتُمُوا الْحَقَّ وَأَنْتُمْ تَكْفُرُونَ .

ÓtZvgiv mZ`i mvt_ ug_vv igkY NwU bv Ges tRtb `i`b mZ` tMvcb Ktiv bv|O (miv Avj -evKviv :
42)

U. Nly t Nly GKwU gvivZK mvgwRK AbvPvi | Bmj vg GUvtK nviug tNvl Yv Kti tQ | `vfwK cvl bvi
cti I Am`gvtq AvZwi³ wKQyMhY KivB Nly ev DrtKvP | tKvb KgRZP ev KgPvixi Dci Awš
KvRi Rb` wbgvZ teZb-fvZv cvl qv mEj | evomZ wKQyMhY KivtK Nly ev DrtKvP etj | Nly `vZv I
Nly MhvxZv Dftq t`vix | Avj mni ivmj- (mv.) etj b-

الرائشى والمرتشى كلاهما فى النار .

ÓNly`vZv I Nly MhYKvix Dfqb Rvnbvbx|O (Zvivi vbx)

V. agcvb t agcvb wcl cvtbi mgZj` | Guv e`w³MZ KvR ntj I Gi wZKi cfw mgvRi epEi
Avtb msvmgZ nq | ZvB Bmj vg agcvbtK wbl x Kti tQ |

W. gv Kmw³ t Bmj vg gvbeZvi i vKeP | Bmj vg gvbe `fve weiax hveZxq wcl qtk A%a tNvl Yv
Kti tQ | gv Kmw³ hv gvbe cKwZ I `fve weiax; hv gvbt`i `wK, gvbmK, AvawZK, Av_º
mvgwRK I `bwZK Z_v meP K w`tqB AwbevhaesmKvix- Zv t`K Bmj vg gvbt`K weiz_vKvi
AvvYv Rwbqtq Ges Dnvi Drcv`b, mq-wmq I e`envi m`vYf#c wbl x Kti tQ |

X. Amr m½ t K_vq etj - Ómr m½ `Mwm, Amr m½ mebv|O gvbly mvgwRK Rxv | mgvR Pj tZ
ntj eü gvbt`i mnthwMzv I mvpPh`cqvRb | gvbly m½xnx, wbtm½ GKvKx_vKtZ cvti bv | Zvi PvB
eÜzm½x, mnKgP, mnhvix, mv_x I Rxeb m½x | Zte GB eÜzl m½x-mv_x nZ nte mr gvbt`i eÜzfvj
bv ntj Rxeb-RMr I ciKij meB aYsm ntq thtZ cvti | ZvB Bmj vg eÜzbePtb mZKZv Aej wB
Kivi clZ j aZvtivc Kti tQ |

gnvbex (mv.) etj b- المرء على دين خليله Ógvbly Zvi eÜz `fve Pwi I Óviv cfwmeZ nq|O

Y. mšym t fxZ I AvZ¼ mYó KivtK mšym etj | mšym mgvRi `vfwK kwšcYcwitektk bO Kti
Ges GtZ RbRieb wecbwq | mgvR AkwšfZ fte hvq | Bmj vg mšym I mšymev`tK tgvUB cO`
Kti bv | Bmj vg mšymtK wbl x Kti Ges Gi Rb` gvivZK kw`li e'e-v Kti |

Z. nZ`v t mgvR hZ i Kg AbvPvi AvtQ Zvi gta` nZ`v GKwU gvivZK Aciva | gvbly nZ`v gnvvc |
vqv AvtM` gnv Aciva | Bmj vg Ab`vqfve nZ`v KivtK nviug tNvl Yv Kti tQ |

mvi K_v

Dctiv³ th mKj mvgwRK AbvPvi I Ab`vtqi K_v Avtj wPZ nj Bmj vg G_vtvtK mgvR t`K
wPizti Df`Q` Kivi Rb` KivRi fvgKv tNvl Yv Kti tQ | b`vtqi kimb clZov ntj B tKej G_vtjv
mgjt Df`Q` Kiv m`e | mšyiv Bmj vtgi weavbmgv ev`b Rxetb cqvM I ev`evqb Kivi gva`tgB
mgvR t`K hveZxq Ab`vq-AvPvi `f-Kivi KivRi c`t`c wbtZ nte |

cW t 4

mḡwRK Aciva cĪZtiṽta Bmj ṽtg kwī li veavb

Dī'k

G cW Aa'qb Kti Avcib-

- ◆ mḡwRK Aciva ḡtb Bmj ṽtgi kwī li veavb eYḡv KiṽZ cviṽeb|
- ◆ Aciva ḡtb Bmj vḡx veavṽbi 'eikó' weṽk'Y KiṽZ cviṽeb|
- ◆ Bmj vḡx veavṽb kwī li tK'Yx wefvM Dṽj L KiṽZ cviṽeb|
- ◆ Aciva ḡtb Bmj vḡx 'Ūweai thšw'KZv e'vL'v KiṽZ cviṽeb|

mḡwRK Aciva cĪZtiṽta Bmj ṽtgi kwī li veavb

cĪZiU gvbṽy mgvṽR kwšfZ emeim KiṽZ Pṽq| mgvṽRi tKvb gvbṽy thb Aciva Kti mḡwRK kwšf l k:Ljv bó bv Kti GUVB mKtj i Kvḡ| Zey mgvṽRi wKQvgvbṽy Aṽb'i AwaKvi Le'Kti Aciva Kti eṽm| dṽj mḡwRK kwšf wevNz nq| mgvṽR hvṽZ Aciva msNuUZ bv nq tm jṽṽ' Bmj vḡ mgvṽR K Kj ḡḡ I cwi "ŪbveivLṽZ Pṽq| mgvṽR Z_v ivṽó' vḡZ:nj, thme cwi w'wZṽZ Aciva msNuUZ nI qvi m'ṽebv ṽṽK Zv ṽṽK mgvṽR ḡḡ ivLṽ| thgb-m'ṽt' i BbmvdCY'eEb, hvṽZ Afṽei Zvobvq KvDṽK Pzi, WwKwZ KiṽZ bv nq| cĪZiU bvlMwi K hvṽZ wB cwi ktj ä Avṽqi Ōviv RweKv wbeṽn KiṽZ mḡḡ nq Ges cĪqvRbxq bvlMwi K AwaKvi t'fvM KiṽZ cvṽi, tmjč e'e'v wBwZ KiṽZ nṽe| t'ṽk b'ix-cjṽli Aeva ḡḡ b I thšb c'ṽE D'ixc ms'wzi cḡvi cḡvi tiva Kti e'wPṽii c_ iax Kiv cĪqvRb| LlyLvime tivṽta mḡwRK ŌŌ Kj tni Aemib NuṽZ nṽe| mgvṽR mrKvṽRi Avṽk I AmrKvṽRi wṽtṽtai aviv Rwi ivLṽZ nṽe| cim'v, ciPP'eÜ Kivi jṽṽ' gvbṽy i 'bwZK Pwiṽṽi Dbṽb KiṽZ nṽe| Acicṽṽ Bmj vḡ e'w' i gb-gvbwmKZvq Avj'ni cĪṽp weṽm I ciKvṽj i Revev'wZvi cĪ'q mḡḡ Kti| ZṽṽK G K_v cwi'wi fṽte Abṽveb Kivi mṽhvm t'q th, hZ mstMvčtbB tm Aciva KiaK bv tKb Avj'w Zv ṽṽLb| ciKvṽj Avj'ni wBKU G Rb' ZṽṽK Revev'w KiṽZ nṽe Ges ciKvṽj i kwī BnKvṽj i kwī Aṽc'ṽv AṽbK KwB I 'vqx| GB teva mḡḡ Kivi gva'ḡB tKej Acivṽtai gvṽv b'ṽZg chṽq Kḡṽq Avbv m'ṽe| GKvṽṽi mgvṽR ṽṽK Aciva msNuṽbi mKj m'ṽebv 'ṽfZ I e'w' Pwiṽṽi Dbṽb mvaṽbi gva'ḡB Aciva ḡgb Kiv thṽZ cvṽi| GZme e'e'v MḡṽYi ci l hw' tKvb e'w' Aciva Kti eṽm, Zṽe Bmj vḡ ZṽṽK 'ṽvšṽj-K Kṽvi kwī t'qvi c'ṽcvZx|

Aciva ḡtb Bmj vḡx veavṽbi 'eikó'

Aciva ḡtb Bmj vḡx veavṽbi KZK_ṽjv Abb' m'vavi Y'wekó' iṽqṽQ| thgb t

1. **cĪZtiṽagj-K t** Bmj vḡ Aciva msNuṽbi c_ ṽLjv tiṽL gvbṽṽK Aciva Kivi mṽhvm t'q bv eis Acivṽtai Kvi Ymgvṽ hvṽZ msNuUZ bv nq, Zvi Rb' cĪZtiṽagj-K e'e'v MḡY Kti|
2. **Bbmvd wfvEK t** Bmj vḡ wePṽii tḡṽṽ' f'v'v'v' i'ṽv Kti| Acivax I th mgvṽRi weiaṽx tm Aciva KtiṽQ, G Dfṽqi cwiṽek cwi w'wZ weṽPbv Kti| Bmj vḡ tPṽii nvZ tKṽU w'ṽZ etj wKš' thLvṽb mḡḡv'Zg mṽ' tni AeKiv ṽṽK th, ṽṽi ḡ'v'v' Zvobvq Pzi KtiwQj, tmLvṽb wKQṽZB G kwī t'q' nq bv| mḡḡv' wRwBm Pzi i Rb' tPṽii nvZ KvUv nq bv| AweevwZ 'ṽ-cjṽli e'w'Pṽii tḡṽṽ' kwī gvṽv j'v'Ne Kiv nq|
3. **Avṽbi ṽṽZ mKṽj B mgub t** tQvU-eo, abx-ṽwi'ṽ; m'v'v-Kvṽj v mKṽj i Rb' Bmj vḡ GKB kwī li veavb t'q| t'ṽki tKvb e'w' B Avṽbi Dṽal'ṽbq|

4. **mštkvabgj-K t** Avj ŋni nK m=umKZ Acivtai Rb` Bmjvg AcivaxK Zvl ev Kivi mšhm t`q| Lvij m ubqvtZ Zvl ev Kitj Avj ŋn&Zv0Avj v Zv ŋgv Kti t`b| dtj tm ubtR mštkwaZ nlqvi mšhm cvq|

5. **KtVvi I `ovšbj-K kw`l t** Bmjvg Acivtai tŋŋl tft` teŋvNvZ, iRg I ŋkiž`Qt`i weavb t`q| G, tju KtVvi I KwB kw`l ŋKŠ`G kw`l Rbmgŋŋ ŋtZ nte, thb mvari Yfite gvbv kw`li KtVvi Zv t`tL Aciva Kiv t`tK weiz `vtK| mvgmRK kwšl iŋvi Rtb` Giŋc kw`li c0qvRbxqZv Ab`xKvhŋ

Bmjvgx weavtb kw`li tkYnefM

Bmjvgx kiv0AvtZ kw`l vZb cKvi | h_v-

1. **Kvddvvt** th kw`l Avj ŋn iveŋy Avj vgb ubv`0 Kti ŋtqt0b| ŋKŠ`KvhRi Kivi `wqZj Acivaxi ubtRi Dci b`l Kti t0b| thgb, weifbæitbi Kvddvvt|

2. **nĭ ev ŋKmmt** H mg`l kw`l hv Avj ŋni ŋKZve ev iumj- (mv.) Gi nŋm 0viv ubv`0 Ges G, tju KvhRi Kivi `wqZj miKvŋi | G tŋŋl wePviK ev miKvŋi ubR`^gZvgtZi tKvb mšhm tbB| G kw`l `yati, h_v t nĭ I ŋKmm (weæx kw`l) | G Acivtai GKw`tK thgb m0 Rxtai c0Z Ab`vq Kiv nq, Ab`v`tK tZgub m0vi bvdigvbx I Kiv nq| dtj Acivax Avj ŋn I ZvU ev`v Df`tqi ŋbKU t`vLx etj weŋPZ nq| th Acivta Avj ŋni nKi cwiŋvY c0j Kiv ntqt0, Zvi kw`tK 0ni`0 Avi th Acivta ev`vi nKtK kiv0AvtZi wePti c0j aiv ntqt0, Zvi kw`tK 0mKmm0 etj | nĭ I ŋKmmi gta` Avtiv GKw`l cv`R` GB th, nĭ tK Avj ŋni nK&ŋntmte c0qvM Kiv nq weavq msik0 ev`3 ŋgv Kitj I nĭ Ae`enwh`nte bv| thgb, hvi m=U` Pvi hvq, tm ŋgv Kitj I tPvi tK ubaŋi Z kw`l vZ nte| ŋKŠy0mKmm0-Gi weciZ| ŋKmmŋm ev`vi nK&c0j nlqvi KvŋY nZ`v c0vY nlqvi ci nZ`vKivixi ŋelqu ŋbnZ e`3i DEiwaKivixi BLwZqvŋi t0to t`qv nq| tm B`Qv Kitj wePvi wefvtMi gva`tg ŋKmm ŋnmte Zvi gZž 0 KvhRi KitZ cvti ŋKsev w`qvZ ev i`3cY M0Y KitZ cvti ŋKsev ŋgv Kti ŋtZ cvti |

3. **Aibaŋi Z kw`t** Bmjvgx kiv0AvZ thme Acivtai kw`li tKvb cwiŋvY ubaŋi Y Ktiub| eis wePvi tKi weŋPvri Dci t0to ŋtqt0| G aŋbi kw`tK etj Zvhxi ev `0wea| wePviK `vb, Kuj I cwiŋek weŋPvri Kti Aciva `gtbi Rb` thgb I hZUKzkw`li c0qvRb gtb Ktib, ZZUKB t`teb| Gtŋŋl miKvi ubR`^AvBb cbqb KitZ cvti Ges wePvi KtK Zv tgb Pj tZ eva` KitZ cvti | Ae`vbyvqx Zvhxi tK j Nyt`tK j Nzi, KtVvi t`tK KtVvi Zi Ges ŋgv Kiv hvq| Zvhxi i tŋŋl b`vtqi AbKtj mzwik M0Y Kiv hvq| ŋKŠyŋŋi t`j vq mzwik Kiv Ges Zv tkvbr Df`qB A%a|

nĭ thM` kw`li weavb

Bmjvgx kiv0AvtZ nŋ~ ev kw`l thM` weavb cv0u| h_v- Pvi, WvKwZ, e`wPvi I e`wPti i Acer` | G Pvi u kw`l Avj -KzAvtb ewYZ ntqt0| cAŋu g`cvtbi kw`l, GuU mrvvtq ŋKivtgi BRgv Z_v HKgZ` 0viv c0vYZ| nŋ~ ev kw`l KvhRi Kivi BLwZqv wePvi wefvtMi | G kw`l t`tK tKvb kvM ev wePvi K KvDtK ŋgv KitZ cvti bv| LwU Zvl ev 0viv AvLi vtZi kw`l t`tK ggy` cvl qv thtZ cvti, ŋKŠy ŋbqv kw`l ntZ KvDtK tinvB t`lqv hrte bv| Gi gta` tKej WvKwZi kw`li tejvq ŋKQy e`wZug itqt0| WvKvZ tM0tZvŋi cte`Zvl ev Kitj Ges Zvi AvPvi-AvPi tYi 0viv Zvl evi ŋelqu ubv0Z ntj tm nĭ ev ubv`0 kwšl t`tK tinvB cŋel| ŋKŠy tM0tZvŋi ntq hvl qvi ci Zvl ev Kitj Zv aZ0` bq| nŋ~ i kw`l Ges Zvi c0qvM c0vxl KtVvi | Aciv cŋŋ, b`vq wePti i LwZti Aciva c0vYi kZŋj xl AZ`sl KtVvi | ubaŋi Z kZŋj xi ga` t`tK tKvb GKw`l kZ`Absw`Z `vKtj ev Aciva c0vY mvgv`Zg m0`n cvl qv tMj nĭ c0qvM Kiv hvq bv| G e`vcvti kiv0AvtZi `xKZ. bwx ntjv, nŋ~ mvgv`Zg m0`ni KvŋY A tKtRv ntq cto| tKvb KvŋY nĭ c0hvR` bv nlqvi dtj Acivax te-Kmŋ Luj ŋm tctq hrte Ges mgvtR Aciva c0vYZv t0to hrte Giŋc gtb Kivi tKvb KvŋY tbB| Giŋc tŋŋl wePviK Ae`vi t0ŋtZ Acivax tK

cW t 5

Av`k@ngvR MVtb gmirf` i figKv

Df`i k`

G cvW Aa`qb Kfi Avclb

- ◆ Av`k@ngvR MVtb gmirf` i figKv ubifcY KiZ cviteb|
- ◆ Avj uni Bev`vZ Abgvtbi tftf` gmirf` i ,iaZjZj aiZ cviteb|
- ◆ mvgvRK I mis`wZK vj bqvZb intmte gmirf` i ,iaZjejtZ cviteb|
- ◆ avZZfava RvMiY gmirf` i figKv e`vL`v KiZ cviteb|
- ◆ mvgvRK kvšl I k:Lj v i vq gmirf` i Ae`vb wekY KiZ cviteb|
- ◆ gmirf` i gva`tg RbKj`vYgj-K KgRvU i figKv ubifcY KiZ cviteb|

Av`k@ngvR MVtb gmirf` i figKv

gmirf` Bmj vgx mgvRi c@YK`a Ges GKwU cweZg`vb| Bmj vgx mgvR e'e`vq gmirf` GKvaf`i Bev`vZ-ef`Mxi`vb, mvgvRK I agv` vj bqvZb, wkv`v I mis`wZK tK`a, wePvi, tbZZj. I AvbMf`Zi mZKvMvi |

mgvR Rretb gmirf` i ,iaZj I figKv Amvrb`| gmirf` iayBev`Z Dcvmbvi`vb bq eis Zv gvj gvb` i hveZxq KgRvU i c@YK`a etU| Guv Bmj vgx mgvRi mis`wZK I HK`-msnwiZi tK`a`e`y gvmj g vj wZi Cgvb-AvKv, Bev`Z-ef`Mx nZ AvicKfi Zv` i wkv`v`xv, AvbPPP, kvmb-ms`vi, ivocwi Pj bv, mgi bwiZ, KvbwiZ, A`bwiZ, mgvRbwiZ, ewYR`bwiZ, wePvi e'e`v, wPvKrmv, AvšRwZK wvqvej x BZ`w` hveZxq wvqvi Avtj vPbv, chfj vPbv, Mfel Yv, mgm`v wvq, mgvavbPš, clkvmbK tftf` mivK KgšRi MhY I cwi Ki bv ev`vq Ges KvRix Kivi tK`a`f`c G gmirf` figKv cvj b Kfi`v`K| wbtægmirf` i KivZcq`ewkó` Zj` aiv ntj vN

1. Avj uni Bev`Zi tftf` t gnvb Avj uni Bev`Zi Ni nj gmirf`| GKvMf`E Kia`vq Avj wn ZvAvj vi wvKU c@`v, `wbK cP I qv` mij vZ Av`vq I Ab`vb` Bev`Z ef`Mf`Z gk`j`v`Kvi Dch`v`vb| Gf`Z Bev`Z ef`Mf`Z Awak ml que nvmj nq| gnvbex (mv.) etj b t

خير المجالس المسجد.

0DrKóZi emevi`vb ntj v gmirf`|0 (Zvevi vbx)
Avj wn ZvAvj v etj bN

وَأَنَّ الْمَسَاجِدَ لِلَّهِ فَلَا تَدْعُوا مَعَ اللَّهِ أَحَدًا.

0Ges wvDq gmirf` mgn- Avj uni Rb`| mZi vs Avj uni mif`_ Aci KivDf`K tWf`Kv bv|0 (miv`wRb : 18)

gmirf` n`Q gvmj g RwiZi Bev`Z Ges Ava`wZK DrKI`mva`bi`vb| KvRb RvqvAvf`Z di h mij vZ Kvqtqgi Rb` gmirf` Mgb Kiv AZ`šl clksmbxq KvR|

2. mvgvRK-mis`wZK vj bqvZb intmte t gvj gvb` i agv`v, mvgvRK I mis`wZK vj bqvZb ntj v gmirf`| bvi-x-cjad, wki-e-x, abx-`wi`a, wkv`vZ-Awkv`vZ, Avxi-dKxi, Kvjt v-aj v wvwek`f`l mKj gvj gvb gmirf` mgteZ nq Avj uni Bev`Z ef`Mx Kivi mif`_ mif`_ tmLvfb agv`v Avj v- Avtj vPbv, I qvR-bmwnZ Ges mvgvRK I mis`wZK Abg`vb cP`vZi Rb`I vj Z nq| gmirf` agv`v AvBb Kvbly, gvmAvj v-gvmwv I L`zev tkvbi gva`tg gvj gvbMY Avtbi c`hvi Zv v`f` Kfi`v`K| gmirf` mivnZ`-ms`wZ. PPF I Dch`v`vb| Gf`Z h`x`i weRqM`v Miv qv nZ| nhiZ nvmv`v Bev`vZ (iv) gmirf` beexZ KueZv Ave`E KiZb| wKš`i vj-jun (mv.) ZvK wbt`a Kfi`v`v| gmirf` gvj gvb` i mvgvRK Kihf`v`gi tK`a`v` Gf`Z gvmj gMY Gf`K Acti i mif`_ vj Z nq| dtj gmirf`

ıgj b tKt`ı Kır Ktı | mgtřRi Ab`vb`ı ıgj b tKt`ı gZ gmıR` GKB fıgKı cij b Ktı | gmıR` Ct`ırme Ges ıeıfbæ`ıbx I agrę Drme cij b tKt`ı ıntmteı fıgKı cij b Ktı | G Qıov ıetqi Abęvıbı gmıRt` Kiv gęııve |

3. ıvZZęeva RmıtıY t gmıRt` GKıU mgtřRi gęj gvbMY mgtēZ nq tKej Avj ıni ıbt`k | Zviv ci`ıtık eÜZ;ı ıvZtZi eÜtb Ave× Ktı tZvtj | ııısmv-t0ı fıj ıMıq ci`ıtii gta` ıvZZęıj f AvPiY męjtZ gmıRt` fıgKı AmvaviY | gmıRt` Gtm GKB mř_ mıj vZ Av`vq, Avj vc-cwi Pq, tLv-mv řıvr I gZ-ıeıbgıqi gva`tg gęj gvbı`i gta` cvi`ıııK ü`Zv Ges ıvZZęve RıMz nq | GtK Actıı ıect` Avct` ıvZZęı`i` ıbtq GıMıq Avřm | AZGe, ıvZZęeva RmıtıYi t řıř gmıRt` fıgKı AZębxıq |

GKıU mgtřRi gęj gvbMY` ııbk ctıevi gmıRt` ıgıj Z ntq Avgıı-dKıı, abx`wi`; DęmbPzmevB GK Kıvıři GKB Bgıřgi tcQtb GKĀ ntq mKj t`řf` I `elg` fıj ıMıq Ace`mıřgi` ıb`k0``vcb Ktı | KıřRB gvbııi gta` Bmj vx mvg`-m=ctıZ męjtZ gmıRt` fıgKı Abe`` | gıby Kge``Zvi gta` ıbgMe_vKıi KıřıY AıřK mgq mgtřRi gvbııi tLuR-Leı ıbtZ cvtı bı | gmıRt` ıeıfbætkYıı tıvK GKřı mıj vZ cotZ mgtēZ nq | Avı G męřt`B cıov-c0Ztekřı` tLuR-Leı, cvi`ıııK cwi ıPıZ I RıvıRııbı mřııM cıq | męııvS G t řıř gmıRt` fıgKı Abb` | gmıRt` ııbk ctıe I qv`3 mıj vřZi gva`tg ctıZ`K gęj gvb ci`ıtii mř_ ıgıj Z nq | ci`ııı K_v-ėvZę, Kkř ıeıbgq I Av`ı, křv, m=ıY Ges mıj vř ıeıbgq nq | dtj Zıři ci`ıtii gta` Avřıı KZv, t`ı, křv, fıj ėımv I m=ctıZ Mto İř | GtK Actıı ctıZ mııvğıřZKıj nq | KıřRB cvi`ıııK mııvğıřZKıj neıı e`ııcvtıI gmıRt` fıgKı hř_0 |

4. kıřı I k;Lj ęeva RmıtıY t gęj gvbMY Avj ıni ıbt`R cij b KıYıř_ gmıRt` mgtēZ nq, ZLb` fıveZB meęq řıgZıv gıj K Avj ıni řq, fıj ėımv I mřı0 cıevi Avkıv mKř kıřı k;Lj v eRıq ıřtL | AZ`řıbxıeZv mıKıřı I fıveM=ııı cııteřk Bgıřgi tcQtb mıııe fıřte` ııotq AZıe k;Lj vı mř_ mıj vřZı me KıYıř Av`vq Ktı | męııvS kıřı I k;Lj ęeva RmıtıY gmıRt` fıgKı Ab`ıKııř` |

gęj gvbMY gmıRt` Gtm tıııM`Zg e`ıřtk tbZtZi Avıtb eıııř ZııB BgıřvZ ėv tbZtZi mıj vZ Av`vq Ktı | Bgıřgi ıbt`R gęııeK gkřv`ııv mıj vřZı me_ tıv Kır mgııı Ktı | Avı Gı gva`tg Zıřı tı Zıı tı ZZı; I AvıııřZ`ı ık řıı j vř nq | męııvS tı Zıı ıbeřPb Ges tı ZtZı AvıııřZ`ı ctıZ mřPZbZı ık řıı vřb gmıRt` fıgKı ıaZçY` |

gmıR` gııııřK ııqgııbğıZıı ık řıı t`q | GKB ııqıř ııbk ctıevi mıj vZ Av`vq, Avııı, BKıřvZ Ges Bgıřgi tcQtb ėıııııı ııqgıııııK me ıKQıKııı gva`tg mevB ııqgııbğıZıř`ıtq Mto İř | gmıR` gııııřK mgıııbğıZıı ık řıı`vb Ktı | ııııř mgtq ctıe I qv`3 mıj vZ Av`vřqi ga` ıřq gııııřK mgıııbğıZıı`I ııqZıAvb Ges KZęeva m=ıııeKııı t řıř gmıRt` fıgKı ıetkI fıře Dtj ıřııııı | Avj ııı ZııAvj v mıj vZ ııııř mgtq Av`vq Kıv dıh KtıřQb | Avj ııı ZııAvj v ętj bŃ

إِنَّ الصَّلَاةَ كَانَتْ عَلٰى الْمُؤْمِنِينَ كِتَابًا مَّوْقُوٰتًا .

0ıbaııı Z mgıř mıj vZ Kıřqg Kıv gęgıři`i Rb` Avek` KZę`|0 (mııv Avb-ııııv : 103)
Ggııı fıřte mıj vZ Av`vq ntq tMř gmıRt` Aj m fıřte ętm_vKřZ I DrmııııZ Kıv nqıı eis cıL_ėıřgq Qııotq ctı Avj ıni Abıııı mÜıı KıřZ ęj v ntqřQ | thgb Avj ıni ėvYıŃ

فَالَّذِينَ قُضِيََتِ الصَّلَاةُ فَانْتَشَبُوا فِي الْاَرْضِ وَابْتَغُوا مِنْ فَضْلِ اَللّٰهِ .

0hLb mıj vZ Av`vq ntq hıře ZLb tZıvıv cıL_ėıřgq Qııotq co Ges Avj ıni Abıııı AbıııÜıı Kı|0 (mııv Avj -RğđAv : 10)

5. cıeĀZv i řııı t řıřı t cıeĀZv i řııı t řıřı gmıRt`ı ıaZı mıgııııxb | gmıR` Avj ıni Ni ętj tıLıřb me`ııı cvK-cıeĀ Ae`vq ctıek KıřZ nq | Avj ııı cvK cıeĀZv i řııı ctıZ mıetkI ıaZıřııv KtıřQb | G ctıřı gıııv Avj ııı ętj bŃ

civVĒi gj-vqb
eū`bePibK cĕæ
GK_vq DĒi w b

1. Bmj vq mgvR e'e vq gmvR` mavi YZ wK wK figKv cij b Kti?
2. Bev vZ I Ava wZK DrKI mvaṭbi cĕZ. v b tKv_vq?
3. gvgj gubṭ`i agxq, mvgwRK I mis`wZK tK`^tKv_vq?
4. gubṭl gubṭl mvg`- m=cĕwZ `icṭb gmvR` wKfite figKv cij b Kti?
5. mgvṭRi tbZv ubaṭṭYi tṭṭĀ gmvRṭ`i figKv wK?
6. gmvR` gubṭṭK wKfite wbgvbyZxZv wKṭv t`q?
7. gmvR` tK tKb MYKj vY tK`^ej v nq?
8. wKṭv we`ṭi gmvRṭ`i tKvbI figKv AvṭQ wK?
9. tKvb gmvR` i vR%wZK KgRvṭŪi tK`^fig wQj?
10. gmvRṭ`i wK tKvb A_wZK figKv iṭqṭQ?

mswṭB DĒi-cĕæ

1. Av`kṭmgvR MVṭb gmvRṭ`i figKv mstṭṭc wj Lṭy|
2. Bmj vq mgvṭR Avj wni Bev`Z cij ṭbi tK`^wṭmṭe gmvRṭ`i , iæZjZṭj aiab|
3. mvgwRK-mis`wZK wj bvqZb wṭmṭe gmvRṭ`i figKv wbiṭcb Kiab|
4. āvZZṭeva RvMiṭY gmvRṭ`i , iæZjeyṭv Kiab|
5. mvgwRK kwišI k;Ljv weavṭb gmvRṭ`i Ae`vb weṭkdY Kiab|
6. RbKj vYgj-K Kvṭṭej x m=cv`ṭb gmvRṭ`i figKv i weeiY w b|
7. wKṭv we`ṭi gmvRṭ`i wK tKvb figKv AvṭQ? wj Lṭy|
8. i vR%wZK I A_wZK KgRvṭŪ cwi Pj bvq gmvRṭ`i figKv wbiṭcy Kiab|

iPbgj-K DĒi-cĕæ

1. Av`kṭmgvRMVṭb gmvRṭ`i figKv wK? Zv we`wi Zfite Avṭj vPbv Kiab|